Middlesex County Records

Rolls, and Books,

3 Edward IV to 22 James I.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2007 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation

http://www.archive.org/details/middlesexcountyr02middiala

DA
675
M62
v. 2

MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORD SOCIETY.

PRESIDENT.

The Right Honourable The Earl of Strafford, Lord Lieutenant and Custos Rotulorum of Middlesex.

VICE-PRESIDENTS.

His Grace The Duke of Devonshire, K.G., P.C., F.R.S., D.C.L., &c., &c.
His Grace The Duke of Westminster, K.G., P.C.
The Most Honourable The Marquis of Northampton.
His Eminence Cardinal Manning.
The Right Honourable The Earl of Jersey.
The Right Honourable The Earl Cadogan.
The Right Honourable The Lord Mayor (Sir Reginald Hanson.)
The Right Honourable Lord Hillingdon.
The Right Honourable Lord George Francis Hamilton, M.P.
The Right Honourable Sir Henry Thurston Holland, Bart., G.C.M.G., M.P.
Lord Eustace Cecil, M.P.
Sir Spencer Maryon Wilson, Bart.
Sir John Gibbons, Bart.
Sir George Webbe Dasent, D.C.L.
Sir William Hardy, F.S.A., &c., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records.
Edward Augustus Bond, Esq., C.B., LL.D., F.S.A., &c., Principal Librarian and Secretary of the British Museum.
Thomas Wood, Esq., of Littleton.

COMMITTEE.

Lord Alfred Spencer Churchill, 16, Rutland Gate, S.W.
Charles M. Clode, Esq., C.B., F.S.A., 14, Ashley Place, Westminster.
The Honourable J. F. Twisleton-Wykeham-Fiennes, Castle Hill, Reading.
John Frederick France, Esq., F.S.A., 2, Norfolk Terrace, Bayswater, W.
Charles Hill, Esq., F.S.A., Rockhurst, West Hoathly, East Grinstead.
William Samuel Lilly, Esq., 27, Michael's Grove, S.W.
James Marshall, Esq., 37, Grosvenor Road, S.W.
Alexander Edward Miller, Esq., Q.C., Clonard, Stanmore.
Sir Francis Brockman Morley, K.C.B., 14, Norland Place, Notting Hill, W.
Sir Richard Nicholson, F.S.A., 19, Cleveland Gardens, Hyde Park, W.
The Honourable Henry Lewis Noel, 17, Westbourne Terrace, W.
John Fish Pownall, Esq., 63, Russell Square, W.C.
John Blount Price, Esq., 8, Highbury Hill.
Sir William Henry Wyatt, 88, Regent's Park Road, N.W.

HON. TREASURER.

Sir Henry William Gordon, K.C.B., 68, Elm Park Road, Chelsea, S.W.

HON. SECRETARY.

* Basil Woodd Smith, Esq., Branch Hill Lodge, Hampstead Heath, N.W.

HON. ASSISTANT SECRETARY.

* E. W. Beal, Esq., M.A., Sessions House, Clerkenwell

---

* *To whom communications may be addressed.*

MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORD SOCIETY.

THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX possesses a Collection of Old Records relating to its civil and criminal history, which, commencing in the year 1549 (the third of Edward VI.), and continuing to the present time, covers with more or less completeness a period of 335 years. Only in Essex and the North Riding of Yorkshire do the records date from so early a period as in Middlesex; while, as the Metropolitan County, Middlesex may fairly claim for her Muniments that they surpass in interest, as they probably do in extent, and certainly (with the two above-named exceptions) in range of time, those of any other County in England.

It is now universally recognized that no real history of any district can be written until its Original Records have been thoroughly ransacked for the varied and minute information they contain;—information which, trifling and indifferent as much of it may at first sight appear, becomes often extremely valuable from the light which it throws upon events of far-reaching importance; and there can be no doubt that had the Middlesex Records been accessible to the historical student they would long ago have received the attention they deserve, and much matter would have been brought to light, interesting and valuable not only to the Local but also to the National Historian.

Until recently, however, such has never been the case. Here, as elsewhere, the value of the Memorials of the Past has been unrecognized, and the documents have been left in a condition which not only rendered examination impossible, but seriously endangered their existence. Within the last few years, however, the old County Records (including in that category all up to the close of the reign of George III.) have been placed in a newly-constructed Muniment Room at the Sessions House, Clerkenwell, and have been arranged, labelled, and indexed by order of the Court of Quarter Sessions. This important work has been carried out, at a cost to the County of more than a thousand pounds, under the advice and supervision of Mr. Cordy Jeaffreson, who was in the first instance deputed by the Historical MSS. Commissioners to examine and report upon the

Records, and they are now for the first time made practically available for investigation and use.

The MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORD SOCIETY has been formed for the purpose of taking advantage of this improved condition of things by printing such a selection from the Records as shall be thought most interesting and valuable.

It would be impossible within the limits of a brief Prospectus to give a complete list of even the various classes of records, forming as they do a collection of upwards of *ten thousand volumes*, and nearly *five thousand rolls or bundles*, each of which contains numerous separate documents. They may however be briefly stated to include :—

1.—A SERIES OF SESSIONS ROLLS almost complete, except in some of the earlier years, from Edward VI. to 1820, of which Mr. JEAFFRESON remarks :—

> "Something more should, however, be said of the contents of the Sessions Rolls, which comprise considerably more than half a million separate writings, in recognisances, indictments, and inquisitions *post mortem*. It having been the usage of the Clerks of the Middlesex Justices, from the time of Elizabeth, to put at the foot of each recognisance, a brief note of the matter to which the document referred, and of the purpose for which the obligation was created, the recognisances of the Middlesex Sessional Archives afford a larger measure of entertainment and historical information than one would expect to gather from writings of their class. A considerable minority of these footnotes yield some interesting particulars of the social manners, domestic interests, political ferments, and religious agitations of Londoners in olden time. In the fewest possible words they tell the story of a playhouse riot, a destructive fire, the arrest of a Jesuit, a daring burglary at Whitehall, the great plate robbery of the year, or an outbreak of the London apprentices. They exhibit by turns the humour of the Court and the humour of the tavern, the pomp of a noble's palace and the cheer of a modest home, the tricks of the professional cardsharper and the cunning ways of tradesmen. And these notes are the more deserving of attention because they often refer to matters that, either from being dealt with summarily, or from being dropped for want of sufficient evidence, do not re-appear with greater preciseness and amplitude in the indictments of the subsequent bundles. From some of the memoranda curious particulars may be gleaned respecting robberies committed in the dwellings of persons stricken by the Great Plague, and the dread of incendiaries and makers of explosive compounds that seized the Londoners immediately after the Great Fire of Charles the Second's time ; respecting the temper and excesses of the Sacheverell rioters ; and respecting the demeanour of the London Jacobites, *temp.* Anne and George I. Some of the indictments are especially worthy of examination. A careful manipulator of these sources of evidence could extort a large addition to the materials for England's religious history, from the records of the presentments of Catholic recusants in the earlier decades, and the prosecutions of the Protestant Dissenters in the later decades of the seventeenth century. From the indictments for seditious libels he would also recover to English literature the heart and life of many a curious tract that perished in the Stuart period, in flames kindled by the common hangman."

2.—SESSIONS BOOKS, commencing 1639, containing records of sentences passed upon prisoners ; orders relating to the various parishes of the County; addresses to the Sovereigns, &c., &c., forming a series of 1775 volumes from which much information of value can be gleaned.

3.—PROCESS BOOKS OF INDICTMENTS, from 1610 to 1775, containing many interesting entries, including the names of persons fined for not taking the Sacrament.

4.—OATH ROLLS, 1660 to 1820, containing Oaths of Allegiance, Supremacy, and Abjuration; Declarations against Transubstantiation; Associations in the reign of William III.; Clergy Oath Rolls; Entries of the Meeting Places of Dissenters; &c., &c.

5.—REGISTERS OF THE ESTATES OF PAPISTS, 1675 to 1764.

6.—JUSTICES' CERTIFICATES OF CONVICTIONS AND APPEALS FOR HOLDING CONVENTICLES, 1664 to 1687. Files of Proceedings against Dissenters charged with being present at Religious Exercises other than those appointed by the Church of England, "constituting a body of evidences of the highest interest and importance to the historian ot Anglican Nonconformity in London."

7.—SACRAMENTAL CERTIFICATES. Many thousands of certificates from 1671 to 1825, containing the names and autographs of very many eminent Englishmen, and of Clergy of the London Parishes.

8.—JUSTICES' CERTIFICATES OF NON-JURORS, RECUSANTS, &c., from 1673, giving the names, professions, trades, places of abode, &c., of those who were summoned and appeared, or failed to appear, of those who subscribed the Rolls or refused to do so, &c.

9.—HEARTH AND STOVE TAX ACCOUNTS, 1664, a complete set, "of great importance to the genealogist."

10.—LIST OF FREEHOLDERS liable to serve on Juries in the various parishes and places of the County, in fifteen folio volumes, continuous from 1696 to 1789; COMMISSIONS OF THE PEACE, &c., 1687 to 1785; REGISTER OF THE ESTATES OF JUSTICES, 1746 to 1820; &c., &c.

11.—ORDERS OF COUNCIL CONCERNING THE PLAGUE, 1661 to 1666. This Book also contains Lists of Recusants, Persons fined for "prophane language," cursing and swearing, &c.

12.—ORDERS OF COURT MADE AT QUARTER SESSIONS FROM 1716. A series full of interesting information of the proceedings of the Justices touching the government of the County in its various departments.

13.—LAND TAX ACCOUNTS. A series extending from 1767 to 1833. Most useful in pedigree inquiries.

14.—MISCELLANEA. Lists of Alehouses at various periods, the earliest being 1552; Lists of Butchers' Recognisances against selling meat in Lent, 1631; Books and Contracts relating to County Works, *e.g.*, Bridges, Prisons, the New Sessions House, Clerkenwell, the Paving of the Haymarket, Maintenance of the Streets, &c., &c., from George I.; Books relating to the Militia, 1757 to 1816; and many others.

The whole forming (in Mr. Jeaffreson's words) "A body of Muniments which would enable a zealous and competent antiquary to produce an adequate history of the County, from Elizabeth to Victoria."

The completeness and rapidity with which the object for which the MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORD SOCIETY is formed can be carried out must of course depend on the number of subscribers and the amount of their contributions.

It is hoped that a sufficient number of Subscribers will be secured to allow the production of one or two volumes yearly, and that the whole may be finished in five years. Each volume will be complete in itself, as far as possible, and will be fully indexed.

The rate of an ordinary Single Subscription is fixed at One Guinea annually, payable on the 1st January in each year, and entitling the subscriber to the publications of that year; but there is every encouragement to hope that in so enlightened and wealthy a constituency there will be found many (some have already come forward) who will be willing to give donations of larger amount in order that the work may be as thorough as possible.

The Subscription List is therefore arranged under two heads; one of Ordinary Subscribers of One Guinea annually for five years, and another of Donors to what may be called "The Editing Fund." Any contribution to this fund of Five Guineas and upwards will be held to *include* a subscription for five years, and will entitle the donor to a copy of every publication issued during that period.

N.B.—No volume will be supplied to any subscriber whose subscription for the year is unpaid, and no volume will be sold to any but a subscriber, except at a largely advanced price.

The first Volume, containing INDICTMENTS, CORONERS' INQUESTS POST MORTEM, and RECOGNIZANCES, from 3 Edward VI. to the end of the reign of Queen Elizabeth, was issued in May last.

The second Volume is now at press.

The third Volume is expected to appear in the course of the present year.

All are under the Editorship of Mr. CORDY JEAFFRESON.

The Honorary Treasurer, or Honorary Secretaries, will be happy to furnish any information, or to receive the Names of Donors or Subscribers.

March, 1887.

DONORS.

	£	s.	d.
Adams, B. H. Esq. (the late)	5	5	0
Barnard, Herbert, Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Barter, Henry, Esq.	5	5	0
Bashford, W. C. L., Esq.	5	5	0
Beal, E. W., Esq.	5	5	0
Brooking, J. S., Esq. (the late)	5	5	0
Burt, George, Esq.	5	5	0
Cecil, The Lord Eustace, M.P.	5	5	0
Church, H. Francis	5	5	0
Clark, George T., Esq.	5	5	0
Clode, Charles M., Esq., C.B., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Cockayne, G. E., Esq., F.S.A., Norroy King of Arms	5	5	0
Cocks, Thos. Somers, Esq.	5	5	0
Coope, O. E., Esq., M.P. (the late)	5	5	0
Cundy, Chas. F., Esq.	5	5	0
Curtis, Spencer H., Esq.	5	5	0
Daubeny, General Sir H. C. B., G.C.B.	5	5	0
Devonshire, The Duke of, K.G.	10	10	0
Drury, C. Fortnum, Esq., V.P.S.A.	5	5	0
Ebury, Lord	5	5	0
Fletcher, J. S., Esq	5	5	0
Finnis, G. Carruthers, Esq.	5	5	0
France, John, Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Gadesden, A. W., Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Goldsmiths' Company, The	10	0	0
Greville, Hon. G. F.	5	5	0
Gwynne, J. E. A., Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Hardy, W. J., Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Harrison, William, Esq.	5	5	0
Harvey, Richard M., Esq.	5	5	0
Hill, Charles, Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Hillingdon, Rt. Hon. Lord	10	0	0
Holland, Right Hon. Sir H. T., Bart., G.C.M.G., M.P.	5	5	0
Homan, E., Esq.	10	10	0
Hovenden, Robert, Esq.	5	5	0
Hughes-Hughes, W., Esq.	5	5	0
James, Francis, Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Jersey, The Earl of	5	5	0
Kennard, Stephen, Esq. (the late)	5	5	0
Latham, Morton, Esq. (the late)	5	5	0
Layton, Tho., Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Lee, Henry, Esq.	5	5	0
Lincoln's Inn, The Hon. Society of	5	5	0
Lucas, Thomas, Esq.	5	5	0
Lusk, Alderman Sir Andrew, Bart., M.P.	5	5	0
Lyall, Charles, Esq.	5	5	0
Mackintosh, G. G., Esq.	5	5	0
Manning, H. E. Cardinal	5	5	0
Marshall, James, Esq.	5	5	0
Maryon-Wilson, Sir Spencer, Bart.	10	0	0
Miller, Alexander E., Esq., Q.C.	5	5	0
Milman, Lieut.-General Bryan, C.B.	5	5	0
Morley, Sir F. B., K.C.B.	5	5	0
Morley, Samuel, Esq. (the late)	10	0	0
Morris, Edward R., Esq.	5	5	0
Ness, James, Esq.	5	5	0
Nicholson, Sir Richard	50	0	0
Nicholson, Cornelius, Esq., F.S.A.	2	2	0
Noble, John, Esq.	5	5	0
Noel, The Honble. Henry L.	5	5	0
North, Colonel J. Sidney	5	5	0
Nottage, Mr. Aldn. (the late)	5	5	0
Penton, Captain	10	10	0
Pixley, Stewart, Esq.	5	5	0
Powell, G. H., Esq.			
Pownall, John Fish, Esq.	10	10	0
Price, J. B., Esq.	5	5	0
Ryder, The Honble. H. Dudley	5	5	0
Salomons, Sir David, Bart.	5	5	0
Salters' Company, The	5	5	0
Shadwell, Charles Lancelot, Esq.	5	5	0
Smith, B. Woodd, Esq.	26	5	0

	£	s.	d.
Sotherby, C. W. H., Esq.	5	5	0
Staples, Mr. Alderman	5	5	0
Stedall, Colonel Robert	5	5	0
Stewart, J. A. Shaw, Esq.	5	5	0
Strafford, The Earl of, Lord Lieut. and Custos Rotulorum	10	10	0
The Lord Mayor, Aldn. Sir Reginald Hanson, M.A., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Tufnell, T. R., Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Tyler, Charles, Esq.	5	5	0
Tyler, Sir James	21	0	0
Wakefield, C. M., Esq	5	5	0
Walford, Cornelius, Esq., F.S.A. (the late)	5	5	0
Waller, F., Esq., Q.C.	5	5	0
Waterlow, W. Blandford, Esq.	5	5	0
Watney, John, Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Webb, Captain J. Sidney	5	5	0
Westminster, The Duke of, K.G.	10	0	0
Whitaker, Joseph, Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Wigram, W. Knox, Esq. (the late)	5	5	0
Wood, R. H., Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Wood, Thomas, Esq., of Littleton	5	5	0
Wright, Charles, Esq.	5	5	0

SUBSCRIBING MEMBERS

(*of One Guinea Annually for Five Years*).

Agnew, Major-General.
Antrobus, E. E., Esq., F.S.A. (the late)
Ashby, John, Esq.
Atkinson, H. J., Esq.
Bayley, Edmund K., Esq.
Bethell, Wm., Esq.
Bickerstaff, W. M., Esq.
Bodkin, W. P., Esq.
Bowker, Henry, Esq., Junr.
Brandon, Henry, Esq.
Brooke, Thos., Esq., F.S.A.
Burgess, Philip B., Esq.
Byles, Walter Barnard, Esq.
Churchill, Lord Alfred S.
Cook, Major A. B.
Fiennes, The Hon. J. F. T. W.
Ford, John W., Esq.
Galsworthy, E. H., Esq.
Gibbons, Sir John, Bart.
Gibbs, Henry Hucks, Esq.
Glossop, F. H. N., Esq. (the late)
Gordon, Sir H. W., K.C.B.
Goslett, Alfred, Esq. (the late)
Gotto, E., Esq.
Gray's Inn, The Honble. Society of
Grevel, Messrs. W. H. & Co.
Grosvenor, The Hon. Algernon H.
Guildhall Library, The
Hailstone, Edward, Esq., F.S.A.
Hales, Professor John W.
Halswell, H. B., Esq.
Hamilton, Lord George, M.P.
Heal, Ambrose, Esq.
Hill, Chas., Esq., F.S.A.
Hoare, Joseph, Esq. (the late)
Hogarth, J. R., Esq.
Inner Temple, The Hon. Society of the
Johnstone, Major-General Julius
Joyce, G. Hayward, Esq.
Lilly, W. S., Esq.
Littler, R. D. M., Esq., Q.C.
London Library, The
Marshall, George W., Esq., LL.D., F.S.A.
Marshall, W. G., Esq.
Martineau, P. M., Esq.
Master, R. E., Esq.
Miller, G. T., Esq.
Miller, Wm., Esq.
Munro, G. L., Esq.
Nelson, E. M. Esq.
Northampton, The Marquis of
Palliser, Captain Arthur
Pim, Rear-Admiral Bedford (the late)
Plowden, Sir W. Chichele, K.C.S.I.
Pownall, H. H., Esq.
Reade, Rev. C. Darby.
Reckett, Francis, Esq.
Rose, H. Cooper, Esq., M.D.
Scadding, Walter, Esq.
Scott, Sir David Sibbald, Bart., F.S.A. (the late)
Sedgwick, John Bell, Esq.
Stapylton, H. E. C., Esq.
Trehurst, John, Esq.
Wace, Rev. H., D.D.
Wheatley, H B., Esq., F.S.A.
Woodd, Basil T., Esq.
Woodd, Charles H. Lardner, Esq.
Woodd, R. Ballard, Esq.
Woods, F. A., Esq.
Wyatt, Sir W. H.
Young, Francis, Esq.

PRESS NOTICES OF VOLUME I.

CONTAINING

INDICTMENTS, CORONERS' INQUESTS-POST-MORTEM AND RECOGNIZANCES FROM 3 EDWARD VI. TO THE END OF THE REIGN OF QUEEN ELIZABETH

EDITED BY

JOHN CORDY JEAFFRESON,
B.A. Oxon, and Barrister-at-Law of Lincoln's Inn.

WITH AN INDEX BY A. T. WATSON.

"Times" (*Jan.* 25, 1887).

"A work of considerable value for the light it throws upon a past age is the first volume of the 'Middlesex County Records,' edited by Mr. Cordy Jeaffreson. . . . . The historian of the future will thank the Middlesex County Records Society and its Editor for recovering, tabulating, and printing these old documents. . . . . The work has been compiled with evident care, and in a luminous introduction Mr. Jeaffreson puts the reader in possession of a good deal of information respecting the character and methods of judicial business, while he at the same time calls attention to salient facts in the documents now collated. . . . . Throughout these pages much information may be gleaned touching the manners and customs, pleasures and occupations of our ancestors in the sixteenth century."

"Morning Post" (*June* 16, 1886).

"Future writers, in dealing with the history of London and Middlesex from the time of Edward VI., will derive considerable help in their work from the publications of the Middlesex County Record Society, of which the present is the first volume. . . . . Antiquaries, more especially those interested in the history of Middlesex, owe a debt of gratitude to Mr. Cordy Jeaffreson for the able manner in which he has selected and arranged the contents of the initial volume of the Record Society, whose labours promise much interesting work in the future."

"Globe" (*May* 28, 1886).

"It was a happy inspiration under which the magistrates of Middlesex, four years ago, resolved to take steps for putting in order the judicial records of the county. . . . The first volume is now before us. It gives an account of the Middlesex Sessions Rolls, and a glance at its contents is sufficient to show the value of the materials brought together."

"Saturday Review" (*Aug.* 7, 1886).

"In the handy and comfortable volume before us we have a selection of the records from the third year of Edward VI. to the forty-fifth year of Queen Elizabeth. . . . . This book will be a valuable handmaid to history, archæology, and jurisprudence. No one but a critic need read it through *seriatim* in one or two sittings, but it will be almost as fascinating and enticing a book of reference as the First Quarto of Dr. Johnson's Dictionary. Mr. Jeaffreson's industry deserves the heartiest commendation. His conscientiousness is almost appalling."

"Notes and Queries" (*Aug.* 7, 1886).

"We hail the appearance of the present volume as a sign that a most important class of documents is at length attracting the attention it deserves. . . . . It is the purpose of the volume, its Editor tells us, 'to exhibit the purport and principal particulars of all the noteworthy documents contained on these files from their commencement in Edward's time to the close of Elizabeth's reign.' This he has done in a most successful manner."

"Athenæum" (*Sept.* 11, 1886).

"The Editor's preface, which extends over sixty pages, is an admirable piece of work. . . . . If the future volumes are compiled with the same care that has been expended on this we may hope to have within a reasonable time full knowledge of the justice business which was transacted in Elizabethan and Stuart times, in what, for many historical purposes, is the most important of English counties."

"Guardian" (*Jan.* 19, 1887).

"Mr. Jeaffreson found himself in possession of 412 files containing some 30,000 documents. Of necessity a selection had to be made from these, and Mr. Jeaffreson proceeded to make it upon, as it seems to us, exceedingly sound principles. . . . . A volume compiled from such materials and on such principles could scarcely fail to contain much interesting matter and many facts illustrative of the social manners of the Elizabethan period. . . . . It will be seen from these extracts that Mr. Jeaffreson has kept the promise of his Preface and produced a very interesting volume. One word must be added in recognition of the excellent Index, for which we are indebted to Mr. Watson."

"Tablet" (*Dec.* 4, 1886).

"The bulk of the volume consists of extracts which contain matter of value for the historian, the antiquary, or the economist. In the preface, however, which extends to above fifty pages, the Editor has shown in a most interesting and readable form what a picture of the times the records with which he deals supply. . . . . The above examples are amply sufficient to show the great value and importance of the work undertaken by the Middlesex County Record Society. If the remainder of the task be performed, as we do not doubt it will be, in the same admirable manner as this first instalment, many a missing link may be retrieved."

"Illustrated London News" (*March* 19, 1887).

"ECHOES OF THE WEEK," by G. A. S.

". . . . I cull these curious items from a most interesting work entitled 'Middlesex County Records.' . . . . The 'Records' are a treasure-house, not only of the legal lore but of the manners and customs of Tudor times. Wearing apparel, weapons, nuisances, murders, sports and pastimes, hobby-horses, looking-glasses, whistles, two-pronged forks, falcons, theatres, and hundreds of other topics are treated so tersely yet so instructively as to make one long for the appearance of the second volume."

MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORDS.

VOLUME II.

MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORDS

VOLUME II.

INDICTMENTS, RECOGNIZANCES, CORONERS' INQUISITIONS-POST-MORTEM, ORDERS AND MEMORANDA, *temp.* JAMES I.

EDITED BY

JOHN CORDY JEAFFRESON

B.A. OXON., AND BARRISTER-AT-LAW OF LINCOLN'S INN

WITH AN INDEX BY A. T. WATSON

PUBLISHED BY
THE MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORDS SOCIETY
AT THE CLERKENWELL SESSIONS HOUSE

LONDON:
PRINTED BY WOODFALL AND KINDER,
MILFORD LANE, STRAND, W.C.

EDITOR'S PREFACE.

I. *Books temp. James I.*—Apart from the editorial introduction and the index, the Middlesex County Record Society's initial publication consists altogether of the substance or principal facts of documents, that are preserved in a long series of fragmentary sessions-rolls. Resembling it in containing matters taken from the remains of a large body of sessions-files, the present volume differs from that earlier publication in containing data—*viz.*, sessional orders, minutes of criminal cases, memoranda and other entries of record—drawn from the nine oldest volumes of the large assemblage of books, which form so large a part of the Middlesex Manuscripts. These nine volumes are (1) three folios of the *Gaol Delivery Register*, that was begun on the 19th of January in James the First's 5th year, (2) four folios of the *Sessions of Peace Register*, that was begun on the 18th of the same month and year, and (3) two folios called *Process Books of Indictments*, the earlier of which was begun in the April of James's 8th regnal year.

Though the earliest folios of the *Gaol Delivery Register* and *Sessions of Peace Register* exhibit neither on their vellum covers nor on their fly-leaves any note of evidence, that they were the first volumes of their respective kinds kept by the Clerk of the Peace for the county of Middlesex, there is ground for a confident opinion, that the two Registers opened with the two volumes, which received their first entries in the same month and almost on the same day of James's reign. Whilst the memoranda of the Elizabethan parchments make no reference to contemporary books of registration, it is in the highest degree improbable that, had the Jacoban volumes been preceded by earlier folios, the two books immediately preceding the two series of extant folios would have been posted up to their last leaves in the same week. It may therefore be assumed without misgiving, that the earliest remaining folios were the first folios of the two several Registers.

II. *The Gaol Delivery Register.*—From the January of James the First's 5th year to the end of his reign, it was the duty of the Clerk of the Peace for Middlesex, or one of his subordinate officers, sometimes styled "the Clerk of Gaol Deliveries," to place in the Gaol Delivery Register a brief note of every important transaction of the last Gaol Delivery, using the minutes put upon the indictments and recognizances of the same session's file, and also the matters exhibited in the original writing of those documents, as materials for what may be called the concise official narrative of the acts and proceedings, touching Middlesex, of the most recent Old Bailey Session. In the performance of this inter-sessional work the Clerk of Gaol Deliveries showed himself an expert in stripping facts of legal verbiage. It was seldom that he gave more than two lines to the case of a culprit, arraigned on a single capital indictment. In one line he set forth the culprit's name and offence, saying nothing of the crime and its doer over and above the bald facts, that might in coming time be useful to any clerk, who should be ordered to hunt out the original record of the matter,—*viz.*, the annotated indictment that alone could be produced in evidence that the culprit had been acquitted, or after conviction had been branded or sent to Tyburn. Having in this manner reduced an entire indictment to a single line, he put over it the brief memorandum of the pleadings, verdict, judgment or other "consequences" of arraignment, copying letter for letter the concise note figuring in contracted Latin on the indictment immediately over the first mention of the culprit's name. For examples of the way in which the Clerk of Gaol Deliveries packed into two lines the main facts of a comparatively long document, readers are referred to pp. 210 to 228 of the present volume, which exhibit numerous matters transcribed from the Gaol Delivery Register. In other sections of his summary of a session's acts and proceedings, the clerk wrote no less concisely. The lists of culprits delivered by proclamation, of culprits awaiting trial in prison, of culprits committed to the custody of mainpernors, and of persons under recognizances to appear and give evidence at the next Gaol Delivery are made out with the fewest words possible. In recording the Orders of Court, however, the scribe gives the *ipsissima verba* of the Justices' ordinances, and in doing so uses only such familiar contractions of the English words as are usually found in seventeenth-century letters. Of these Orders, whether they relate to the general business of the county or to the interests of particular individuals, due notice is taken in the body of the present volume.

The register kept thus closely, and for the most part kept in extremely contracted Latin, is not a work from which mere literary idlers would derive much entertainment. But whilst they are less diverting and on the whole less instructive than the original documents of the files, to which they are a kind of official index, the brief and closely written entries of the successive folios afford the painful student much curious information that has perished from the mutilated sessions-files, and also numerous interesting particulars that were not at any time discoverable from the filed documents. In supplementing the defective session-files these books are especially serviceable, and would in this respect be even more valuable to students of James's reign and time, had the successive Clerks of Gaol Deliveries done their appointed work with greater regularity and exactness. It is an affair for lively regret that during the last seven years of James the First the books were kept with a remissness that in certain passages of those years wanted nothing of scandalous negligence. As readers will learn from the section of this volume that deals especially with the entries of this Register, it occurred repeatedly that the negligent registrar took no notice whatever of a Gaol Delivery. But for ten years (*viz.*, from the beginning of James's 6th year to the end of his 15th year) the register was kept with sufficient care and exactitude; and from the entries made in the folios during these years, one learns even to a unit how largely the criminal code of our ancestors was destructive of human life in one of the smallest English counties.

(*a.*) Number of *Felons sentenced to be hung in Ten successive Years of James I.*—From the registrations of capital executions during the above-stated ten years, it appears that—

In 6 James I. the number of persons hung was . .	55
,, 7 James I. ,, ,, ,, . .	55
,, 8 James I. ,, ,, ,, . .	52
,, 9 James I. ,, ,, ,, . .	77
,, 10 James I. ,, ,, ,, . .	46
,, 11 James I. ,, ,, ,, . .	98
,, 12 James I. ,, ,, ,, . .	84
,, 13 James I. ,, ,, ,, . .	91
,, 14 James I. ,, ,, ,, . .	71
,, 15 James I. ,, ,, ,, . .	75
Total of persons hung in the ten years .	704

This total, be it observed, is not the number of the persons sentenced to death in those ten years, but the number of the felons actually executed by the rope in a single decade; the yearly average of these executions for felonies done in Middlesex being 70·4.

(*b.*) *Number of Culprits who died by the "peine forte et dure" during the same Ten Years.*—Amazing as the total of the hangings, done in Middlesex during so short a term, must be to most readers of this page, it may not be regarded as a full exhibition of the mortality for which the penal code of our forefathers was directly accountable in the years under consideration. For that full exhibition, the number of the persons pressed to death by the *peine forte et dure* for "standing silent"—*i.e.*, for declining to confess or plead to indictments for crimes done in Middlesex—must be added to the number of the felons who died by the rope for felonies committed in the same county. What was the number of the culprits who in James's time elected to pass from this world by a death no less ignominious and far more painful than death at the gallows, in order to avoid the forfeiture of property they were desirous of transmitting to their nearest kindred? The notion prevails that it was rare for a culprit to have the hardihood and heroism to dare and endure, for the sake of those who were especially dear to him, one of the most hideous of the numerous forms of death devised by the cruelty of human legislation. The entries of the Gaol Delivery Register put it beyond question that in the earlier part of the seventeenth century it was by no means uncommon for a culprit, at the mere motion of domestic affection, to accept the hideous doom of the "forte et dure," when by a single word of confession he would have been entitled to the quicker, less cruel, and less repulsive fate of death by strangulation. It appears also from the same entries that this noble fortitude was not confined to culprits of the sterner sex. To the honour of the gentler sex, it is to be recorded that in the ten years under consideration several women went to the "peine forte et dure" at their own election, accepting, for love of others, an excess of torture which they would have avoided had they been chiefly actuated by care for themselves.

From the Register it appears that—

In 6 James I. 6 persons died by the "peine forte et dure."
" 7 James I. 3 persons " " "
" 8 James I. 6 persons " " "
" 9 James I. 2 persons " " "
" 10 James I. 1 person " " "
" 11 James I. 3 persons " " "
" 12 James I. 5 persons " " "
" 13 James I. 2 persons " " "
" 14 James I. 1 person " " "
" 15 James I. 3 persons " " "

10 | 32 Total of persons to die by "the peine" in ten years.

3·2 Yearly average of persons who died under the "forte et dure."

Of the thirty-two persons who were thus pressed to death by heavy weights in ten years for declining to confess or plead to indictments for crime done in Middlesex, *three* were women. Remembering how rare it was in the seventeenth century for a woman, moving in the classes most disposed by circumstances to crime, to be possessed of any considerable property, the judicious reader will feel no surprise that of the thirty-two no more than three were women. Had women been more generally in possession of property, that could be a matter of serious concern to their survivors, the women brave enough to die by the "forte et dure" would doubtless have been more numerous.

In the article on the *peine forte et dure*, in Giles Jacob's "New Law Dictionary" (*ed.* 1772), it is said: "Before judgment passes of *pain fort et dure*, the Court orders a taste to be given to the criminal of the pain to be endured if he will not comply; and the Court will not proceed to this judgment before all methods are used to persuade him to plead. This is the constant practice at Newgate Sessions." In other words, it was the constant practice at Newgate Sessions for the Court to torture silent culprits by throwing them on the ground and pressing them with heavy weights, in order to extort from them confessions of guilt or pleadings of innocence, that would result in forfeiture. This foretaste of the dreadful pain, be it observed, was given before judgment, *i.e.*, before an irrevocable sentence to the "peine forte et dure." After sentence for stubborn taciturnity, the culprit had lost his power of avoiding death under heavy weights by an utterance that would have given his body to the gallows and his property to the Crown. Though there is evidence that the constant practice so quaintly described in Jacob's Dictionary was a part of our penal method in a later period of the seventeenth century, the criminal records of Middlesex afford no evidence, nor any ground for suspicion, that torture was thus applied in James the First's time to mute culprits, for the mere purpose of forcing them to speak. It may therefore be assumed that this use of torture was no practice of the Old Bailey court-house during the period covered by the present volume. Anyhow, it is certain that the thirty-two persons, sentenced to the *peine forte et dure* in ten consecutive years of James's reign, died under the sentence. In the files one comes upon indictments against some of these individuals, on which the clerk wrote "mortuus ad istas quia stat' mut' antea et h'et judic' pen' fort' et dure" = dead to these because he stood mute to a former indictment and had judgment of the *peine forte et dure*, or "mortuus in pen' fort' et dur'" = dead in the *peine forte et dure*. Respecting the sentenced culprits who are not noticed in this manner on subsequent indictments nothing is said, either on the parchments of the files or in the pages of the Register, after the one brief record of judgment to "the peine." It follows, therefore, that the perfect account of the persons put to death by the rope for felonies done in Middlesex, or by "the peine" for stubborn silence at the Old Bailey, stands thus :—

704 persons hung,
32 „ pressed to death,
10 | 736 „ executed in ten consecutive years,
73·6 being the yearly average of persons put to death by the two forms of execution.

The reader must bear in mind that this account takes no notice of the numbers of the persons put to death in the same two ways for felonies, or for silence to indictments for felonies, done within the bounds of the city of London.

(*c.*) *Executions for Felonies, or for Silence to Indictments for Felonies, committed in London.*—Though it may be computed at no more than 130,268 persons (the known number of the inhabitants in 1631), the population of James the First's London (*viz.*, of "the city" and its "liberties") greatly exceeded the contemporaneous population of those parts of Middlesex, which we have long been in the habit of regarding as part of London, and appears to have considerably surpassed the entire population of what has come to be styled the metropolitan county. In James's time, whilst our wealthiest merchants had their homes as well as their places of business within its limits, "the city" with the Lord Mayor for its chief magistrate numbered amongst its resident householders several of the wealthiest nobles and some of the stateliest gentry of England. The "town," in which the princes of commerce pursued gain and spent their leisure, was also the daily resort of the people of quality and pleasure who dwelt about Whitehall and Westminster Abbey. Whilst Paul's Alley was a favourite lounging-place of courtiers, Cheapside was frequented by modish people who had their homes outside the city, scarcely less than by the ratepayers of city parishes. Under these circumstances, the felonies committed in the populous capital must have greatly outnumbered the felonies committed in the adjacent county, where goldsmiths' shops and merchants' warehouses were less plentiful, and burglars and cutpurses had fewer opportunities for preying on society. In arguing inferentially, it is, however, best to avoid a suspicion of overstating the case. Let it therefore be assumed that in James the First's time, when Marylebone was wood or grass land and Paddington was peopled chiefly by farmers and farm-labourers, that the felonies done in London only equalled in number the felonies done in Middlesex, and that the persons who perished at Tyburn or under "the peine" for crimes perpetrated in London were neither more nor less numerous than the persons who perished in the same two ways under indictments for felonies done in Middlesex. By this moderate computation it appears that the number of persons executed, during the sixth and nine following years of James the First, by the rope or "the peine," for offences committed in London or Middlesex, were 1472 in number, the yearly average of executions during the decade for the capital and the county being 147·2.

(*d.*) *Executions for Felonies, or for Silence to Indictments for Felonies, committed in London or Middlesex during the Reign of Queen Elizabeth.*—From this moderate view of the mortality in London and Middlesex, for which the criminal law was accountable during ten years of James the First, one may form a moderate approximate estimate of the number of persons put to death for offences committed in the same capital and county during the reign of the last of the Tudors. There is no reason to think that London and Middlesex were much more populous, or that their joint population comprised a larger criminal element in the time of our first Stuart sovereign than in the time of Elizabeth. The successive enactments and ordinances for restraining the growth of London and its suburbs, no doubt, indicate a buoyancy of population, and a tendency in the capital and its suburbs to encroach upon the adjacent country. On the other hand, the vigilance and energy with which the authorities enforced the various laws against persons guilty of building new houses, or subdividing ancient tenements, or entertaining inmates without licence to do so, justify a confident opinion that, though not altogether successful, the stringent measures for preventing the growth of the metropolis were in the main effectual, and that, though it somewhat increased, the population of the capital and the county did not grow rapidly. Still, the slow growth of the population during the two successive reigns may be supposed to have been attended with a slight increase in the number of capital offences committed in the capital city and the contiguous shire. But it does not follow that the slight growth in the number of crimes and criminals resulted in a proportionate increase of the number of persons executed for felonies. An examination of the statistical summaries at the close of the present volume will satisfy most readers that the criminal law was less rigorously administered under James than it had been in the days of Elizabeth. In so far as it was likely to affect the criminal death-rate, the slight growth of crime and of the number of persons who committed crime was more than counterbalanced in James's reign by the greater disposition of juries to convict culprits of petty larceny on clear evidence that they were guilty of capital felony, and by doing so to allow them to escape the gallows, albeit with shoulders scored by a whip of tails. The Middlesex records afford no grounds for thinking that the yearly average of executions by the rope and "the peine" was greater in James's reign than in Queen Elizabeth's time. Still, to guard against the suspicion of overstatement, let us multiply the Jacoban yearly average (147·2) by 44, taking no account of the hangings and executions by "the peine" that occurred in the four months and a fortnight of Elizabeth's 45th year. By this moderate calculation it appears that during the Queen's reign the criminal law put to death 6,476 persons for offences committed in London or Middlesex. To be yet more secure of erring on the side of under-statement, let us deduct 400 from this staggering total, and be content to say no more than that in Elizabeth's time upwards of six thousand of the inhabitants of London and Middlesex were hung or pressed to death by heavy weights for the good of society. To reflect that in a single reign six thousand of the inhabitants of a single city (with a population of some 130,000 souls), and of a single county (holding no bigger town than "Old Westminster" within its limits), went to the next world through the hempen noose, or the Newgate dungeon in which they were slowly squeezed to death,—to look upon a map of England, and, observing how small a part of it is covered by London and Middlesex, to remember that between Mary Tudor's death and James's accession, so strong an army of wretches passed thus miserably from so small a patch of "merry England,"—is to regard the spacious times of great Elizabeth from a gloomy, and even appalling, point of view. To realize fully the significance of this penal death-rate, readers should calculate how many of the 4,000,000 inhabitants of what is termed modern London would be yearly killed by judicial sentences, if we hung and pressed people to death at the Jacoban rate. It is a ghastly thought that, had we to this hour persisted in killing criminals at the Jacoban rate, we should in each of the latest years of her present Majesty's reign have hung or pressed to death about 2,263 of the inhabitants of the metropolis.

III. *The Sessions of Peace Register*, *temp. James I.*—What the Gaol Delivery Register is to the acts and proceedings of successive gaol-deliveries, and to the indictments and recognizances of the successive gaol-delivery files, the Sessions of Peace Register is to the acts and proceedings of the successive sessions of the peace, and to the documents of the Sessions of Peace rolls. Like the Gaol Delivery Register, it also preserves a considerable number of Orders made by the Justices of the Peace for the conduct of the affairs of the county.

(*a.*) *Orders and Memoranda touching Hickes's Hall.*—James the First's time was an eventful period for the Justices of Middlesex; and of its memorable incidents none was more conducive to the comfort and dignity of the magistrates than the erection of the court-house that was known to successive generations by the name of the wealthy

London merchant, who built it wholly at his own charges and then made a free gift of it to the county. From times considerably anterior to the long period covered by the Middlesex County Record Society's initial volume to the 10th year of James the First, the Middlesex Magistrates had no statelier Justice Hall for the holding of their ordinary sessions of the peace than the chief room of the Castle Tavern, standing in the Constabulary of St. John's Street. It was in this tavern parlour that the magistrates dispensed justice to petty misdemeanants, and received from grand-juries the greater part of the True Bills on which culprits were arraigned at the Old Bailey for offences committed in Middlesex. In this room, "at the Signe of the Castle" (*vide* p. 81 of the present volume), it was that Ben Jonson and a long series of offenders, from Dorothy White to Thomas Garnett, stood before the grand-jurors who found against them the bills which were in due course transmitted to the Old Bailey. But in James's 10th regnal year, the Middlesex magistrates ceased to meet under the sign of The Castle. The last Session of the Peace to be held under the ancient sign was held in the August of that year (*vide* p. 82), and on the 12th of the following January the Justices of the metropolitan shire met for the first time in the new court-house, one of the notable orders made at the session, with the unanimous assent and approval of the twenty-two then and there assembled magistrates, being that the house "built by Sir Baptist Hickes, and given to the Justices of the Countie of Middlesex for a Session House should for ever hereafter be called by the name of Hickes Hall, and that all inquisitions and other offices that shold be there taken for the said countie sholde be from henceforthe entered of Record as taken apud Hickes Hall in St. John Street in the county of Middlesex,"—an order, that was observed to a time so recent that it may fairly be spoken of as yesterday, when Sir Baptist's hall was replaced by a statelier and more commodious building. But while his public spirit was fitly acknowledged by his brethren of the Middlesex bench and other persons of worshipful quality, Sir Baptist Hickes was not so fortunate as to escape altogether the obloquy that persons of ignoble natures delight in pouring on the most estimable public characters. By the same court, that rendered Sir Baptist so appropriate a compliment, in reward of his munificence to the metropolitan shire, it was ordered (*vide* p. 84) that Grace Watson, wife of Peter Watson, of St. John's Street, apothecary, should appear before the bench, to answer "for givinge revylinge speeches against Sir Baptist Hickes, touchinge the buildinge of the Sessions House." It does not appear from the book of record, whether she resented the erection of the new hall, as a thing that interfered with her ancient lights, and threw gloom over her back-yard, or afforded her some other reasonable ground for discontent and bitter emotion. Nor does it appear from the brief note of the register, what punishment was awarded to Grace Watson for her contumelious utterances respecting Sir Baptist, " and alsoe for her unruly behaviour in the open court," when she appeared before the Justices in obedience to their worships' order.

(*b.*) *Orders and Memoranda touching the Middlesex House of Correction.*—Several matters, besides the growing indisposition of juries to send thieves to the gallows for their first essays in grand larceny, concur to show that society in Middlesex was less harshly disposed to ordinary criminals in the days of James than it had been during the previous reign, and even made distinct steps towards the state of feeling which rendered it possible for the philanthropists of a much later time to procure for criminals a treatment not wholly discordant with justice and benevolence. A step was made towards this better condition of social sentiment, when ceasing to bore the vagrant with a hot iron through the right ear, the law decided to apply the branding-iron to the culprit's shoulder, where the perpetual stigma would not be apparent to every one who scrutinized him in the public ways. A longer and firmer step was taken in the same right direction by the people of Middlesex, when they determined to build a house of correction, in which vagrants and other misdemeanants, for whose amendment there was a possibility, should be instructed in manual industries and trained to habits of labour, instead of being thrown back into the streets, after they had been soundly whipt for being hungry and dirty and having nothing to do. One of the most noteworthy orders to be found in the Sessions of Peace Register directed, under date of 21st October, 12 James I. (*vide* pp. 103, 104), that two thousand pounds should be levied by rate from the whole county of Middlesex, to defray the costs of building and establishing the house of discipline, so urgently needed for the better dealing with rogues, and other disorderly persons who would pass to the hangman, unless measures were taken to withdraw them from roads leading to Tyburn. This order is the more deserving of attention because it gives the precise amounts of money to be contributed towards the £2,000 by the several parishes or constabularies of the county, the parishes and other districts being grouped together under the names of the different hundreds to which they respectively belonged,—a body of details that will be of service to the antiquary, desirous of producing a map of old Middlesex divided into its hundreds, and of estimating the respective populousness and affluence of the Middlesex parishes in the earlier years of the seventeenth century.

It is almost needless to say, that the order to raise so large a sum as £2,000 from the county for the more reasonable and effectual treatment of its rogues and vagabonds, who had hitherto appeared to the ordinary observer to cost the Middlesex ratepayers little more than the money spent on whips for their backs, branding-irons for their shoulders, and rope wherewith to hang the worst of them, was no order to be accepted and obeyed by the county without a murmur at new-fangled notions and fanciful projects. But the Justices knew how to stifle opposition to their will, and reduce the malcontents to silence. When Michael Shorditche of Ickenham, gentleman, had the rashness and insolence to aver that "the countye would withstand the rate" (*vide*, pp. 105, 106), he was promptly brought before Their Worships at Hickes Hall to answer for such "unfitt and mutynous" language, and on his appearance was bound for his future good behaviour in the sum of one hundred pounds. It may be assumed that henceforth Mr. Shorditche was silent about the rate, which he could not abuse roundly and to his heart's content, without forfeiting so large a sum.

Though the rate was not raised readily in some of the parishes, the reformatory prison was built in something less than the twelve months next following the date of the order for levying the two thousand pounds; and on 5th October, 13 James I., the first orders (*vide* pp. 117, 118) for the government of the new house were put on paper. It was provided that a discreet woman should be appointed to govern the female prisoners, and that the same prisoners should be kept in seven rooms especially assigned to them, apart from prisoners of the other sex. Further, it was ordered that the governor of the prison should appoint a discreet and honest person to read "divine service and prayers" to the people under correction "once everie daye at the least . . . . and twice everie Sabboth-daye." On the 11th of January in the same year (*vide* p. 120) it was ordered "that everie person committed thither shalbe sett to labour and have no other nurture, then that he or she shall get with their labour, except they be sicke." Rising at 6 A.M., and going to rest at 7 P.M., winter and summer, the prisoners were made to work between those hours hardly and incessantly, with the exception of the times allotted to prayers, meals and midday recreation. "A bell," says one of these January orders, "shalbe tolled everie morninge at sixe, everie noone at xi and again at xii, and everie eveninge at vii." Sleeping on straw, that was renewed every month, the rogues under correction had warm pottage thrice a week, *viz.*, on Sunday, Tuesday, and Thursday; it being further provided that "their lynnen (if any they have)" should be washed from time to time. How often it was to be washed is not stated. Eight other orders for the better government of the doleful place were issued by the visiting Justices on 1 May, 15 James I. (*vide*

p. 130), one of them running in the following words: "Item, for that oftentymes servants, apprentices and *other unruly and disordered persons* be sent thither to receave correccion for the better humbling of them to their dutyes rather then to make them worse or desparate in the course of their life, it is thought requisite that such persons, sent in to such purpose at the request or complainte of such as intend their reformacion, be not lodged or dietted amongst the rest of the roagues (except it be specially commaunded), but rather apart and by themselves, yett so as they may finde themselves in a House of Correccion, by houlding them to labour and using them to labour hardly as the qualitie of their offence requireth." Whence it appears that, within three-and-a-half years of the establishment of the new reformatory school, servants, apprentices *and other unruly and disordered persons*, not under sentence of law, were committed to it for severe and possibly wholesome discipline. Who were the "other unruly and disordered persons," who were neither the servants nor the apprentices of the persons committing them for correction to so stern a school of manners? A fair inference is that they were the more or less troublesome children of the people who sent them to a common gaol for better nurture.

IV. *The two Process Books of Indictments*, *temp. James I.*—Divided into sections, each of which is headed with "Ad Generalem Sessionem Pacis tentam apud &c.," or "Ad Sessionem Pacis tentam apud &c.," followed by the date of the session, these two books may be described as the supplementary Sessions of Peace Register, in which the Clerk of the Peace entered the names and offences of the persons against whom he was directed at the successive sessions to proceed by indictment. Most of the offenders, whose names were thus entered in these books, were charged with nothing worse than common assaults, neglecting to keep watch, failing to assist in the repair of highways, and forbearing to attend church. Two-thirds of the entries relate to matters of no historical moment; but both volumes (especially the frayed, detached and tattered leaves of the fragmentary second volume) have been of great service to the present editor, in enabling him to recover the names of recusants who were indicted by bills no longer in existence for "not coming to church," and thereby to perfect the list of recusants so proceeded against from the beginning of James the First's eighth year to the end of his reign.

V. *Sessions Rolls temp. James I.*—From a comparison of the most substantial and least injured of the Elizabethan files with those of the Jacoban files, that without being absolutely perfect have lost no considerable number of their original documents, it becomes manifest that before either of the two bodies of rolls suffered from decay, the files of the later reign were stouter and heavier than the files of the earlier period. It does not, however, seem that the greater bulkiness of the Jacoban files was due to any noteworthy increase in the number of the indictments. On the contrary, the greater stoutness and weight of the files put together in James's reign appear to have been occasioned by a steady increase in the number of the recognizances, the larger dimensions of the bills, and the much greater thickness of the parchment used in the Clerk of the Peace's office. From these three causes the files became so inconveniently big and cumbrous in James's earlier time, and also in the closing years of Elizabeth, that the Clerk of the Peace thought it well to omit from the sessional bundles the writings for whose preservation there was no manifest need. Hence certain kinds of documents, that contributed in no slight degree to the interest of the Middlesex County Record Society's former book, do not appear in the files from which the present volume has been mainly compiled. For instance, though prisoners of course continued to die in Newgate of gaol fever, the sessions rolls of James's time are silent about the deaths from "the pining sickness." In like manner, though the gallants and roisterers of the urban districts of Middlesex continued to fight duels with rapier and dagger, the files yield few coroners' inquisitions touching the circumstances of the frays. Indeed, it is seldom that the searcher of the Jacoban rolls comes upon the bill of a coroner's inquest for cause of death, that was not used as a bill of indictment in the Old Bailey court-house.

In literary style and texture, the documents of the Jacoban files closely resemble the documents of the Elizabethan rolls. Nor is there any noteworthy difference in the penmanship of the two sets of records, although the clerks of the later period wrote somewhat more largely and less artistically than the scribes of the earlier time. It is more worthy of remark that the Jacoban clerks surpassed their Elizabethan scribes in the ingenious art of scriptural contraction. Where a clerk of the earlier time wrote "nul" or "rec," the Jacoban penman wrote "nl" or "r'." But the most remarkable example of this stronger disposition of the later scribes to write long sentences with the smallest possible number of words, and to spell the words with the fewest possible letters, occurs in the memorandum,

(*a.*) *Cog ind pe li le cre.*—It is doubtless in the memory of most readers of the Middlesex County Record Society's former volume that the Elizabethan clerk, who put on Ben Jonson's indictment for the manslaughter of Gabriel Spencer a note of the poet's confession, pleading for clergy, clerical capability, and subsequent branding, wrote at the bill's head, "Cogn' Indictament petit librum legit ut Cl'icus sign' cum lra T et del' juxta formam statut' &c." In the following reign the clerk of gaol-deliveries, plying his pen in the service of the Middlesex Justices, boiled and peeled this not extravagantly verbose record down to "Cog ind pe li le cre" *Cog*noscit *ind*ictamentum, *pe*tit *li*brum, *le*git, *cre*matur = He confesses the indictment, asks for the book, reads, is burnt." It must be admitted that the ingenious inventor of "cog ind pe li le cre" was a consummate master of the art of putting things briefly, and sparing himself trouble. But to his discredit it must be recorded that, in his generous ambition to spare himself needless pains, he sometimes forgot to do his duty in the easiest way, and left it altogether undone. At the present date the gentleman's ingenuity would redound more largely to his honour, had he exercised it evenly and consistently on all the pages of the books of record (*vide* pp. 227, 228, and 229 of the present volume) that were committed to his keeping.

(*b.*) *Po se cul ca nul sus.*—It is necessary that I should speak at some length of this memorandum, which is one of the most frequent of the memoranda that, by appearing on the indictments, caused "the files, which without them would be mere rolled files, to become sessions-rolls, in their literary substance and essence, though not in their literary form—*i.e.*, coherent records of the acts and proceedings of successive sessions." And it being the obvious duty of an editor of obscure records, on discovering an inaccuracy in his work, to take the earliest opportunity for calling attention to the error, and seizing the opportunity to use it with the utmost effect, I invite particular attention to what I am about to say of this no longer perplexing and misleading memorandum. In my preface to the Middlesex County Record Society's former volume, I gave "Ponit se culpabi*lem* catalla nulla suspendatur" as the right extension of "Po se cul ca nul sus." I did so, under the impression that "He puts himself guilty" (the exact translation of "Po se cul") meant what the words at first sight appear to mean, and signified a confession of the indictment, or what is nowadays called corruptly "a plea of Guilty." Longer study of the memoranda on the indictments has taught me that my impression was erroneous, and that the right extension of the unpunctuated memorandum is "Ponit se culpabi*lis* catalla nulla suspendatur."

Arising in a less degree from the contractedness of the Latin words than from the absence of punctuation, and in a far smaller degree from the absence of punctuation than from the absence of the numerous words that are needful to expand the brief note into a full record of clear significance, the difficulty of dealing with "Po se cul ca null sus" disappeared as soon as it became manifest to me that "po se," "cul," "ca null," and "sus" were in fact four several symbols for four distinct groups of words. (1), "Po se" is a symbol for "*Po*nit *se* non culpabilem super patrie juratam" = He (or she) puts himself (or herself) not guilty on a jury of the country (2), "Cul" is a symbol for "Et jurata dicit (or juratores dicunt) quod est *cul*pabilis=And the jury says (or the jurors say) that he (or she) is guilty. (3), "Ca null" is a symbol for "Et habet *ca*talla *null*a pro forisfactura," or "Et habet *ca*talla *null*a forisfacienda," or "Et *ca*tallorum *null*um est probatum" (all of which forms are indicated by imperfect extensions of the memorandum, to be found on some of the indictments)=And he (or she) has no chattels (or there is no proof of chattels) for forfeiture. (4), "Sus" is a symbol for "Ideo consideratur (or consideratum est) per curiam quod suspendatur per collum quousque mortuus sit"=Therefore it is (or was) decreed by the Court that he (or she) be hung by the neck till he (or she) be dead.

In the fullness of its most usual form, the entire record of "Po se cul ca null sus" was a mere symbol of a record that ran thus (in thirty-one Latin words, containing in all 171 letters)—"*Po*nit *se* non culpabilem super patrie juratam, et jurata dicit quod est *cul*pabilis, et habet *ca*talla *null*a pro forisfactura, Ideo consideratum est per curiam quod *sus*pendatur per collum quousque mortuus sit"=*He puts himself* Not Guilty on a jury of the country, and the jury says he is *Guilty*, and he has *no chattels* for forfeiture, Therefore it was decreed by the Court that *he* (*or she*) *be hung* by the neck till he (or she) be dead. As it was needful (so long as the indictments were *well* kept) for a clerk to put this record, in some form or other on the indictments, over the name of every person convicted of felony by a jury and sentenced to death, it is not surprising that the Clerk of the Peace boiled the record of 171 letters down to a brief note, containing only sixteen letters.

All the capital felons mentioned in the Middlesex County Record Society's former volume, who on their arraignment acknowledged the guilt of which they were accused, are described in the words of the memoranda as *confessing the indictment.* Holding fast to the *ipsissima verba* of the memoranda, I also described each capital felon mentioned in that book, who putting himself on trial was found guilty by a jury and sentenced to death, as a culprit who "po se cul"="put himself guilty." Readers, who search the book to ascertain the incidents and consequences of any such culprit's arraignment, should therefore bear in mind that the words "put himself guilty" are the exact translation of the unpunctuated memorandum "po se cul," which, on being duly extended, amplified, and punctuated, signifies that the culprit *put himself* on trial and was found *guilty* by a jury. At the present date it is a matter of no concern whether the doer of any sordid crime who died at the gallows for it in Elizabeth's reign was convicted on his own confession or by verdict of a jury. But to biographers it may be of importance to know that such pious Catholics as Dorothy White and

William Hartley did not confess the indictments preferred against them, but pleaded "Not Guilty," and were found "Guilty" by verdict of jurors. In like manner, it is well for social historians to be assured that *no one* of the several persons indicted for witchcraft done in Elizabethan Middlesex confessed the crime on arraignment.

(*c.*) *Po se non cul nec r'*.—Whether they are followed by other words, as is usually the case, or stand alone, as they often do both on the bills and in the Gaol Delivery Register of James the First's time, the words "po se" mean that the culprit, over whose name they are written, put himself not guilty on a jury of the country, *i.e.* (to use a term familiar to lawyers) "put himself on the country," or (to use a term more familiar to the laity) "put himself on trial." When they are followed, either on a bill of indictment or in the Gaol Delivery Register, by "cul" or "non cul de . . . . sed cul de . . . ." or "non cul nec r'," the word or words by which they are so followed are the minute of the jurors' verdict. "Non cul nec r'" is the most common note of a verdict of acquittal. The Latin-less reader needs no further instruction as to the significance of "non cul"; but an explanation of the "nec r'" will be accepted graciously by the antiquary who in early manhood took a first-class at Oxford. This appendage to "non culpabilis" (=not guilty) appears in various forms in the Middlesex files. On the indictments of Edward the Sixth's and Mary's times, and on the earlier Elizabethan bills, it appears in the more easily understood forms of "nec se retrax," "nec se retraxit," "nec se retraxer'," "nec se ret," "nec recess'," "nec recessit," "nec recesser'," and "nec rec'." But in the later Elizabethan bills and in the Jacoban files and books of record, the almost invariable form of the memorandum is "nec r'," signifying "nor did *it* (*i.e.*, the jury) or *they* (*i.e.*, the jurors) retract"; this addition to the mere minute of the verdict being a memorandum that, after giving the verdict of "Not Guilty," the jurors did not withdraw from or retract the verdict, but on the contrary held to it.

In the times when "nec r'" was thus appended by Elizabethan and Jacoban clerks to a minute of a verdict of acquittal, judges dealt with juries and verdicts in ways that would not be tolerated in the present time. When a jury returned a verdict of "Guilty," the judges could set aside the finding, if they deemed it contrary to the evidence. They could require the jury to reconsider the decision, and, in case the jury persisted in it, could reprieve the culprit before judgment and certify for his pardon. "The Court," says Jacob in the *New Law Dictionary*, "may set aside a verdict that convicts a man contrary to evidence. . . . . *Wood's Inst.*, 648." In explanation of this somewhat startling statement, it is also said by the same careful writer, "And if the jury will by verdict convict a person against or without evidence, and against the opinion of the Court, they" (*i.e.*, the Court) "may reprieve him before judgment, and certify for his pardon." 2 *Hale P.C.*, 310."

But though judges might thus set aside a verdict of "Guilty," by compassing its nullification, they could not set aside a verdict of "Not Guilty," if they failed to admonish the jurors into withdrawing the acquittal and replacing it with a conviction. "If," says Jacob in his Dictionary, "the jury acquit a person of an indictment of felony against evidence, the Court, before the verdict is recorded, may order them to go out again and reconsider the matter; but this hath been thought hard, and of late years is not so frequently practised as formerly: There are instances where defendants acquitted of crimes contrary to evidence have been bound to the good behaviour. 2 *Hawk. P.C.*, 442. In case a jury acquits a man upon trial against full evidence, and being sent back to consider better of it are peremptory in and stand to their verdict, the Court must take it, but may respite judgment upon acquittal: And here the King may have an attaint."

Whilst judges dealt in this overbearing manner with verdicts of acquittal, it was competent for a jury of its own mere motion, after coming into court with a verdict of acquittal, to change its mind at the last moment, and recalling their verdict after its delivery to replace it with a finding of Guilty. "But," says Giles Jacob, "a jury have been permitted to recall their verdict; as where one was indicted of felony, the jury found him Not Guilty, but immediately before they went from the bar, they said they were mistaken, and found him Guilty, which last was recorded for their verdict. *Plowd.*, 211." The earlier Middlesex files are so fragmentary, that it would be wholly unreasonable to infer from their few remaining parchments that such withdrawals of verdicts of acquittal were infrequent in the times of Edward and Mary and the earlier years of Elizabeth. It is however worthy of remark, that though I kept a sharp and steady look-out for memoranda of these quick reversals of sentiment, whilst working on the indictments for the production of my statistical summaries, I came in the whole course of my labour, from 3 Edward VI. to the end of James's reign, on only two instances of juries recalling a verdict of acquittal. One of the indictments for capital felonies, tried in 1 & 2 Philip and Mary, exhibits the clerical memorandum "Po se non cul *sed* recessit ca null"=He put himself Not Guilty *but* withdrew no chattels=(when amplified and punctuated) He put himself Not Guilty on a jury of the country: and the jury found him Not Guilty, *but withdrew:* he had no chattels for forfeiture." The same note (Po se cul *sed* rec ca null) appears upon the bill of indictment, on which John Clerke late of London yeoman was tried at the Old Bailey in the 26th year of Elizabeth for stealing a carcase of flesh. After hearing the jury declare him Not Guilty, the wretched man heard the same jury declare he was Guilty.

(*d.*) *The Reliance to be put on the clerical Minutes of the Indictments.*—With respect to these minutes it should be impressed on readers that the proportion of the indictments for minor (*i.e.*, not capital) offences, which exhibit no clerical memoranda, is so large as to warrant a statement that, though they sometimes condescended to annotate these less momentous bills, it was not the usual practice of the successive clerks of the records to put memoranda on the indictments for the less serious offences. The indictments for assaults are annotated with a sufficient frequency to show that, whilst the usual fine in James the First's time for an ordinary assault was one shilling, the equivalent of from five to six shillings of Victorian money, assaults of inordinate violence or other circumstances of peculiar enormity were punished with far heavier fines, with or without imprisonment or other grave penalties; but most of the bills of indictment for common assault and battery give no information touching judgment, verdict or plea. The comparatively few indictments for petty larceny are more frequently annotated, and the clerk of the peace seems to have derived a virtuous delight from writing at full length the judgments against those keepers of immoral houses, who were carted about the town to the music of ringing basons, and were well whipt at Bridewell before being enlarged under heavy recognizances. But the indictments for nuisance and simple trespass, like the indictments for other trivial misdemeanours, for the most part afford no information respecting the incidents of arraignment or consequences of trial. It is otherwise with the indictments for capital felonies. Though a few of the Elizabethan bills for mortal offences are without annotations (in which cases the omission may have been due to the culprit's death before trial, or to the postponement of his trial to the next gaol-delivery, or to the fact that the story of his conviction and sentence to death was fully recorded on a lost bill of the fragmentary files), it was certainly the practice of the clerks throughout the Queen's reign to annotate the capital indictments with sufficient fullness and circumspection. And even in those years of James the First, when the Middlesex records were kept most carelessly, the negligent clerk of gaol-deliveries was less neglectful of the capital than of the minor bills.

Enough has been said, for the moment, of this clerk's negligence in his later time, but a convenient occasion has come for speaking of his faculty for blundering in his earlier and better days. At the Newgate Gaol Delivery of 9th February, 9 James I., a woman, styled in the indictment against her "Becon Neale nuper de London spinster," was convicted of grand larceny. What note appears on the bill of indictment against this woman ?—" pe li non le sus "=*pe*tit *li*brum *non le*git *sus*pendatur" =she asks for the book, does not read it, and therefore was sentenced to be hung. The clerk who could record that a woman pleaded her clergy, that the judges allowed her the book, and that she went to the gallows through her inability to read the book, was clearly a clerk on whose entries of record readers should not be required to put unqualified reliance.

But though the indictments were annotated and gaol-delivery books were kept with insufficient exactness by a particular clerk of James the First's time, enough remains of the work of earlier clerks to justify a strong opinion that the minutes and lengthier narratives put on the Elizabethan indictments were penned by trustworthy scribes. It is also certain that these trustworthy scribes of the earlier reign were especially moved to use their pens cautiously and precisely in making entries of pleas for clergy and consequent brandings with the letter T. When a felon had received short and fit delivery at Tyburn, it was seldom needful to refer to the brief record of his execution. But in Queen Elizabeth's time, no less than in later times, it was a common occurrence for a felon, who had formerly pleaded his clergy and received the shameful stigma of the hot iron, to make a second prayer for the book. When a culprit, convicted by confession or verdict, was suspected of pleading his clergy for a second time, it was needful to refer to the record of his previous conviction. The Court could not refuse him the book because his left hand was marked with the letter T, which some cruel practical joker might have put on the brawn of his left thumb, or he himself might have burnt into his own skin in some whim of morbid humour. A scar on the thumb's brawn, which might be the result of a surgical obliteration of the hateful letter, was even weaker evidence that the culprit had in former time sued for and been allowed the benefit of scholarship. The more damnatory mark was nothing more than a reason for making particular inquiry into his previous history. To justify the Court in refusing him a chance of escaping the hangman by reading his neck-verse, it was in the first place necessary to produce the original record of his previous indictment, conviction, pleading of clergy and branding,—*i.e.*, the fully annotated bill of his former indictment.

On the production of this evidential parchment, it was in the power of the felon to deny that he was the person named in the document, and in respect to that matter to put himself on the country : in which case, as readers of the former volume on the Middlesex records doubtless remember, a jury was impanelled and charged to inquire and declare by their verdict, whether he were the same or another person It followed from the frequency with which records of pleadings *for* and allowances *of* clergy were required for purposes of evidence at the Old Bailey and other criminal courts, that they were made with even greater care than the records, that were never or seldom needed for evidential ends. It being to the interest and convenience of clerks of the peace and clerks of gaol-deliveries, that these particular minutes should not be discredited, it may be assumed confidently that, in Elizabeth's days, when the Middlesex records were kept carefully, the annotations of the indictments, which might at any moment be demanded for the sake of evidence that certain felonious clerks had pleaded their clergy, were made and, when it was needful to amend them, were amended with the nicest exactness. Sometimes in the Queen's reign felons, after having their clergy allowed to them, escaped the fiery touch of the hot iron by being peculiarly favoured with an immediate remission of the branding, or with "a reprieve before branding," that was followed by remission of the penalty. Felonious clerks were also sometimes "reprieved before branding," because it seemed fit to the Court *to defer* the branding and delivery till the convicts had undergone a further term of imprisonment. In these cases, it was the clerk's duty to put on record the remission or reprieve before branding, or the mere respite of the operation. For instance, in the 43rd year of Elizabeth, when on his arraignment at the Old Bailey for a larceny committed on the 16th of March in that year, Henry Dowdall, late of London, yeoman, had confessed the indictment, asked for the book, read it like a clerk and been reprieved before the burning, the note put on the indictment against him was "Cogn Ind petit librū legit ut clericus rep^{r}. ante cremat'" = He confessed the indictment, asked for the book, read it like a clerk, and was reprieved before branding.

There is the greater need to call the reader's attention to these facts, because, since the publication of the evidence of Ben Jonson's arraignment at the Old Bailey, for the manslaughter of Gabriel Spencer, it has been urged by so able an Elizabethan scholar as Dr. Brinsley Nicholson that, instead of being actually branded in accordance with the record, the poet must somehow or other have been so fortunate as to get a remission of the branding. Anything urged by so exemplary an Elizabethan specialist as Dr. Nicholson, on any matter touching the field of literature which he has mastered with equal devotion and address, is of course deserving of the most respectful consideration; and no competent critic is likely to dismiss with haste or discourtesy the doctor's contention that, if Jonson had been really branded, Dekker would scarcely have failed to taunt the poet with the felonious stigma, when mocking him for having been compelled to read his neck-verse. There is no doubt considerable force in this argument of the eminent man of letters, who was the first critic to discover, by the new light of the recently found indictment, the several spiteful allusions to Jonson's penal discomfiture, with which Dekker seasoned the ignoble though pungent satire of the "Satiromastix."

Had Ben Jonson escaped branding, in accordance with Dr. Nicholson's suggestion, in the 40th year of Elizabeth, and had he some thirty years later (say, in Charles the First's time) been convicted of another clergiable capital felony, he could in his old age have discredited the record of his former conviction and allowance of clergy, and swept its evidence aside by showing his unbranded left thumb, and saying to the jury, "Here is conclusive proof that I am not the Benjamin Jonson who slew Gabriel Spencer and was branded in the 40th of Elizabeth. My left hand has no T upon it, nor a scar where the letter might once have been visible; whereas the record of the felon who killed Gabriel Spencer bears testimony that he was marked in the usual way with the Tyburn T." Of course clerks are sometimes careless and negligent; but the evidence of their records is not to be regarded lightly, because they now and then make a slip. The clerk who annotated the Middlesex indictments in the 40th of Elizabeth was the same careful clerk who three years later put the minutes on the bill of indictment against Henry Dowdall, another yeoman of London. To some readers it may appear more probable that the minutes put on the indictment against Ben Jonson were exactly in accordance with the facts of his case, than that the habitually accurate clerk, who was careful to write "rep^{r}. ante cremat'" on Henry Dowdall's bill, mistold the story of the poet's passage through the Old Bailey court-house. Anyhow, in considering Dr. Nicholson's suggestion and arguments, students should bear in mind the way in which notice used to be taken of cases in the Middlesex records, where the branding of a criminal was either remitted or deferred.

VI. *The Summaries of the True Bills.*—As great care and labour (indeed, an amount of labour and time that from certain points of view might be deemed excessive and unjustifiable) have been expended on the production of the statistical tables, printed on the concluding pages of the present volume, it is hoped that they will be of some service to social historians, in helping them to estimate the relative prevalence of different kinds of crime, the degree in which the rigorous penal code of our ancestors was destructive of human life, the degree in which the rigour of that code was modified by benefit of clergy and verdicts of petty larceny given on evidence of capital felony, the proportion of indicted culprits who were acquitted by juries, the proportion of arraigned felons who confessed the indictments preferred against them, and the proportion of the last-named felons who after putting themselves guilty (or, as we now-a-days say corruptly, 'pleading guilty') followed up their acknowledgments of guilt with prayer for the clerical benefit. It is also hoped that the summaries will be useful to certain readers, in serving the purpose of a general class-index to the indictments of the sessions-rolls, and showing the proportion of the indictments, that have been compressed into the two volumes. Just as the reports on ancient writings, published from time to time by Her Majesty's Commissioners on Historical MSS., are useful in guiding inquirers to documents which they wish to examine, and also in saving them from wasting time and labour in searching for particular documents in accumulations of manuscripts that do not comprise any of the desired records, it is hoped that these summaries, whilst guiding them to records they may wish to examine, may save students from wasting time in searching at the Clerkenwell Sessions House for writings not to be found there.

(*a.*) *The Defectiveness of the Records, from which the Summaries have been made.*—Had the indictments of Middlesex files been in the first instance fully annotated, and then preserved to the present hour in their original entirety, the number of the persons counted into the following summaries as having been indicted for capital felonies would correspond with the combined numbers of persons counted into the same tables for having been convicted or acquitted of capital felonies, for having stood mute on arraignment, or for being described in the bills as capital culprits "at large," allowance being made for the cases of culprits dying in prison between indictment and arraignment, and culprits respited for trial at a session of a later year. So also, the combined numbers of the felons sentenced to death, the capital felons pleading clergy, and the convicted felons reprieved before judgment would be neither greater nor less than the number of persons convicted of capital felonies. But at no time of the long period from 3 Edward VI. to 22 James I. were the indictments annotated fully. Of a considerable proportion of the persons, who are shown by existing indictments to have been convicted of capital felony, one learns nothing from the minutes on the bills, beyond the fact that they were so convicted by juries. One looks in vain to the minutes for information, whether they were sentenced to death, or allowed benefit of clergy, or reprieved before or after judgment. Even in the capital bills of Elizabeth's time, when they were annotated with comparative amplitude and exactness, one comes continually on the names of culprits without any clerical memoranda. In those years of James the First, when the Middlesex records were kept with exemplary carelessness, the clerk of gaol-deliveries often tells no more of a person indicted for capital felony than that the culprit "po se"= put himself on trial. When it suited his humour to record that a culprit was convicted of mortal felony, the inventor of "pe li le cre" often omitted to add whether the felon was branded, sentenced to be hung, or reprieved. And whilst some of the bills were insufficiently annotated, other indictments, on whose minutes more care was possibly expended, have lost from decay or some other cause of injury those portions of their original substance, to which one would look for marginal memoranda. Eating the parchments from the right-hand edge to their middle, mere rot has reduced some of the files to half their original size, cutting the documents from top to bottom almost as neatly as a ragged knife would have cut them. From the halves of the indictments, held by the cord of one of these half-consumed files, one may learn the names of culprits and the crimes for which they were indicted, but neither the incidents nor the consequences of the arraignments. Where one of these half-consumed files is part of a year's bundle of sessional parchments, it operates largely in raising the number of persons indicted for capital felonies, above the number of persons shown by the year's extant indictments to have been convicted or acquitted of capital felonies, or to have been at large with indictments for capital felonies found against them, in the year to which the bundle pertains.

(*b.*) *Results of the Summaries.*—So much having been said of the attenuation of the earlier rolls and the mutilation of many of their remaining documents, it may appear needless to remark that the figures of the Elizabethan summaries are in no degree significant of the comparative lightness or heaviness of the calendars of the prisoners, arraigned at the Old Bailey in the successive years on charges of capital felony or for minor offences. To save them, however, from misconceptions that would result in wildly erroneous conclusions, I venture to caution every peruser of the tables to bear in mind that, whilst none of the Elizabethan files are perfect, some of the annual bundles are so attenuated and scrappy as to be literally "mere handfuls" of frayed and disfigured documents. In no degree indicatory of the amount of business done at the Newgate gaol-deliveries, the fewness of the Elizabethan indictments is impressively significant of the magnitude of the losses occasioned by the decay of the files. That the yearly average of indictments at the Newgate gaol-deliveries during Elizabeth's reign was about the same as the yearly average of indictments in the time of James the First, appears from the number and largeness of the packets, in which the mere refuse and undecipherable débris of the Elizabethan files are preserved at Clerkenwell, and also from the number of the indictments in the few Elizabethan bundles that retain something of their original shape and substantiality.

(1.) *Results touching Benefit of Clergy.*—The increasing proportions of the capital felons, who in the four successive reigns avoided death by pleading their clergy, point with curious significance to one effect of King Edward's grammar-schools, and the greater diffusion of primary education in the times of Elizabeth and James. In Edward's reign the proportion of capital felons who received the clerical benefit was 8·54 per cent. of the one hundred and seventeen felons who appear from the few remaining indictments to have been convicted of capital felonies done in Middlesex. Under Queen Mary the proportion of felons pleading and having the clerical benefit was fractionally higher than in the previous reign, *viz.*, 8·75 per cent. of the capital convicts. The extant Edwardian and Marian indictments are too few to justify readers in assuming that the lost bills would have yielded the same proportions of clerical felons. But it makes for confidence in what may be termed the historic significance of the figures, that the two lots of extant indictments, tried in two successive reigns, when the new grammar-schools were only getting into operation, and nothing had occurred to greatly change the old proportion of the lettered to the unlettered culprits, yield results so nearly identical. The fragmentary Elizabethan files afford evidence of an increase in the proportion of the capital felons capable of reading a verse of scripture, that corresponds to what one would conceive to be a natural and necessary consequence of the diffusion of primary culture amongst the populace. Of the 617 persons, shown by extant indictments to have been convicted of capital felony in the first twenty years of Elizabeth's reign, 21·71 per cent. pleaded clergy and had the clerical benefit after reading with adequate address ; and of the 1,428 persons, shown to have been convicted of capital felony in the Queen's last twenty-five years, 35·5 per cent. escaped the gallows by benefit of clergy ; the percentage of the whole 2,045 culprits, shown to have been convicted of capital felony during the reign, who had the clerical benefit, being 31·83. The proportion of capital felons, who in James the First's time avoided the rope by reading was still higher, being 38·95 per cent. of the whole number of felons sentenced to death during the whole reign, and 41·62 per cent. of the convicts shown to have been sentenced to death during 6 to 15 James I. inclusive—ten years during which the indictments were annotated more fully, than the bills of the later years of the King's time. Of 672 felons, who had the clerical benefit in

James the First's time, 23·06 per cent. confessed their indictments before pleading clergy. Thus, the tables for the four successive periods show that

temp. Edward VI., 8·54 of the capital felons could read,
temp. Mary, 8·75 " " "
temp. Elizabeth, 31·83 " " "
temp. James I., 38·95 " " "

(2.) *Balance of Convictions and Acquittals.*—On comparing the Jacoban with the Elizabethan summaries, readers will observe that the proportion of the culprits, who are shown by the defective files of the later period to have been acquitted of capital offences, is much greater than the proportion of capital culprits, who are shown by the much more defective records of the earlier period to have been acquitted by juries. This increase in the number of acquittals of capital indictments is largely referable to the growing practice of juries to acquit of capital felony and convict of petty larceny, on evidence of grand larceny. As every culprit, who profited from this merciful usage of the Jacoban juries was a unit transferred from the tale of capital convictions to the tale of capital acquittals—a unit "counting as two in the division"—the lenient practice affected greatly the balance of convictions and acquittals, sometimes even causing the latter to exceed the former in number. Of the 1,616 persons shown by the Jacoban bills to have been acquitted of capital felony, 21·96 per cent. were at the same time convicted of petty larceny on evidence of grand larceny. The Jacoban files preserve evidence of 355 of these "imperfect" acquittals in 3,341 arraignments, that resulted in 1,616 acquittals and 1,725 convictions of capital felony. Had the evidence of capital crime resulted in convictions of capital felony in the 355 cases, the convictions of capital felony on the 3,341 arraignments would have been 2,080 instead of 1,725, and the acquittals of capital felony would have been 1,261 instead of 1,616. At the same time, the greater readiness of juries to convict of petty larceny on evidence of great larceny seems to have been attended by a greater readiness to acquit culprits altogether, when their guilt could be regarded as doubtful.

(3.) *Imperfection of the Results.*—Enough has been said of the defectiveness of the Middlesex records to warn the student of the summaries that he must attribute to their results a degree of imperfection corresponding to the defectiveness of the data afforded by the fragmentary files. Whilst the Elizabethan sessions-rolls are so attenuated and scrappy, as to afford no bases for even the most conjectural computation of the measure of their losses, the Jacoban files appear to have lost about a third of the original number of their indictments ;—a rough estimate that has been formed from a comparison of the files with the entries of the Gaol Delivery Register, for the ten years 6 to 15 James I. inclusive, and from observation of the number and largeness of the packets in which the mere litter and débris of the " broken files " have been put away in the Clerkenwell muniment-room. In arguing from the numerical data afforded by the remaining two-thirds of the Jacoban rolls, students may not assume that rot and defacement have worked with even-handed and proportionate destructiveness on the different kinds of documents and memoranda. The Gaol Delivery Register, for the ten years during which it was kept with sufficient care, affords some remarkable evidence against any such assumption. For instance, whilst the files of those ten years retain no more than 498 sentences to death by the rope, the G. D. Register shows that 704 persons were actually hung in those ten years. During their entireness the files must, therefore, have contained more than 704 records of sentences to hanging, as through grants of pardon the number of persons actually hung was less than the number of persons sentenced to the gallows. To escape the suspicion of exaggeration, however, let no allowance be made for pardons in respect to these 498 sentences, and for the purpose of the present computation let it be assumed that all the 498 sentences were executed. On that assumption, the files in their present state retain 70·73 per cent. of their original number of records of sentences to hanging, that were actually carried into effect, and have lost a trifle over 29·26 per cent. of them.—Now, let us look to the records of sentences to the *peine forte et dure* in the same ten years. Whilst the G. D. Register for the ten years shows that 32 persons were in that time sentenced to " the peine," the files preserve no less than 28 of the original records of those sentences, *i.e.*, seven-eighths of the original number. Thus whilst they have lost 29·26 per cent. of the original records of sentences to the gallows, that were actually carried into effect, the files have lost only an eighth, or a decimal percentage of 12·5, of their original records of sentences to the *peine forte et dure.*

VII. *Other Notable Matters of the present Volume.*—To call attention in these introductory pages to all the curious and more or less instructive entries of the present publication would be to extend a preface to an inconvenient length, but it will be for the advantage of readers who, without having time to study the book thoroughly, would take a general view of its contents, that attention should be called to a few of the many matters that are especially deserving of consideration.

(*a.*) *Catholic Recusants.*—To satisfy the several readers of the former volume, who have expressed a desire for the *ipsissima verba* of the more exemplary indictments of catholic priests for celebrating mass or for being and remaining traitorously in the country, in disobedience to well-known statutes of Elizabeth, the editor has printed at length, in the second division of the body of the present book, all the most characteristic of those fully annotated indictments, together with English translations of the bills and their clerical memoranda. He has also given a summary of every remaining indictment against the catholics and other recusants for "not coming to church;" and in his desire to render the fullest possible account of these last-named offenders, he has counted into the summaries of the True Bills not only the persons whose prosecutions for failing to attend the services of the established church are certified by extant bills of indictment, but also the catholics and other recusants, who are not named in those bills, but are shown either by the filed memoranda of proclamations or by the entries of the Gaol Delivery Register or the entries of the Process Books, to have been proceeded against for that offence. In respect to all other offenders the summaries of the True Bills accord precisely with the descriptive headings under which they are printed, no offender being counted into the tables unless his name appears in a remaining bill of indictment; but to do full justice to the activity of magistrates and informers against the people who kept away from church, the editor in making the yearly summaries added to the number of persons, indicted by extant bills, the number of the persons who are shown by other writings of evidence to have been proceeded against for the said misdemeanor by bills, that have perished. A few of the persons so indicted in James the First's time were Brownists and other sectaries having no friendly disposition to the Roman faith and church, or people who neglected the religious exercises of the church from mere levity; but to the end of James's reign the great majority ofth e offenders thus proceeded against for religious non-conformity were resolute catholics. Of course the recusants, whose names occupy so much space in the index of the former volume, were only a small proportion of the recusants of Elizabethan Middlesex. For the first five years of James the First, the list of recusants given in the present volume is also greatly defective; but though it may want a few names that would figure in a perfect record, the list of the recusants given in the ensuing index may be regarded as the fairly and substantially perfect roll of the individuals, who were prosecuted in the last seventeen years of the king's reign for neglecting to attend the services of the Middlesex churches. Anyhow, historians seeking fuller information respecting the catholics of England from Elizabeth's accession to James's death, may be assured that the two volumes now published by the Middlesex County Record Society exhibit everything about the catholics of the two reigns, to be found in the Clerkenwell manuscripts.

(*b.*) *Forcible Entry and Disseisin.*—As no one of the many people who, from the time of Richard the Second to the end of James the First's reign, were guilty of forcible entry and disseisin, can ever have found it to his advantage to have entered forcibly on land to which he was claimant, and by unlawful means have dispossessed for a moment the person or persons whose title he disputed, it is curious and perplexing that throughout the successive generations of so long a period the populace should have persisted in so turbulent and futile a way of asserting their claim to real estate. All these forcible entries terminated in the same way,—the punishment by fine, with or without brief imprisonment, of the principals in the riotous misdemeanor, and the restoration of the "status quo." When (*vide* pp. 2 and 3) Thomas Palmer of the Middle Temple gentleman, Thomas Badger of the Inner Temple gentleman, Anthony Chapman gentleman and John Lynsey, one of the king's yeomen of the peace, made forcible entry into Humfrey Cruse's dwelling-house in the Round Wolstaple of Westminster and ejected Mr. Cruse from the same tenement, three Justices of the Peace (*viz.*, Sirs Vincent Skinner, William Bowyer and John Grange, knts.) went personally to the Round Wolstaple, and finding the same Thomas, Thomas, Anthony and John in unlawful possession of the same house, caused them to be arrested and thrown into Newgate, where they were kept prisoners till they had paid the fines imposed upon them by the same magistrates,—Thomas Palmer being fined £2, Thomas Badger £5, and Anthony Chapman and John Lynsey 10s. each. In like manner, when (*vide* p. 5) John Selbie William Mundaie and Hugh Smithe had ejected the widow Anne Smithe by illegal force from a certain house at Enfeilde, John Brett esq. J.P. hastened to Endfield, and laying the forcible intruders by the heels threw them into Newgate, there to remain till they should have paid the fine imposed upon them. All the forcible entries ended with fine and other discomfiture to the deforciants, and an order of "fiat restitutio" for the ejected party. Yet people went on with their futile "forcible entries"—possibly from pure delight in rioting.

(*c.*) *Houses of Ill Fame.*—In dealing with these pest-houses and schools of wickedness, Jacoban "society" seems to have acted in Middlesex very much as society acts at the present time in the western districts of modern London. Enduring them and looking away from them, so long as they did their vile business unobtrusively and noiselessly, the decent householders of suburban London made fierce war upon the keepers and inmates of brothels, when the houses became unendurably numerous and noisy. Tolerant of the nuisance under ordinary circumstances, the Jacoban town was apt at any moment, when the condition of affairs became other than commonplace, to rise in fervid and ferocious virtue against an evil, which people had not yet learnt to call "*the* social evil." In these moods of transient indignation, the authorities delighted in "making examples." Society was in one of these moods when it (*vide* pp. 87, 88) rejoiced in the sentence passed at the Old Bailey on William Barnewell of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman and his wife Thomasina Barnewell gentlewoman, on their conviction of keeping "communem domum lupinariam vocatam . . . . in qua quidem domo diverse male-disposite persone et meretrices juratoribus predictis ignote procuracione ejusdem Willelmi Barnewell et Thomasine uxoris ejus scortacionem et fornicacionem tam per noctem quam per diem adtunc et ibidem commiserunt ad inquietacionem et perturbacionem diversorum ligeorum domini Regis ibidem commorantium." The law dealt with this gentleman and gentlewoman in stern disregard of—or, perhaps, with malicious reference to—their gentle quality and style. Keepers of brothels were usually carted through the streets to rough music, and then whipt in comparative privacy at Bridewell. But it was adjudged that, instead of being whipt in prison, the gentleman and gentlewoman should be whipt openly at the cart's tail from Newgate to the door of their own house in St. Giles's aforesaid, and should "there remayne for some space to the end the inhabitantes maie take notice of them, and from thence to prison againe, there to remaine tyll they fynde sureties for their good behaviour thereafter." Nine years later (*vide* pp. 171, 172) the Middlesex Magistrates issued a remarkable order for the suppression of the immoral houses of Saffron Hill, which had become in James's later time very much such a thoroughfare as Norton Street was thirty years since.

(*d.*) *Jewel and Plate Robberies.*—Both for magnitude and also for the curiosity of some of the stolen articles, the larcenies of jewellery and plate committed in James the First's Middlesex are even more remarkable than the thefts of the same kind done in the same county during Elizabeth's reign. A collector of Jacoban jewellery would pay a large sum at the present time for "the jewel" (*vide* p. 4) "called an Aggett the pictor of a horse and man," set with four rubies and worth forty pounds in Jacoban gold, which Richard Gellett carried off burglariously, with other costly gems and jewels, from Sir Edmund Carey's chamber in Savoy palace in the night of 6 December, 1 James I. The plate and jewel robberies from the Earl of Suffolk's house in St. Catherine's precinct on 18 Oct., 11 James I. (*vide* p. 93), from Whitehall Palace in the night of 1 March, 11 James I. (*vide* pp. 95, 96) to the impoverishment of "Lewis Duke of Lenax," and from the Earl of Arundel's town-house on 15 September, 12 James I. (*vide* p. 101), in St. Clement's Danes', are three burglaries of which the particulars should be noted by readers of this preface. The burglars who carried off Lord Digby's silver plates, dishes, flagons, salts and bowls from his dwelling-house in St. Martin's-in-the-Fields in the night of 2 April, 17 James I., at the same time took away feloniously (*vide* p. 145) his lordship's "sex furcas argenteas *anglice* sixe silver forks" worth thirty shillings;—forks, whose price makes it manifest they were not the light playthings with which people had long been accustomed to *pick* sweet-meats out of syrup, but such table-forks as Tom Coryate had a few years earlier introduced from Italy to the dinner-tables of "the great,"—such forks as in a later period of the seventeenth century young Sam Pepys and the other modish gentlemen of Restoration London used to carry with them in their pockets to the tables at which they feasted. The "thirteene apostle silver spoones" (*vide* pp. 173, 174), stolen with much other plate from the Earl Darbie's house in Westminster, in the night of 15 January, 20 James I., were worth forty shillings, whilst "twelve plaine silver spoones" were appraised at so small a sum as ten shillings. The value of the plate, jewels, rich clothing and other costly chattels taken by burglars in the night of 30 August, 19 James I., from Sir Thomas Merry's house (*vide* p. 162), exceeded £757 of Jacoban money,—or some four thousand pounds of Victorian gold. Though the value of the moneys and chattels of which she was despoiled in Holborn on 18 July, 22 James I. (*vide* pp. 181, 182) was trifling in comparison with the value of the things taken from Sir Thomas Merry, no lady of her period seems to have lost more from a single raid on her valuables, than Venetia Standeley lost when she was stript of her "head-bracelett of gould enambled sett with twenty-three sparkes of diamondes worth eighty pounds," her precious ear-jewels, multifarious other articles of personal adornment, and one hundred-and-fifty pounds in numbered moneys.

(*e.*) *Money.*—One hears less in James's than one heard in Elizabeth's time of gold sovereigns worth ten shillings. That the twenty-shilling gold piece, bearing the sovereign's image, was called a sovereign by James's lieges, appears from divers indictments, one of which is noticed on p. 28. It is more worthy of notice that our forefathers in James's time used to earn and spend gold pieces worth twenty-two shillings each, called "unites." One of the four indictments (*vide* p. 125), of which Sir George Sandes knt. was acquitted at the Old Bailey in the 14th year of James the First, charged him with taking from John Marston gentleman on the Knightsbridge highway "duas pecias auri voc' *King James' unites.*" Two years later (*vide* p. 136) Martin Earle, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields yeoman, was charged with stealing "centum et quinquaginta pecias auri *anglice* unites" (one hundred and fifty pieces of gold called in English *unites*), each of them worth two-and-twenty shillings of lawful money, and also the trunk containing the same unites, of the goods, chattels and moneys of Edward Duncombe esq.

(*f.*) *Pewter.*—The attention of antiquaries should be called to the indictments which afford evidence that vessels said to be made of brass and vessels said to be made of tin, as well as vessels made of the metallic compound called "electrum" (a compound similar to if not identical with the pewter of the present day), were called pewter vessels by our ancestors of James the First's period. In the 11th year of that king's reign Winifred Davis (*vide* p. 84) was charged at the Old Bailey with stealing "duas patinas stanni *anglice* two pewter saucers" worth four pence; and four years later (*vide* p. 133) a true bill was found against four culprits for stealing, together with other things, "tres patinas æneas *anglice* three pewter dishes."

(*g.*) *Poisoning temp. Elizabeth and James I.*—When they are assured that notice has been taken of every indictment for administering poison, with or without fatal consequences, and also of every recognizance and entry in the Gaol Delivery Register touching the same offence, readers will have cause for surprise that the Middlesex manuscripts contain so few references to a particular kind of crime, that is generally believed to have been greatly prevalent in Elizabethan, and still more prevalent in Jacoban, London. Comprising (1) the indictment of Eleanor Trevener for giving ratsbane, without fatal consequences, to her mistress Susanna Jackson on 30 June, 33 Elizabeth, (2) the indictment of Margaret Farmer for killing her mistress Elizabeth Crumwell with ratsbane in November, 34 Eliz., and (3) the indictment of John Pemmer of Westdraiton for killing Anne Fisher with an excessive dose of white hellebore, the fragmentary Elizabethan files also retain the recognizance of Anne Arrundell, who was bound on 2 June, 40 Eliz., to give evidence against Geoffrey Welsh, Anne Welsh and Maria Wills "towching poison given to children." The Elizabethan files give these and one or two other records, touching the criminal administration of poison. As he was not indicted for murder, but only for manslaughter, John Pemmer may be presumed to have been a medical herbalist, who at the worst only killed his patient by mal-practice, whilst intending to do her good. For aught said in the document to the contrary, the children referred to in the recognizance may have been poisoned by innocent misadventure or not have been poisoned at all. In the substantial though far from perfect records of James the First's time one comes oftener on an indictment for, or a reference to, poisoning.

Lucy Cole (*vide* p. 9) was found guilty of killing her master, Anthony Trott of Harroweld, by giving him ratsbane (*viz.* sulphuret of mercury), on 10 November, 2 James I.; in the same year a true bill was found against Margaret Padgett (*vide* p. 9) for killing Philip Ryce by giving him ratsbane in a glass of beer; and in the 18th year of the king's reign Margaret Masham was convicted at the Old Bailey of giving quicksilver and tin in cups of "scurvigrasse ale" to her mistress Frances Lady Bugges, with the intention of murdering her. With the help of the index, the reader may easily come in the present volume on notes of other cases, where poison was, or seems to have been, used for criminal ends. But whilst the fewness of the cases discountenances the notion that poisoning was a common crime in Jacoban Middlesex, the clumsy methods and vulgar materials used by the poisoners discredit in a yet more remarkable degree the impression that the miscreants were familiar with peculiarly subtle poisons and administered them with singular cunning and dexterity. The maid-servant who tried to kill her mistress with quicksilver and tin was a mere simpleton; and though its mortal efficacy is unquestionable, ratsbane was no poison to be used by poisoners, who had mastered the resources of Jacoban chemistry and wished to escape detection.

(*h.*) *Middlesex Playhouses temp. James I.*—The body of the present volume contains numerous entries touching actors and playhouses, that are especially deserving of consideration. No reader of the book should miss the notes on the series of recognizances (*vide* pp. 64, 65), making reference to the "notable outrage att the Playhowse called the Redd Bull," that set the town talking in May, 8 James I., or the note (*vide* pp. 165, 166) touching the information against Richard Gill "for threateninge" in April, 20 James I., "Mr. Baxter and the other Redbull players to ruyn theire house and persons," or the threatening letter (*vide* pp. 175, 176) written by John Gill in the same year to the same Mr. Baxter, at that time manager of the Red Bull theatre, or the remarkable Order (*vide* pp. 83, 84) dated by the Middlesex Justices of the Peace on 1 Oct., 10 James I., for the discontinuance "of certayne lewde jigges, songes and daunces used and accustomed at the play-house called the Fortune in Gouldinglane," that had of late proved dangerously attractive to "cutt-purses and other lewde and ill-disposed persons," and greatly conducive to disorder in and about the same playhouse. But the most noteworthy matter, touching a playhouse of old London, appears on p. xlvii. of this introductory essay, and is alluded to in no other part of the present volume.

After what they have been told of the confusion in which the Middlesex records were found a few years since, readers will learn without surprise that the editor of the manuscripts has come, in the broken files of James the First's time, on a few frayed and much-defaced slips of parchments that pertain to the fragmentary Elizabethan rolls. With a single exception these misplaced slips of parchment are unimportant, but the one exception—an indictment touching the playhouse, that in Queen Elizabeth's time was emphatically styled "*the* Theatre," and was for some years after its erection at Shoreditch, in 1576–7, the cause of much commotion and several riots in that parish—has a value which entitles it to be mentioned here, as it came to light too late for insertion in the Middlesex Record Society's former volume. The indictment runs thus:—

Midd. ss.: Juratores pro domina Regina presentant quod Johannes Braynes de Shorditche in comitatu Middlesexie yoman et Jacobus Burbage de eadem yoman xxi^mo^. die Februarii anno Regni Elizabethe Dei gracia Anglie Francie et Hibernie Regine fidei defensoris &c. xxii^do^. et diversis aliis diebus et vicibus antea et postea congregaverunt et manutenuerunt illicitas assemblaciones populi ad audienda et spectanda quedam colloquia sive interluda vocata playes or interludes per ipsos Johannem Braynes et Jacobum Burbage et diversas alias personas ignotas exercitata et practicata apud quendam locum vocatum the Theatre in Hallywell in comitatu predicto Racione cujus quidem illicite assemblacionis populi magne affraie insultus tumultus et quasi insurrexiones et diversa alia malefacta et enormia per quam plures maledispositas personas tunc et ibidem facta et perpetrata fuere in magnam perturbacionem pacis Domine Regine ac subversionem bonorum ordinis et regiminis ac ad periculum vitarum diversorum bonorum subditorum dicte Domine Regine ibidem existencium ac contra pacem ipsius Domine Regine necnon contra formam statuti inde editi et provisi &c.

[In English.]

Middlesex, to wit: The jurors for the Lady the Queen present that John Braynes of Shorditche in the county of Middlesex yoman and James Burbage of the same [parish] yoman on the 21st day of February in the 22nd year of the reign of Elizabeth by God's grace Queen of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. and on divers other days and occasions before and afterwards brought together and maintained unlawful assemblies of the people to hear and see certain colloquies or interludes called playes or interludes exercised and practised by the same John Braynes and James Burbage and divers other persons unknown at a certain place called The Theatre in Hallywell in the aforesaid county By reason of which unlawful assembling of the people great affrays assaults tumults and quasi-insurrections and divers other misdeeds and enormities have been then and there done and perpetrated by very many ill-disposed persons to the great disturbance of the peace of the Lady the Queen and the overthrowing of good order and rule and to the danger of the lives of divers good subjects of the said Lady the Queen being there and against the peace of the same Lady the Queen and also against the form of the statute in that respect published and provided &c.

Hitherto it has been held by the best and most accurate historians of the Elizabethan stage, that James Burbage and no other person built the famous "Theatre," that he was the sole proprietor of "the Theatre" when this indictment was drawn, and that John Braynes had no connection with the Elizabethan stage or with this particular place of entertainment, apart from the fact that he was James Burbage's father-in-law, and from the fact that he lent James Burbage some thousand marks of the money with which "the Theatre" was built. From the indictment, however, it appears probable that John Braynes was himself an actor, and more than probable that he was joint-proprietor and joint-manager of the place. A reasonable inference from the words "per ipsos &c. exercitata et practicata," *i.e.* practised and performed, is that John Braynes and James Burbage were both actors. Against this fair and reasonable inference it may, of course, be urged that in the eye of the law a person is the doer of things done at his command by his servants. Anyhow it is manifest that the Clerk of the Peace for Middlesex—the legal brain of the Justices of the county, and the man of affairs who was bound by official duty to watch narrowly every movement of the populace and every suspicious character in the Middlesex suburbs of London—had reason, and what appeared to him good reason, for regarding John Braynes as a more overt, cogent and notorious a power in the affairs of "the Theatre," than the capitalist in the background, who had lent between six and seven hundred pounds to his son-in-law for the establishment of the place of public amusement. To lend a thousand marks to an actor was no indictable offence. But to be joint-manager of a playhouse, that caused riots and other scandalous disorders in and about it, was to provoke an indictment. Moreover, John Braynes clearly appeared to the Clerk of the Peace to be the chief of all the mischief-makers known and unknown. Had he regarded James Burbage as the more potent and important of the two mischief-makers, the Clerk would have put his name in the indictment before the name of John Braynes.

(*j.*) *Residents refusing to keep Watch.*—Both in the statistical summaries towards the end of this volume, and in the entries of the earlier divisions of the book, readers will come upon evidence of frequent proceedings against householders and other residents for refusing or neglecting to take their turns in watching over their respective parishes or constabularies by night. "Forasmuch," runs a Sessions of Peace Order, dated by the Middlesex Justices on 30 September, 11 James I. (*vide* pp. 92, 93), "as William Goodall, constable of St. Martin's-in-the-Feilds, hath made complaint in this court that diverse knightes and gentlemen being Inhabitantes there doe refuse to watche and warde accordinge to the Lawe, It is therefore ordered by the Court that the Constables and officers of the place aforesaid shall upon sight hereof repaire to the houses of the knightes and other gentlemen, requiring them by vertue hereof to watche and warde as they ought to doe or to returne their answere to the Justice next adjoyning." Evidence that in the middle of James's reign the knights and other gentlemen of a surburban parish were required to do duty from time to time in the parochial night-watch, this order points to the near-approaching time when knights and gentlemen were exempted from the uncongenial service, on condition that they paid efficient substitutes to watch for them. When the practice of allowing knights and gentlemen to watch by deputy had arisen, our ancestors were getting within view of the time, when the old night-watch of householders and other residents doing duty by turn was replaced by the paid body of regular watchmen.

(*k.*) *Riots in Middlesex temp. James I.*—To avoid the mistake of underrating the magnitude of the riots, that were so frequent in the urban districts of Middlesex, the reader must bear in mind that for every person indicted for taking part in a riot, ten or twenty rioters in the same disturbance often escaped indictment because they were unknown to the constables. Sometimes the rioters to escape indictment exceeded, in a far more remarkable degree, the principal rioters, who were proceeded against by the conservators of the peace. For the riots that gave "the Theatre" a bad name in 22 Elizabeth, it was enough for the authorities to indict John Braynes and James Burbage, though several hundreds of persons were no doubt concerned in the disturbances. In the indictment (*vide* p. 26), that called Thomas Linsey, John Nott, William Ap' Robert, John Elson and John Chapman to account for breaking glass windows in Turmill Street on 17 February, 4 James I., it is stated that the five rioters were supported and aided by 200 unknown disturbers of the peace. For distinguishing themselves in riots, that were mere street-brawls, and resulted in no serious injury to the king's peaceful lieges, rioters were usually punished with moderate fines, and required to find sureties for their peaceful behaviour. But for graver and more hurtful excesses, disturbers of the peace were disciplined on their bare shoulders with the lash. Ten of the rioters who broke windows in Old Street and Turmill Street (*vide* pp. 25, 26) in James's 4th year, were whipt at the cart's tail. Sometimes rioters of general orderliness and fair credit were spared the disgrace of being publicly whipt in the street, but sentenced to be whipt with comparative privacy in the halls of their respective companies. But for taking part in commotions of exceptional violence and enormity, justice (*vide* pp. 220, 1, 2, 3) did not hesitate in laying heavy fines on egregious disturbers of the peace, and at the same time sentencing them to be imprisoned in irons for three or even for twelve months.

(*l.*) *Singular Outbreak of Judicial Ferocity.*—To realize what scenes of savagery our forefathers could tolerate, and even regard with approval, as impressive and altogether wholesome exhibitions of judicial energy, in the earliest quarter of the seventeenth century, readers should give adequate attention to the record (*vide* pp. 53, 54) of Robert Allaley's case. There is sufficient evidence that Robert Allaley was a violent and dangerous criminal. He had already been convicted of a capital felony and received a conditional pardon of that felony (one of the conditions of the pardon being that he should henceforth be of peaceful bearing towards the King and all his lieges), when he was arraigned on 10 July, 7 James I., on a charge of housebreaking and larceny, commited at Kyngesberry, co. Midd. on the 12th of the next previous month. On his arraignment for this offence, Robert Allaley stood mute, and was sentenced to the *peine forte et dure.* Thus far there was nothing remarkable in Robert Allaley's passage to death, but what followed was so exceptional as to determine the clerk of gaol-deliveries to record the affair with adequate fullness. Obeying the order of the Court, the gaoler, Robert Kemmicke, was in the act of leading Robert Allaley to the appointed dungeon, when the latter in a sudden gust of rage turned on the officer and struck him. Quick to see the advantage given them by the wretched culprit's ill-temper, the Court lost no time in turning it to account. By striking his gaoler, Robert Allaley had violated a condition of his pardon, and might therefore be hung for the felony of which he had been convicted. Sentence to death and execution for this felony would be attended by the forfeiture, which the culprit hoped to avoid by dying in "the peine." Moreover, by striking the gaoler in open court, in the presence and under the eyes of the Judges that were for the occasion the King's own sacred presence and eyes, he had incurred the penalty of the loss of his right hand. The sentence of the Court was that Robert Allaley's hand should then and there be cut off, and that immediately after losing his hand he should be hung at the gate of the Justice Hall, for the edification of all persons passing along the Old Bailey. This sentence was carried out. The wretched man's right hand was cut off in the presence of his judges, and a few minutes later his lifeless body dangled at the end of a rope, at the gate of the court-house.

(*m.*) *Witchcraft in Middlesex temp. James I.*—Besides giving an abstract of every indictment for witchcraft, preserved in the files of James the First's time, and a note of every recognizance touching witchcraft to be found in the same files, I have noticed in the present volume every entry of the Gaol Delivery Register touching a trial for witchcraft, of which the files afford no evidence. Consequently, though I may know nothing of a few prosecutions for witchcraft, supposed to have been done in Middlesex, that were incidents of the first five years of James the First, I have reason to think that this volume notices all the trials of Middlesex witches that took place in the king's last seventeen years, and sufficient grounds for the strongest opinion that the volume mentions every prosecution for witchcraft committed in Middlesex, that occupied the attention of the Old Bailey court in the ten years (6 James I. to 15 James I. inclusive), during which the Gaol Delivery Register was kept with care and regularity. Showing that the metropolitan shire was not strongly possessed by the prevailing mania for worrying every old woman, who was suspected of inducing the devil to kill her neighbours' farm-stock, the record of the county in respect to the judicial persecution of wizards and witches is upon the whole creditable to its enlightenment and humanity.

(1.) *The Case of Agnes Godfrey.*—The records of the few trials for witchcraft, alleged to have been done in Middlesex, that took place in the times of Elizabeth and James I. deserve particular attention, for the light they throw on the trivial and absurd nature of the charges, which in one or two cases brought a miserable old woman to the gallows, and also on the way in which an alleged witch's persecutors used to gather stories to her disadvantage from current gossip about what she had done ten or thirteen years earlier. The movement for laying an information for witchcraft against Agnes Godfrey originated at Endfield in local uneasiness, arising from three recent occurrences. On 10 June, 7 James I., Jasper Tappes died in that parish from no obviously natural cause. Five or six months later (November or December, 7 James I.), Mr. William Durante, a gentleman of the same parish, lost a steer, a pig, a little pig and a mare, all which animals died about the same time, under circumstances that made it difficult to account for their deaths, without assuming that they had been bewitched. Just about the same time (December, 7 James I.), one Frances Baker of the same parish fell into ill-health, and lost flesh. This quick succession of troubles within the bounds of a single parish caused the people of Endfield to think they had a witch in their midst, to discover the witch in Agnes Godfrey, and to determine on laying information against her. Before they acted on this determination, the case against the poor woman was strengthened by certain Endfield gossips, who could remember that William Harvey, a one-year-old infant, had died at Endfield on 1 Jan., 40 Elizabeth, in a way that had never been satisfactorily accounted for, and that on 1 Jan., 39 Elizabeth, another one-year-old infant, named Thomas Phillippes, had died in the same parish, when there was reason for thinking he ought to have remained alive. When Agnes Godfrey was arraigned at the Old Bailey on 16 Feb., 7 James I., she was accused of the murders alleged to have been done by witchcraft in the 39th and 40th years of Elizabeth, as well as of causing the deaths of Jasper Tappes, Mr. Durante's steer, pig, little pig and mare, and the mysterious sickness and wasting away of Frances Baker. Pleading 'Not Guilty' to the indictments, Agnes Godfrey was found 'Guilty' of killing by witchcraft the steer, pig, little pig and mare in the said 7th of James I., and of murdering Thomas Phillippes by witchcraft in the 39th year of Elizabeth, but was acquitted of the other charges. It is not surprising that Agnes Godfrey was not hung for killing the steer, pig, little pig and mare, or for murdering the infant Thomas Phillippes some twelve years earlier. Escaping the gallows in 7 James I., she was arraigned, twelve years and three months later, at the Old Bailey (16 May, 19 James I.) on charges of bewitching William Durante of Endfield, so that he sickened and lost flesh from the 7th to the 20th of April, 10 James I.; of killing Robert Coxe by witchcraft at Endfield on 3 July, 11 James I.; and of killing Henry Butterfield by witchcraft at Endfield on 7 March, 16 James I. Agnes Godfrey was acquitted of all these charges. It points to an influence, which may be conceived to have worked against her in the minds of her fellow-parishioners, that on the second arraignment she was charged with bewitching William Durante of Endfield from 7 to 20 April, 10 James I., —probably the same William Durante, whose steer, pig, little pig and mare, she was charged with killing in the seventh year of the king's reign.

(2.) *The Case of Joan Hunt.*—That an information was laid against William Hunt of Hampstead yoman and his wife Joan so early as 12 January, 11 James I., may be inferred from the memorandum of that date in the Gaol Delivery Register, certifying that Alice James was ordered by the Court to ask forgiveness of Sir William Waade knt., J.P. and Lieutenant of the Tower of London, for speaking of him as "having slubbered up the matter of witchcrafte touching Hunte and his wife." With creditable enlightenment and humanity, Sir William seems to have protected the Hunts from the people who charged them with holding felonious intercourse with Satan. Sir William, however, was powerless to save them for any long period from the disgrace of being compelled to answer to so odious an accusation at the Old Bailey. On 6 May, 12 James I., they were brought to trial on a charge of bewitching Richard Parrett at Hampstead, so that he languished and wasted in his body from 4 March, 11 James, till the 29th of same month, and so remained at the time of the arraignment of the two culprits. On this occasion Hunt and his wife were both acquitted; and William Hunt does not appear to have been required to defend himself again against an indictment for dealing with the devil. But in the following year (21 April, 13 James I.) Joan Hunt was placed by herself in the dock of the Old Bailey, and charged with killing John Nutting, a three years old infant, on the 10th of the same month. Found 'Guilty' by a jury, she was sentenced to be hung,—being one of the three women known to have suffered death in James the First's time, for witchcraft alleged to have been done in Middlesex.

The persons, shown by the Middlesex records to have been tried during James the First's time for witchcraft done in Middlesex, were Alice Bradley, Rose Mersam, Agnes Godfrey, Dorothy Magicke, William Hunt, Joan Hunt, Elizabeth Rutter, Anne Branch, Agnes Berry, Agnes Miller, and Anne Beaver. It does not appear what punishment Agnes Godfrey suffered, nor whether she underwent any punishment, in respect to the offences of which she was found guilty at her first trial under two of the indictments preferred against her. At her second trial she was acquitted of all the indictments. Alice Bradley, Rose Mersam, William Hunt, Anne Branch, Agnes Miller and Anne Beaver were all acquitted, and no one of them seems to have been again put on trial. Found guilty of bewitching Thomas Poole and Thomazina Heath at St. Andrew's-in-Holborn, with the intention of killing them, Dorothy Magicke was punished with imprisonment, and the humiliating obligation to make four public confessions from the pillory of the crime she had not committed. Only three of the eleven—Joan Hunt, Agnes Berry and Elizabeth Rutter—were sentenced to death for their alleged dealings with the evil one. Thus much for the action of Middlesex towards witchcraft and witches during a long period for which the criminal records are ample, though not wholly perfect. The fragmentary Elizabethan files give similar testimony to the county's action to such imaginary offenders. Of the eleven persons, shown by extant bills to have been indicted for witchcraft in the time of Elizabeth, seven were acquitted; one fell dead in court after pleading 'Not Guilty'; the bill of indictment against another bears no minutes; only two of the eleven appear to have been found guilty and sentenced to death. Unless the passionate extravagances and cruel excesses of the witch-mania in other shires have been strangely exaggerated, Middlesex was honourably distinguished amongst the English counties by comparative exemption from a fanatical and debasing delusion.

VIII. *Letters of Abbreviation.*—For the most part, the indicatory letters appended to the entries of the present volume are the same capitals that were used in the former volume for the guidance of readers desirous of inspecting any of the documents. But as the Middlesex files of James the First's time comprise no "Inquisition Rolls," the editor has had no occasion for using the indicatory capitals I. R. in making the present book. On the other hand, to indicate two of the three sources of evidence that begin in James's reign,—the Goal Delivery Register and the Sessions of Peace Register,—he has found it convenient to use "G. D. Reg." and "S. P. Reg." Hence, the list of the indicatory letters used in this volume stands thus :—

G. D.=Gaol Delivery.
G. D. R.=Gaol Delivery Roll.
G. D. Reg.=Gaol Delivery Register.
O. T.=Oyer and Terminer.
S. O. T.=Session of Oyer and Terminer.
S. S. O. T.=Special Session of Oyer and Terminer.
S. O. T. R.=Session of Oyer and Terminer Roll.
S. P.=Session of Peace.
S. P. Reg.=Sessions of Peace Register.
S. S. P.=Special Session of Peace.
G. S. P.=General Session of Peace.
G. S. P. R.=General Session of Peace Roll.

IX. *The Next Publication of the Middlesex County Record Society.*—Though it is impossible to say precisely how many printed pages will be required for dealing adequately with records not yet examined, it is hoped that the next volume issued by the Middlesex County Record Society will cover Charles the First's regnal term, the Commonwealth period, and the opening years of Charles the Second's actual reign. Possibly it will deal with documents touching the Great Plague and Great Fire. But the Committee of the Middlesex County Record Society have no disposition to urge their editor to hasten onwards with excessive speed, to the neglect of writings likely to interest any class of readers. From the 8th or 9th year of Charles the Second's actual reign, the editor's progress will necessarily be slower, from the steady increase of the number of records awaiting scrutiny and manipulation. But whether the Society is enabled to accomplish the whole of its large enterprise, or in default of sufficient subscribers is compelled to desist from an undertaking that cannot be fully executed without a considerable expenditure of money, the Committee are resolved that, so far as it is done, their work shall be done thoroughly. Hitherto the Middlesex County Record Society has received an encouraging measure of public support; but the work in hand requires for its execution all the material aid that can be afforded by the general body of readers, as well as by students especially interested in matters of archæological inquiry and documentary research.

JOHN CORDY JEAFFRESON.

MIDDLESEX SESSIONS' ROLLS AND BOOKS:—

INDICTMENTS, RECOGNIZANCES, CORONERS' INQUISITIONS-POST-MORTEM, ORDERS AND MEMORANDA, *temp.* JAMES I.

---

19 MAY, 1 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Chanceryelane co. Midd. in the night of the said day, John Reynolds, William Wood, Thomas Morgan, Thomas Knowles and William Marche, all late of London yomen, broke burglariously into the dwellinghouse of Thomas Cesar esq., and stole therefrom "un' parr' ornament' lect' velvett vocat' a payre of vallence of blew velvett imbrothered with gold" worth five pounds, a porynger of silver worth thirty shillings, a silver spoone worth five shillings, two pairs of worsted stockens worth eight shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Thomas Cesar esq.; and two black hats faced with velvet worth ten shillings, a tawney-coloured woollen-cloth cloak worth twenty shillings, a rapier worth five shillings, and two pairs of leather hangers worth twelve pence, of the goods and chattels of John Bilbye, and divers other articles, of the goods and chattels of John Gaye and Arthur Evans. Found 'Guilty,' John Reynolds was sentenced to be hung. William Wood and Thomas Knowles were at large; the others pleaded 'Not Guilty,' and were acquitted. G. D. R., 8 June, 1 James I.

24 JUNE, 1 JAMES I.—Three several Bills, for not going to church, chapel, or any usual place of Common Prayer, during the three months next following the said day, against Anne Dewell, wife of Thomas Dewell of Heston co. Midd. gentleman, *alias* Anne Dewell of the said parish spinster, Robert Bellamy of Hackney co. Midd. gentleman, and John Knowles of Stepney co. Midd. gentleman, and Friselea Knowles wife of the same John Knowles, *alias* Friselea Knowles of Stepney aforesaid spinster. G. D. R., 19 Dec., 1 James I.

5 JULY, 1 JAMES I.—Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken at Willesden co. Midd. on view of the body of Robert Vincent, there

lying dead: With Verdict that, on the 3rd inst. in a place called Willsden Marshe, the said Robert Vincent and a certain Edward Carrell late of Willsden aforesaid quarrelled and made an affray, fighting with their fists, when the said Edward struck the said Robert to the ground, and then kneeling on his stomach "did punche him," and so bruised and crushed him that he died at Willsden on the following day. On his arraignment, Edward Carrell confessed the indictment, asked for the book, read like a clerk, was marked with the letter T, and delivered according to the form of the statute. G. D. R., 15 Feb., 1 James I.

18 JULY, 1 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Cristofer Smythe late of London yoman assaulted John Palmer, and murdered him by striking with a knife and so giving him under the small ribs a mortal wound, of which he died on the 22nd day of the same July. Found 'Guilty' of manslaughter, Cristofer Smythe pleaded his clergy, and was delivered in accordance with the statute. G. D. R., 19 Dec., 1 James I.

27 SEPTEMBER, 1 JAMES I.—Memorandum that, on complaint made to Sirs Vincent Skinner, William Bowyer and John Grange knts. and Justices of the Peace &c. by Humfrey Cruse of the city of Westminster gentleman, that Thomas Palmer of the Middle Temple gentleman, Thomas Badger of the Inner Temple gentleman, Anthony Chapman gentleman, John Lynsey "yeoman pacis dicti domini Regis" had made forcible entry into the dwellinghouse in Westminster of him the said Humfrey Cruse, and disseised him of the same house, and by force of arms still kept him out of it, the said Justices of the Peace went personally to the same house, and there found the aforesaid Thomas Palmer, Thomas Badger, Anthony Chapman and John Lynsey holding the same house by force of arms, to wit, by daggers, swords and other weapons, against the form of a certain statute of 15 Richard II. and of divers other statutes, and then and there arrested the same Thomas, Thomas, Anthony and John and committed them to Newgate Gaol, there to remain till they should pay fines for their said transgression to the Lord the King. Dated at Westminster on the aforesaid day, and signed—John Grange. G. D. R., 19 Dec., 1 James I.

21 OCTOBER, 1 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of James Selwyn of St. Leonardes in Shorditch cordwayner, in the sum of forty pounds, under condition "that he shall frame a bill of Inditement of Burglarie against Thomas Tayler at the next Sessions of Gaol Deliverie for Midd." G. D. R., 19 December, 1 James I.

21 OCTOBER, 1 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John

Grange knt. J.P., of Thomas Palmer of the Middle Temple gentleman, Thomas Badger of the Inner Temple gentleman and Lawrence Houlde of St. Dunstons-le-West London cordewayner, in the sum of five pounds each, under condition that the said "Thomas Palmer pay to oure Soueraigne Lord the Kinge his heires and successors the somme of two poundes of current English money by way of fyne imposed vppon him by Sir Vincent Skinner, Sir William Boyer (*sic*) and Sir John Grange knts. . . . . by reason of a forcible entrie by him and others made in and vppon the howse & possession of one Humphrey Cruse in the rounde Wolstaple (*sic*) in Westminster, and detayninge the same with force contrary vnto his Majestes lawes &c." Signed—John Grange.—Also, two sets of Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange J.P. on the same day, for the payment of fines of ten shillings by Anthony Chapman and John Lynsey, and a fine of five pounds by Thomas Badger, the said Anthony, John and Thomas being adjudged to pay the same fines "by reason of a forcible entry by them and others made in and uppon the howse and possession of one Humfrey Cruse in the round Wolstable (*sic*) in Westminster." G. D. R., 19 Dec., 1 James I.

9 NOVEMBER, 1 JAMES I.—True Bill that, in the dwelling-house of Susan Birche widow on the said day, Anthony Tompson late of Fincheley co. Midd. yoman with his fists struck Robert Birche, an infant one year old, the son of the said Susan, and in doing so crushed and broke the said Robert's head, so that he died on the 12th of the same month. Anthony Tompson was 'at large.' G. D. R., 16 Feb., 1 James I.

25 NOVEMBER, 1 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of William Burrell shipwright and John Gardener gentleman, both of Ratcliffe co. Midd., in the sum of two hundred pounds each, and of Henry Marrot silkeweaver, in the sum of four hundred pounds; For the said Henry Marrot's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate, he being "charged to have conspired the stoninge to death of one Englishe theire Curate." G. D. R., 19 Dec., 1 James I.

25 NOVEMBER, 1 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of Henry Pickes marchaunt-tayler and Thomas Lane chandler, both of Ratcliffe, in the sum of two hundred pounds each, and of Walter Portriff of the same place yoman, in the sum of four hundred pounds; For the said Walter's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate, he being "charged to conspire the death of one Englishe their curate." G. D. R., 19 Dec., 1 James I.

. . . . . . 1 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. on 30 Nov., 40 Eliz., John Griffin late of London yoman assaulted a certain Gabriel Bennett, and slew him by giving him with a rapior a mortal wound in the belly, under the short ribbes, of which wound the said Gabriel died on the 2nd December next following. G. D. R., 8 June, 1 James I.

1 DECEMBER, 1 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Newbraynford co. Midd. on the said day, John Anderton late of London yoman stole "a standing cuppe of silver" worth four pounds, a parcel-gilt "casting bottle of silver" worth eight pounds, a sword worth ten shillings, a dagger worth six shillings, a woollen "cloke color' tobacco-culler" worth eight pounds, two "cipres skarves" worth twelve shillings, and a "linen cappe wrought with golde and silke" worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Anne Coulson. Confessing the indictment, John Anderton pleaded his clergy and was branded "in London." G. D. R., 15 Feb., 1 James I.

3 DECEMBER, 1 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Giles-in-the-Fields co. Midd., on the said day and at divers times before and afterwards, Richard Reeve of St. Bride's London innholder, William Barber of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gardener, and Richard Hewings of the last-named parish carter threw filthe and dunge near the highway in a certain close, called "Blumsberrie fieldes." G. D. R., 19 Dec., 1 James I.

6 DECEMBER, 1 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at the Strand in the parish of the Blessed Mary-le-Savoye, in the night of the said day, Richard Gellett late of London yoman broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Lord the King, and stole therefrom a chaine of aggettes pearle and gold worth forty pounds, "unum jocale vocat' an Aggett the pictor of a horse and man cum quatuor gemmis anglice Rubies in eodem jocale existentibus" worth forty pounds, a jewell with divers diamonds and pearles set in it worth sixty pounds, a golde chaine sett with a diamond rubie and pearles worth fifty pounds, two diamond ringes worth a hundred pounds, another ring set with a jewel called "a turkye" worth twenty pounds, a jewell like a starre worth forty pounds, another gem like a pigeon worth thirty pounds, eighteen golde buttons ornamented with divers gems called rubies and diamonds worth sixty pounds, "unum ornamentum vocat' a Carkenett" sett with rubies worth twenty pounds, "the side of a jewell . . . . sett with rubies and diamonds" worth ten pounds, a pair of silke stockens worth four pounds, and a pair of gloves worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir Edmund Carye knt. . . . . Richard Gellett was at large. G. D. R., 19 Dec., 1 James I.

9 DECEMBER, 1 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt., J.P., of Francis Plum of Fulham gentleman and Lewis Tresham of London gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds

each, and Richard Taverner of London gentleman, in the sum of two hundred pounds; For the said Richard Taverner's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to be held at the Castle in St. John's Street. G. D. R., 15 Feb., 1 James I.

10 DECEMBER, 1 JAMES I.—Memorandum that, on complaint made on 25 Nov. last past to John Brett esq. J.P. by Anne Smithe of Enfeild co. Midd. widow that John Selbie of Enfeilde aforesaid yoman and divers unknown disturbers of the peace made unlawful and forcible entry into her house at Enfeilde and disseised her of the same, the said John Brett went personally to the same house, and there found the said John Selbie and a certain William Mundaie and one Hugh Smithe were in unlawful possession of the said house, whereupon he, the said John Brett arrested the same John Selbie, William Mundaie and Hugh Smithe, and committed them to the Gaol of Newgate, there to remain till they should pay for their transgression a fine of twenty shillings, on receiving which fine he immediately delivered them from prison, and is ready to pay the same twenty shillings to the king's use. —Dated at Edmonton. Signed, John Brett. G. D. R., 19 Dec., 1 James I.

29 JANUARY, 1 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of James Forde of St. Mary Ellchurch (? Abchurch), London, hosier, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said James Forde's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery, to "prefer a bill of Inditement for suspicion of fellonie against one Lawrence Withers clark for two silver beakers." G. D. R., 15 Feb., 1 James I.

3 FEBRUARY, 1 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt., of John Harrington of Finchley co. Midd. bricklayer and Richard Robbins of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields yeoman, in the sum of five pounds each, and Margaret Whytten of Finchley aforesaid spinster, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Margaret's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, then and there to answer to whatever may be objected against her.—Memorandum at the foot of the bill, "Robert Burbege of London yeoman to enforme against her." G. D. R., 15 Feb., 1 James I.

9 FEBRUARY, 1 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of Richard Robinson of Norwich cooper, Richard Robinson of St. Sepulcher's, London, tayler, and Robert Kinge of St. Andrewes, Holborn, carpenter, in the sum of five pounds each; For the appearance of Anne Robinson *alias* Welles, wife of the said Richard Robinson of Norwich, at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd. to be held at The Castle near Smithfield Barres, she being "charged of incontinence with one Lawrence Withers clarck." G. D. R., 15 Feb., 1 James I.

10 MARCH, 1 JAMES I.—True Bill against Alice Nashe spinster, John Kennon yoman, and his wife Margery Kennon *alias* Margery Kennon spinster, all late of St. Sepulchre's parish, London, co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer during the three months next following the said 10th March.—Also, True Bill against John Gage gentleman, his wife Margaret Gage *alias* Margaret Gage spinster, Philip Southcott yoman, Joan Overbye spinster, and Lena Connawaie spinster, all late of St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, during three months, following the same 10th March. —Also, True Bill against Thomazina Cannon of St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd. spinster, for not going to church &c., during the month next following the 1st May, 2 James I.—Also, True Bill against Henry Hutchenson . . . . , his wife Clement *alias* Clement Hutchenson spinster, Fardinand Emerson servant of . . . . *alias* Fardinand Emerson yoman, William Mathewe cutler, his wife Helen *alias* Helen Mathewe spinster, William Woodfall taylor, Richard Carrowe gentleman, Anne Duckett widow, Jane . . . . spinster, all late of St. Andrew's Holbourne co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, during the six months, next following 1 Sept., 1 James I. G. D. R., 2 July, 2 James I.

28 APRIL, 2 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of Marmaduke Elworth of Lambeth co. Surrey yeoman and Robert Langley of the same place waterman, in the sum of five pounds each, and Robert Massey of the same place waterman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Robert Massey's appearance at the next Session of the Peace held at the Castle near Smithfielde Barres, to answer "for cominge over the water in suspicious manner in the companye of two women after 12 of the clock at night, and so taken by the Counstables of St. Martin's in theire Watche"—Also, two similar sets of Recognizances, for the appearance at the same next Session of the Peace, of Thomas Evans of Lambeth waterman, and Katerine Williams, wife of Nicholas Williams of Lambeth waterman, to answer respecting the same suspicious passage across the river. G. D. R., 24 May, 2 James I.

10 MAY, 2 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. John streete co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Griffine late of London yoman stole a graye gelding worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Edward, Lord Sowche. G.D.R., 24 May, 2 James I.

13 MAY, 2 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, Francis Flowerdewe late of London yoman broke into the dwellinghouse of Sir Edward Coke knt., called Hatton House, and stole therefrom a silver flaggon worth six pounds thirteen

shillings and fourpence, and six silver spoons worth forty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Sir Edward Coke. Found 'Guilty,' Francis Flowerdewe was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 24 May, 2 James I.

17 MAY, 2 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hackney co. Midd. in the dwellinghouse of the Most Noble Edward Earl of Oxford on the said day, Thomas Skurfell late of London yoman and his wife Jane Skurfell, *alias* Jane Skurfell spinster, assaulted Agnes Thomas wife of John Thomas, and robbed her of a red woollen pettycoate worth fourteen shillings, a russett pettycoate worth eleven shillings, a silver ring worth two shillings and sixpence, a woollen-cloth wastcoate worth three shillings, and eight shillings in numbered money, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said John, being in the custody of the said Agnes. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas and Jane Skurfell asked for the book, could not read, and were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 24 May, 2 James I.

11 JULY, 2 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Legh knt. J.P., of Henry Nicholson of the parish of St. Mary Wolchurch, London, yeoman, and William Prentice of Endfeild co. Midd. husbandman, in the sum of ten pounds, and Anne Moore of Endfeild co. Midd. widow, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Anne's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery, she being so "bownd, for that she is a notorious Bawde, hath by false suggestion procured one Agnes Alison to come to the chamber of one Mr. Skorey, where the said Agnes (as she saieth) was ravished bie the said Mr. Skorey." G. D. R., ... , 2 James I.

13 JULY, 2 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Fynnesburye co. Midd. on the said day, John Gibbrishe and William Humfrey, both late of London yomen, assaulted Henry Rumbyloe a headburrowe, when he was in the execution of his office, and with a dagger struck him and drew blood from him. The said John and William were fined a hundred shillings by the court.—Also, a True Bill against the same John and William, for assaulting Thomas Erretage at Fynnesburye on the said day, and with a dagger striking and drawing blood from him. Confessing the indictment, John and William were each fined a hundred shillings G. D. R., ..., 2 James I.

24 JULY, 2 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Bowyer knt. J.P., of John Davyes of Barnelmes co. Surrey waterman, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said John's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery, "to gyve evydence agaynst Richard Bard comytted to Newgate for the stealing of a childes currall set in silver with belles, with other thinges." G. D. R., ... , 2 James I.

24 AUGUST, 2 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hampstead co. Midd. on

the said day, Alice Bradley late of the said parish widow, at the instigation of the devil, practised witchraftes (*sic*) inchauntementes charmes and sorceries wickedly diabolically and feloniously against and upon a certain Robert Philpott, six years of age, so that he languished and wasted in his body for twenty days through the same wicked arts, and has so continued and remained even until now.—Also, on the same file, another True Bill against the same Alice Bradley, late of Hampstead widow, for practising, on 28 Dec. 3 James I., witchraftes (*sic*) &c. at Hampstead aforesaid, against and upon two heafers worth five pounds, of the goods and chattels of Philip Barrett, so that she thereby killed and slew the same "juvencas vocat' heafers."—Also, a third True Bill against the same Alice Bradley late of Hampstead widow, for practising at Hampstead aforesaid, on 4 Jan. 4 James I, witchraftes (*sic*) &c. against and upon four hogges worth fifty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Robert James, so that she killed and slew the same hogs.—Also, a fourth True Bill against the same Alice Bradley late of Hampstead widow, for practising witchraftes (*sic*) &c., at Hampstead on 21 Feb. 4 James I., against and upon a certain Margaret James, so that the same Margaret James languished and wasted in her body for the space of three days, and so has continued and remained. Pleading 'Not Guilty' to each charge, Alice Bradley was acquitted of all four indictments. G. D. R., ... , 4 James I.

15 SEPTEMBER, 2 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange, knt. J.P., of William Crow[che] . . . . gentleman and John Champant of London gentleman in the sum of twenty pounds each, and John Gybson of London yeoman in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Gybson's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate, then and there to answer "for aydinge to convay away Mrs. Slanninge from her Unckle Sir Richard Champernowne his howse at Westminster without his privitie."—Also, similar Recognizances taken before the same Justice of the Peace, of Sir Francis Varney of London knt., Thomas Bridges of London esq., and William Crowche of London gentleman; For the said William Crowche's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery, to answer for his part in the abduction of the same Mrs. Slanning. G. D. R., ..., 2 James I.

18 SEPTEMBER, 2 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of Thomas Caprige of St. Giles's-without-Creplegate cordwayner and Richard Lewis of St. Sepulchre's tayler, in the sum of five pounds each, and William Bryttan of London yoman, in the sum of ten pounds; With Condition "that the sayd William Bryttan shall presently avoyde the Cyttie of London and the suburbs thereof, and not heereafter at any time repaire or com to the same againe, without

vrgent and necessarye occasions." G. D. R., ... Dec., 2 James I.

17 OCTOBER, 2 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of John Toffe of Richmond co. Surrey gentleman and Reinald Fernall of Fielde Lane co. Midd., in the sum of five pounds each, and Dorithea Williamson of Fielde Lane aforesaid widow, in the sum of twenty pounds: For the said Dorithea's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to be held at the Castle in St. John's Streate, she being "charged by the Officers and Inhabitantes of Fielde Lane to be a woman of light behaviour."—Also, on the same file, similar Recognizances, for the appearance at the next Session of the Peace to be held at the Castle aforesaid of Jane Brickland of Field Lane widow, and Isota Slayter of Grays Inne Lane widow, charged with keeping ill rule in their houses. G. D. R., ... Dec, 2 James I.

19 OCTOBER, 2 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Harrison esq. J.P., of Ingeram Martin gentleman and William Walker haberdassher, both of St. Margaret's, Westminster, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of William Martin of St. Clement's-Danes co. Midd. haberdassher, in the sum of forty pounds: For the said William Martin's appearance at the next Session of Peace held for Midd. at the Castle near Smithfield Barres, and in the mean time for his forbearance from having "any conference with any Seminary Preiste." G. D. R., ... Dec., 2 James I.

10 NOVEMBER, 2 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Harroweld co. Midd. on the said day, Lucy Cole, late of the said place spinster and servant of Anthony Trott of the same place gentleman, with the intention of murdering him, gave him traitorously a sawce mixed by her with a certain poison called 'rattesbane,' which sawce the said Anthony Trott took and ate, the result being that he immediately languished, and died thereof on the same day. Acquitted of treason (de prodicione) but 'Found Guilty' of murder, Lucy Cole was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ... 2 James I.

10 DECEMBER, 2 JAMES I.—True Bill that Philip Ryce late of London yoman and Margaret Padgett late of London spinster agreed to kill themselves, and that for the accomplishment of their felonious purpose the said Margaret, at St. John's Streete on the said 10th of December, bought certain poison called Rattesbane, and mixed it with "beare" in a glass, and gave the same mixture in a glass to the said Philip, who knowing the nature of the drink and the purpose for which it was made, took and drank it on the 12th day of the said month, and died thereof on the same day, at Islington co. Midd. G. D. R., ..., 2 James I.

18 DECEMBER, 2 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Greyes Inn Lane co.

Midd. on the said day, Peter Balishewe late of London alien stole ten pieces of coined gold called double duckets worth seven pounds and five shillings, another piece of coined gold called "a double double ducket" worth thirty shillings, and another piece of coined gold called "an Elizabeth double soueraigne" worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of John Pullard at Greyes Inn Lane. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Peter Balishewe was acquitted. G. D. R., 22 March, 2 James I.

1 JANUARY, 2 JAMES I.—True Bills against Anthony Standen of St. Andrew's-in-Holbourn co. Midd. esq., Beatrix Nevell of the same parish widow, and Laurence Bettes of Clarkenwell co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, during the six months next following the said 1st Jan., 2 James I.—Also, True Bill against Mary Armyde spinster, Sir Henry James knt., his two servants Morgan Edwards yoman and Margaret Jane spinster, William Darbye yoman and his wife Susan Darbye *alias* Susan Darbye spinster, all of St. Sepulchre's, London, co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, during the three months next following the 7th March, 2 James I.—Also, True Bills against Paul Cuddington gentleman, his wife Anne *alias* Anne Cuddington spinster, John Blacke taylor, Mary Stan . . . . widow, Susan Morgan spinster, Thomas Nayler yoman (servant of William Woodfall), Robert Tompson yoman, and Margaret Haywarde spinster (servants of the same William Woodfall), Henry Nubye taylor, John Hartman yoman, John Booreman yoman, and Thomas Jaxon yoman (all three servants of the said Henry Nubye), John Fowler stationer, his wife Anne *alias* Anne Fowler spinster, Katherine Ashley spinster (servant of the same John Fowler), Thomas Straunge taylor, his wife Joan Straunge *alias* Joan Straunge spinster, his servant Katherine Pryce spinster, Ambrose Wight taylor, Richard Dawes yoman, his wife Anne Dawes *alias* Anne Dawes spinster, his son Richard Dawes yoman and his servant Alice Browne spinster, and Richard Daniell yoman, all late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd.; and Mary Holte late of Islington spinster for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer during the six months next following the 10th Dec., 2 James I. Memorandum of Proclamation, made according to the Statute. G. D. R., 26 June, 3 James I.

22 JANUARY, 2 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of John Knight of St. Buttolphe's-without-Algate wottmelman (*sic*), Walter Jones of the same parish tayler, John Chester of Fanchurche Streete, London, tayler, and Richard Weman of St. Buttolphe's aforesaid informer, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Richard Fludd of St. Katherin's co. Midd. cordwainer, in the sum of

forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Richard Fludd, his wife Katherine Fludd, and Margaret Goaffe of St. Katherin's aforesaid spinster at the next General Session of the Peace for co. Midd. to be held at Westminster. G. S. P. R., Easter, 3 James I.

10 February, 2 James I.—True Bill against Philip Curtis, Francis Pryce, and Simon Pryce, all of the parish of St. Andrew in Holborne co. Midd. gentlemen, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, during the month next following the said 10th February. G. D. R., 22 March, 2 James I.

16 March, 2 James I.—Recognizance, taken before Henry Thoresbie esq. J.P., of Bridgett Bassett of Westminster widow, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Bridgett's appearance at the next Session of Peace for co. Midd., to give evidence against Alice Joyse, wife of John Joyse of Wapping saylor, "for speaking certain slanderous wordes agaynst Scottsmen."—Also, under the same date, the similar Recognizance, taken before the same J.P., of John Large of Wapping saylor; For the same John's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to give evidence against the same Alice Joyse, for the same offence.—Also, the Recognizances, under the same date, of John Ferneseede of the parish of St. Olive in Southeworke lymemann and John Clarke of Wapping co. Midd. lymemann, in the sum of forty pounds each, for the said Alice's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, "to aunswere slaunderous wordes spoken by her the sayd Alice agaynst Scottsmen." G. D. R., 22 March, 2 James I.

23 (*sic*) March, 2 James I.—True Bill that, at St. John Streete co. Midd. on the said day, Arthur Sotherton late of London gentleman stole a leather purse worth two pence, and four shillings in numbered money, being in the same purse, of the goods and chattels of Henry Gates, secretly and without the observation of the said Henry. Found 'Guilty,' Arthur Sotherton gentleman was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 22 March, 2 James I.

11 April, 3 James I.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Sams late of London yoman stole a parcel-gilt silver salte worth forty shillings, a trencher salte of silver worth twenty shillings, sixteen silver spoons worth three pounds, eight pewter saltes worth four shillings, three diversely-coloured cloth cloaks worth four pounds, and "a lyverie coate color' tawnye" worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Reverend Father in Christ, Richard Archbishop of Canterbury. Henry Sams was respited (respectuatur) after pleading 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., ... , 3 James I.

30 April, 3 James I.—True Bill that, at le Strond co. Midd. and elsewhere in the said county, Robert Pryor marchauntaylor and his brother John Pryor yoman, and his servant William Greenewoode

yoman, all three late of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopsgate, wandred abroad under the name and title of Petty Chapmen, using the subtle and crafty art of buyinge and sellinge of featherbed-tikes, westren coverings, doringe coveringes, and other wares belonging to the art and faculty "de les Upholsters" of London. Putting themselves 'Not Guilty,' all three were acquitted. G. D. R., 16 May, 3 James I.

6 MAY, 3 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Golding Lane co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Belche late of London widow stole two pieces of coined gold called "twentye shillinges pieces," of the goods chattels and moneys of Sir Richard Sandes knt. . . . . G. D. R., 16 May, 3 James I.

10 JUNE, 3 JAMES I.—True Bill against Francis Kitchen, late of Islington co. Midd. yoman, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, during the six months next following the said 10th June. Memorandum of proclamation according to the statute. G. D. R., 9 Jan., 3 James I.

10 JUNE, 3 JAMES I.—True Bill against John Addams yoman, John Coleman yoman, Grace Sandye spinster, James Bredkerke yoman, Christofer Waker yoman, James Jeffrey yoman, Henry Tower yoman, Philip Downe yoman, Richard Hooper yoman, Henry Crofte yoman, Richard Tomlinson yoman, William Coke gentleman, William Cropley yoman, Paul Addington gentleman, his wife Anne *alias* Anne Addington spinster, Mary Stanesmore widow, and Judith Hippon widow, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, during the six months next following the said 10 June, 3 James I. Memorandum of Proclamation, made according to the Statute. G. R. D., 9 Jan., 3 James I.

20 JUNE, 3 JAMES I.—True Bill against William Sadler gentleman, his wife Anne *alias* Anne Sadler spinster, Emlen Goldwell spinster and Hugh Griffen taylor, all late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, during the three months next following the said 20th June. Memorandum of proclamation made according to the Statute. G. D. R., 9 Jan., 3 James I.

18 JULY, 3 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Brett knt. J.P., of James Locker gentleman and William Saer yeoman, both of Edmonton co. Midd. in the sum of five pounds each, and Thomas Gyles *alias* Chansey gentleman, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Thomas's appearance at the next Session of the Peace to be held in Middlesex, and in the mean time for his peaceful bearing to all people, and more especially to Christopher Harrison of Grayes Inne gentleman. —Similar Recognizances, taken under the same date before the same

Justice of the Peace, of James Locker gentleman, William Saer yeoman, and William Ashbe gentleman, all of Edmonton; For the said William Ashbe's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Midd., and in the mean time for his peaceful bearing towards all people, and more especially towards the aforesaid Christopher Harrison. G. D. R., ... 3 James I.

30 July, 3 James I.—True Bill that, at Clarkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Marshall embroderer and Roger Newton yoman, both late of London, falsely and traitorously fabricated and counterfeited two pieces of money of copper brass and other mixed metals in the likeness of the good and lawful and current money and coined gold of the said King, of his kingdom of Scotland "*anglice* vocat' the sixe pounde peece of goulde *alias* the Crosse dagger" now current in this kingdom of England. Putting themselves 'Not Guilty' on a jury of the country, Thomas Marshall and Roger Newton were found 'Guilty;' when it was adjudged that each of them should be taken by the Sheriff of Middlesex to the Gaol of Newgate, and thence be drawn straightway to the gallows of Tiborne, and be hung on the same gallows, and be laid on the ground still living, and their entrails be taken from their bellies whilst they should still be living, and their heads be cut off, and their bodies be each divided into four parts, and the same quarters be placed where the Lord the King may be pleased to appoint. Special Session of Oyer and Terminer, held at the Justice Hall in the Olde Bailie on 4 Dec. 3 James I., and adjourned to the 9th of the following January. S. S. O. T. R., 4 Dec., 3 James I.

1 August, 3 James I.—Recognizance, taken before William Harrison esq. J.P., of John Bankes of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields coachmaker, in the sum of twenty pounds, for the said John Bankes's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, and "That the said John Bankes, or any of his servants or any other by his or their consents or knowledge, do not at any time make any cariage or cariages of coaches, or make any coach wheeles or tyre or clowt any coache or carriages or worke vpon them in the said streat before or nere his doore (except upon urgent necessitie, and shall suffer no coache to stande before his doore in the streate, wherby the inhabitantes and passage of the people may not be hindred or any way straytened."—On the same day, John Johnson of the same parish coachmaker was in like manner bound, before the same J.P., to desist from making and working upon coaches in the thoroughfare before his door to the hindrance of wayfarers. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 3 James I.

3 August, 3 James I.—True Bill that, at Ratcliffe co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Coke late of London yoman assaulted Anne Prieste, a girl ten years of age, "et ipsam Annam adtunc et ibidem

felonice rapuit et defloravit et eam tunc et ibidem carnaliter cognovit." Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Thomas Coke was acquitted. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 3 James I.

14 AUGUST, 3 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Edmonton co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Robert Playner *alias* Wells, late of London yoman, broke burglariously into the house of Richard Orrell gentleman, and stole therefrom two grey woollen cloth clokes worth three pounds, a woollen-cloth cloke of "mingled culler" worth fifteen shillings, a woollen-cloth cloke of "Frenche russet" colour, and "vnum instrumentum vocatum a treble viall" worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Richard Orrell. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Robert Playner was acquitted. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 3 James I.

. . . . AUGUST, 3 JAMES I.—True Bill that, on a day of the said August at Ratcliffe co. Midd., George Lorryman of the said parish yoman flogged with whippes his apprentice, a certain John Woodfall, so that the said John became and still remains a lunatic. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 3 James I.

2 SEPTEMBER, 3 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Tobias Woode esq., J.P. of Thomas Milton gentleman and Thomas Mannes glover, both of Ratcliffe co. Midd., in the sum of five pounds each, and Margery Harvey of the same place widow, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Margery's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace, and in the mean time for her peaceful bearing towards all people, and especially to Thomas Temple of Ratcliffe baker. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 3 James I.

2 SEPTEMBER, 3 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Edward Fenner knt. J.P., of Dorothy White of Hillingdon co. Midd. spinster, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Dorothy White's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace, to give evidence against "George Kytchen of Hillingdon aforesaid for begetting her with child." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 3 James I.

10 SEPTEMBER, 3 JAMES I.—True Bill against Susan Cutler widow, Walter Dennis gentleman, Lady Mary Siddenham spinster *alias* Lady Mary Siddenham wife of the said Walter Dennis, William Wynn gentleman, Humfrey Poule yoman, Edward Ruffoote yoman, his wife Elizabeth *alias* Elizabeth Ruffoote, spinster, Robert Johnson yoman, Thomas Sleepe yoman, his wife Katherine *alias* Katherine Sleepe spinster, Bridget Crathorne spinster, and Thomas Crathorne gentleman, all of St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, during the three months next following the said 10th September, 3 James I.—Memorandum of Proclamation, made according to the Statute. G. D. R., 9 Jan., 3 James I.

26 SEPTEMBER, 3 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Fulham co. Midd. on the said day, William Farrar late of London yoman broke into the

dwelling-house of Sir Thomas Bodley knt., and stole therefrom "a cloake coloris mingled ad valenciam iii li." Found 'Not Guilty' of breaking into the house, but 'Guilty' of felony, William Farrar asked for the book, read like a clerk and was delivered according to the statute. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 3 James I.

6 OCTOBER, 3 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Paddington co. Midd. on the said day, John Tanner late of Paddington aforesaid constructed and built for a habitation a certain cottage (which Henry Steavens of the said parish laborer used as a habitation) without assigning and laying thereto four acres of land, in accordance with the requirements of a certain statute of 31 Eliz.—Also, two other similar indictments against the same John Tanner, (1) in respect to a cottage built by him at Paddington in the 8th year of James I., and (2) in respect to another cottage built by him in Paddington in the same year. G. D. R. . . . . 9 James I.

17 NOVEMBER, 3 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Katherin's co. Midd. on the said day, Magdalen Samwayes late of London spinster stole a silver dishe worth fifty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Francis, Earl of Kyldare. Found 'Guilty,' Magdalen was reprieved before judgment. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 3 James I.

18 NOVEMBER, 3 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hillingdon co. Midd. on the said day, John Williams late of London yoman, stole a leather bagge worth a penny, and thirty-four pounds in numbered money being in the same bagge, of the goods chattels and moneys of Yeoman Ryley, and another leather bagge worth a penny, and fifteen pounds, being therein, of the goods chattels and moneys of Robert Cattesbye esq. John Williams was at large. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 3 James I.

11 JANUARY, 3 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Harrison J.P., of Reynold Grounsell of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. whitebaker, in the sum of ten pounds, and of Symon Rowlandson haberdasher and JohnJohnson coachmaker, both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields aforesaid, in the sum of five pounds each; For the said Reynold Grounsell's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace, and in the mean time for his peaceful bearing towards all people, and more especially towards Elizabeth Bingham, wife of Fràuncis Bingham of the same parish yeoman, and her mother Jane Titley. G. S. P. R., Easter, 4 James I.

5 FEBRUARY, 3 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Henry Morris and Edward Macklees of St. John's Streete co. Midd. vitlers, in the sum of ten pounds, and Jeremy Daye of St. John's Street aforesaid vitler, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Jeremy Daye's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for harboringe papistes and suspicious persons in his howse

and givinge ill wordes to the officers when they come to searche.' G. D. R., ... 3 James I.

17 FEBRUARY, 3 JAMES I.—Memorandum that, having failed to surrender themselves to the Sheriff of Middlesex before the General Gaol Delivery held on the said 17th Feb. at the Justice Hall in the Olde Baylye, in accordance with proclamation duly made at the Session of 9 Jan. 3 James I., for them so to surrender themselves, Susan Cutler widow, Walter Dennis gentleman, the Lady Mary Syddenham wife of the said Walter Dennis, Humfrey Swale yoman, Edward Ruffoote yoman, his wife Elizabeth Ruffoote, Robert Johnson yoman, Thomas Sleepe yoman, his wife Katherine Sleepe, Anne Ashfeilde spinster, Rachel Farnandeth spinster, Bridget Crathorne spinster, and Thomas Crathorne gentleman, (all of St. James's, Clarkenwell co. Midd.); John Addams yoman, John Coleman yoman, Grace Sandye spinster, James Bredkerke yoman, Cristofer Waker yoman, James Jefferey yoman, Henry Tower yoman, Philip Downe yoman, Richard Hooper yoman, Henry Croft yoman, Richard Tomlinson yoman, William Coke gentleman, William Cropley yoman, Paul Addington gentleman, his wife Anne Addington, Mary Stanesmore widow, Judith Hippon widow, all of St. Andrew's in Holborn; Francis Kytchen of Islington co. Midd. yoman; William Sadler of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman, his wife Anne Sadler, Emlen Goldwell of the same parish spinster and Hugh Griffin of the same parish taylor, were at the said Gaol Delivery held on 17 Feb. 3 James I. convicted of the trespasses and contempts, of which they had been indicted. G. D. R., 17 Feb., 3 James I.

3 APRIL, 4 JAMES I.—Forty-two True Bills against recusants, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, put together by themselves on the same file; viz.—(1) Against the Lady Grace Holte spinster, Mary Holte spinster, Francis Kytchinge yoman, Elizabeth Dymocke spinster, Robert Dymocke gentleman, (all of Islington co. Midd.) for not going to church during the three months next following 10 Feb. 3 James I.—(2) Against Sir William Roper knt., William Perrye yoman, his wife Anne *alias* Anne Perrye spinster, Elizabeth Gibson spinster *alias* Elizabeth Gibson wife of Anthony Gibson gentleman, Margaret Morley spinster, and Mary Hagger spinster, all of St. Andrew's in Holborne, for not going to church &c. during the six months next following 10 Sept. 3 James I. At the foot of the bill, memoranda that process on the indictment was stayed against Sir William Roper by order of the Court on 4 June, 4 James I, and against Elizabeth Gibson by order of the Court on 2 May, 4 James I. —(3) Against Sir Thomas Holte knt. and Edward Dymocke gentleman, both of Islington, for not going to church &c, during the three

months next following 10 Dec., 3 James I.; With memorandum of stay of process against Sir Thomas Holte, by order of the Court on 4 June, 4 James I.—(4) Against Henry Bristowe gentleman, his wife Margaret *alias* Margaret Bristowe spinster, Elizabeth Forrest spinster, and Robert Bristow gentleman, all of St. Leonard's in Shorediche, for not going to church &c., during the three months next following 10 Dec., 3 James I.—(5) Against Walter Ersewicke late of St. Margaret's in Westminster gentleman, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(6) Against John Prichard late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd., for not going to church &c., during the same six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(7) Against Francis Truggyn late of Fulham co. Midd. esq., for not going to church &c., during the same six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(8) Against John Fludde of the parish of St. Mary Le Savoye co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.; With memorandum of stay of process by order of the Court, on 4 June, 4 James I.—(9) Against Sir John Carrell late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. knt., for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.; With memorandum of stay of process, by order of the Court, on 4 June, 4 James I.—(10) Against Dorothy Midleton late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. widow, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(11) Against William Apleton of St. Leonard's in Shorediche co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(12) Against Elizabeth Standen late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. spinster *alias* Elizabeth Standen wife of Anthony Standen of the said parish gentleman (*sic*) for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(13) Against Sir Anthony Standen late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, co. Midd. knt. (*sic*), for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(14) Against Anthony Standen late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman (*sic*), for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(15) Against the Lady Jane Lovell late of Hornsey co. Midd. widow, for not going to church during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.; With memorandum of stay of process, by order of the Court, on 4 June, 4 James I.—(16) Against Daniel Knowlinge of Newbraineford co. Midd. chaundler, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(17) Against Sir John Carrell junior late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. knt., for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.; With memorandum of stay of process, by order of the

Court on 4 June, 4 James I.—(18) Against Sir Christopher Rooper late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. knt., for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(19) Against Sir Thomas Reresbye late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. knt., for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(20) Against Barnard Decon *alias* Daykyn late of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd., for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(21) Against Hugh Griffine late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. tayler, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(22) Against John Godfrey late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. esq., for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(23) Against John Grabham late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(24) Against John Audley late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(25) Against William Quorum late of St. Mary's Le Savoye co. Midd. esq., for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(26) Against Lionel Tichburne late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(27) Against John Preston late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(28) Against William Coles late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(29) Against John Pennye late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. esq., for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.; With memorandum of stay of process, by order of the Court on 4 June, 4 James I.—(30) Against Sir Francis Smithe of St. Andrew's in Holborne knt., for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.; With memorandum of stay of process, by order of the Court on 4 June, 4 James I.—(31) Against the Lady Jane Weston late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. spinster, *alias* the Lady Jane Weston wife of Sir Richard Weston late of the said parish knt., for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(32) Against Anne Persey of the parish of St. Pancras co. Midd. spinster, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(33) Against Paul Cuddington of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(34)

Against Richard Boyse of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(35) Against Henry Coke late of St. James's in Clerkenwell co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(36) Against Clara Benbowe late of St. James's in Clerkenwell co. Midd. widow, for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(37) Against James Godwyn late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. . . . . , for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.; With memorandum of stay of process, by order of Court on 4 June, 4 James I.—(38) Against Sir Garrett Kempe knt. late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd., for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(39) Against (? Sir) Thomas Crathorne of St. Margaret's in Westminster . . . . , for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(40) Against Thomas Layton late of St. Margaret's in Westminster . . . . , for not going to church &c., during the six months next following 20 Aug., 3 James I.—(41) Against some person, whose name does not appear on the remnant of the bill, a fragment of an indictment; With a portion of a memorandum of stay of proceedings.—(42) Against John Lawrence late of Harefielde co. Midd. gentleman, *alias* late of London gentleman, for not going to church &c., during the three months next following 1 Jan., 3 James; With memorandum of stay of process, by order of Court on 2 May, 4 James I.—The number of persons indicted by these bills was fifty-five. Notice has been taken of every occasion, where there was a stay of process. At the foot of each bill appears a memorandum of proclamation, made in accordance with the statute. G. D. R., 3 April, 4 James I.

6 April, 4 James I.—True Bill against Edward Leeke late of Edmonton co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, during the twelve months next following the said 6th April. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 5 James I.

23 April, 4 James I. — Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of Myles Leaves and Jenkinns Marcrosse, yeomen of the Prince's sompter horses, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Thomas Swen, yeoman of the Prince's sompter horses, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas's appearance at the next Session of the Peace at Westminster, "to aunswer the hurtinge of one Philip Auberie of Holborne taylor." G. S. P. R., Easter, 4 James I.

30 April, 4 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Leonard's in Shorediche in the night of the said day, Henry Claye, Robert Kendall, Edward Turnor, Richard Read *alias* Wayscoate, John Slater, Thomas Blond

and William Hobbes, all late of London yomen, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of William Belcher, and stole therefrom a man's scarlet woollen-cloth gowne worth four pounds, a man's red woollen-cloth gowne worth twenty shillings, a pair of linen sheetes worth six shillings, the skirtes of a woeman's gown edged with golde lace worth ten shillings, a robe of changeable taffata worth twenty shillings, a black satten dublett worth twenty shillings, and a black felte hatt imbrodered with golde worth six shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said William Belcher. A memorandum that all seven burglars were tried and found 'Guilty,' when it was adjudged that each of them should be hung. G. D. R., 4 June, 4 James I.

21 MAY, 4 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Margaret Leveston wife of Thomas Leveston of Old Streete, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Margaret's appearance at the next Session of Gaol Delivery, to give evidence against Daniell Taylor, "for speakinge certaine scandalous and traiterous speaches against his Majestie." G. D. R., 4 June, 4 James I.

21 MAY, 4 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Whitecrosse Street co. Midd. on the said day, Rose Mersam late of the said street spinster, *alias* Rose Mersam wife of Robert Mersam of the same street porter, at the instigation of the devil practised certain wicked unholy and diabolical arts, called witchcraftes, inchauntementes, charmes and sorceryes, against and upon James Thompson of the same street, so that he languished and wasted in his body for the space of five days, and so has continued and remained. Putting herself 'Not Guilty,' Rose Mersam was acquitted. G. D. R., ... 4 James I.

. . . . 4 JAMES I.—Fourteen True Bills, put together on the same file into a separate roll, against Recusants for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer; *viz.*—(1) Against Mathew Walwyn late of St. Mary's-at-le-Strond co. Midd. for not going to church &c. during the six months next following 1 Jan., 3 Jas. I. (2) Against Richard Godfrey late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. esq., for not going to church &c. during the same six months. (3) Against John Pennye late of St. Giles's-in-the-Field co. Midd. esq., for not going to church &c. during the same six months. (4) Against John Scrogges late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church &c. during the same six months. (5) Against Anthony Scrogges late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd., for not going to church &c. during the same six months. (6) Against Bartholomew Brookesley late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. for not going to church &c. during the same six months. (7) Against George Smythe of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd., for not going to church &c. during the same six months. (8) Against Richard Cholmeley late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. esq., for not going to church &c. during the same six months. (9) Against Sir Austin Belson late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. knt., for not going to church &c. during the same six months. (10) Against George Love late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church &c. during the same six months. (11) Against James Basheforde gentleman *alias* James Bemford gentleman, and Edward Standen gentleman, both late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co Midd., for not going to church &c. during the three months next following 20 March, 3 James I. (12) Against Susan Cole late of Heston co. Midd. spinster, daughter of Robert Cole late of the same parish yoman, and Anne Glascocke late of the same parish spinster, for not going to church &c. during the same three months. (13) Against William Darbye late of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. yoman, and William Brownericke late of the same parish sadler, for not going to church &c. during the same aforesaid three months. (14) Against Ralph Emerson cutler, his wife Isabella *alias* Isabella Emerson spinster, Susan Saule wife of Edward Saule yoman *alias* Susan Saule spinster, John Blake taylor, his wife Magdalen *alias* Magdalen Blake spinster, Katherine Parker spinster, Mildred Eaton spinster, Elizabeth Coke spinster, Henry Newbye taylor, Christopher Hornebye yoman, Ralph Courte yoman, Richard Tompson gentleman, Mary Thompson spinster, Katherine Thompson spinster, Mary Angar widow, Margaret Morley spinster, William Crapley yoman, Nicholas Blumston yoman, his wife Margaret *alias* Margaret Blumston spinster, Anne Hutchenson spinster *alias* Anne Hutchenson wife of Henry Hutchenson yoman, all of St. Andrew's in Holborn for not going to church &c. during the same three months next following 20 March, 3 James I. The persons indicted by these bills number thirty-six. At the foot of each bill appears the usual memorandum of proclamation having been made in accordance with the form of the statute; and certain of the bills exhibit memoranda of stay of process against Mathew Walwyn, by order of Court on 3 Oct., 4 James I.; against John Pennye, by order of Court on 4 June, 4 James I., and against Richard Cholmeley, by order of Court on 1 Jan., 4 James I. Recusants', Roll, 11 Jan., 4 James I.

29 JULY, 4 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Westminster on the said day, Thomas Hill late of London yoman stole four golde buttons sett with diamondes and rubies worth six pounds, of the goods and chattels of Edward Swansteed gentleman. Confessing the indictment, Thomas Hill asked for the book, could not read it, and therefore was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ... Sept., 4 James I.

30 JULY, 4 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Tobias Woode

esq. J.P., of Susan Shelley of East Smithfeild co. Midd. widow, in the sum of ten pounds, and of Harris Redcliffe gentleman and Richard Holton of East Smithfeilde aforesaid yeoman, in the sum of five pounds each; For the said Susan Shelley's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace, to answer "for victualling without a licence." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 4 James I.

7 AUGUST, 4 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Hierom Bowes knt. J.P. and Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of John Graunt of St. Sepulchre's London yoman and Thomas Hathway of the same parish girdler, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Thomas Billington of St. Dunstane's-in-the-West London tailor, at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate, he being "charged as accessary vnto the feloniouse taking away forth of the howse of Sir Vincent Skinner knt. scituate in Westminster one bolt of silk curle which was stolen from John Wright." G. D. R., ... Sept., 4 James I.

8 AUGUST, 4 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Vaughan esq. J.P., of Thomas Chauncey of Hallingbury Morley co. Essex gentleman and Robert Powell of Myvorde co. Mongomry (*sic*) gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Walter Gitters of St. Sepulchre's London yeoman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Walter Gitters's appearance at the next Session of the Peace co. Midd., then and there to answer &c., he being "charged to be a Recusant, but at the takeinge of this recognizance toke the othe of supremisie, recited and red vnto him accordinge to the statute before vs the said Justices and therevnto did subscribe his name." G. D. R., ... Sept., 4 James I.

18 AUGUST, 4 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Hierom Bowes knt. J.P., and Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of Nicholas Hornesie of Bond . . . . co. Lincoln gentleman, in the sum of two hundred pounds, and of Sir Patrick Hume knt., Master of the Harriers (magister de le harriers) and James Acheson of St. Margaret's-at-Westminster goldsmithe, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the said Nicholas Hornesie's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace, and for his good behaviour in the mean time. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 4 James I.

24 AUGUST, 4 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of John Croft of Stepney co. Midd. "gratier," in the sum of forty pounds, and Francis Reynoldes of the same parish musition, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said Francis's appearance at the next Session of the Peace &c., he being "charged to be a Recusant by George Cobham gent. and confessed vppon his examynacion." . . . . Sept.. 4 James I.

24 AUGUST, 4 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Nicholas

Collyn esq. J.P., of John Croft of Stepney co. Midd. "gratier," in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said John Croft's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, then and there to answer &c., he being "charged to be a Recusant by George Cobbham gent." G. D. R., ... Sept., 4 James I.

27 AUGUST, 4 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of John Slye servant of the Right Honorable the Lord Mount Eagle and John Chapman servant of Tristram Diamonde of Canninge Streete London draper, in the sum of forty pounds each, and John Allett, servant of Mrs. Abington of Holborne widow, in the sum of eighty pounds; For the said John Allett's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate, he being "suspected for a dangerous Recusant." G. D. R., ... Sept., 4 James I.

27 AUGUST, 4 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of John Slye servant of the Right Ho: the Lord Mount Eagle and John Chapman, servant to Mr. Tristram Diamonde of Canninge Streete London draper, in the sum of forty pounds each, and of Christopher White of London yeoman, in the sum of eighty pounds; For the said Christopher's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate, he being "suspected to be a very dangerous Recusant." G. D. R., ... Sept., 4 James I.

15 SEPTEMBER, 4 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Harrison J.P., of John Mylton of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Christopher Abday of Islington co. Midd., and Mathew Mylton of St. Faythes London clothworker, in the sum of five pounds each; For the said John Mylton's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for co. Midd., and in the mean time for his good behaviour. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 4 James I.

16 SEPTEMBER, 4 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Clerkenwell co. Midd. in the night of the said day, William Braye late of London gentleman broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Edward Lord Sturton, and stole therefrom a velvet ornament called "a footeclothe of black velvett," edged with golde frenge worth thirteen pounds six shillings and eightpence, a Parliament Roabe of scarlett worth seventy-four pounds, a woman's gowne of taffata worth five pounds, another gown worth forty shillings, "et tres tapetes vocat stamenell carpets" worth six pounds thirteen shillings and four pence, of the goods and chattels of the said Lord Sturton at Clerkenwell. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' William Braye was acquitted. G. D. R., ..., 4 James I.

19 OCTOBER, 4 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Henry Thoresby esq. J.P., of John Freeon of Hackney co. Midd. gentleman,

servant to the Countess of Oxford, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said John Freeon's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate, to give evidence against Rose Jones spinster, committed to the said gaol for suspicion of a felony done to the said countess. G. D. R., ... 4 James I.

8 December, 4 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt., of William Kerbie of Bridewell in London fustian-weaver and James Pratt of St. Bride's London feltmaker, in the sum of ten pounds, and William Fowler of St. Bride's aforesaid feltmaker, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said William Fowler's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate, he being "charged by William Smeethie gent. vppon suspicion to have embezeled or stolen his cloak from him at the Antelop in Holborne." G. D. R., ..., 4 James I.

10 December, 4 James I.—True Bill against George Moore gentleman, and his wife Elizabeth Moore *alias* Elizabeth Moore spinster, both late of St. James's in Clerkenwell co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the 10th of December nor during the six months next following.—Similar True Bill against Margaret Bates spinster, Mary Bird spinster, Katherine Parker spinster, Mary Awnslowe spinster, Thomas Male yoman, William Morris yoman, Richard Kenniston yoman, and Thomas Manfielde yoman, all late of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said 10 Dec., 4 James I., nor during the six months next following.—Also, similar True Bill against William Wynn gentleman, William Jubbes gentleman, his wife Susanna Jubbes *alias* Susanna Jubbes spinster, Patience Slatter widow, Francis Pryce gentleman, his wife Mary Pryce *alias* Mary Pryce spinster and Edward Underwood porter, all late of St. James's in Clerkenwell co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on 10th March, 4 James I., nor during the three months next following.—Also, similar True Bill against Mary Lunne widow and Mary Lunne spinster, both late of St. Sepulchre's in London co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on 10th March, 4 James I., nor during the three months next following. These bills are preserved by themselves in a separate file, the usual memorandum of proclamation being at the foot of each bill. G. D. R., 26 June, 5 James I.

22 December, 4 James I.—True Bill that, in the highway at St. Leonard's in Shordiche co. Midd. on the said day, John Jeffery butcher, George Coke butcher, Robert Pleasington yoman and John Riccard yoman, all late of London, assaulted Robert Boothe esq., and robbed him of two pairs of laced satten breeches worth five pounds, a

man's woollen-cloth cloake of mingled colour worth seven pounds, a woollen-cloth cloake of French-russet colour worth five pounds, a rapier worth thirty shillings, a dagger worth ten shillings, a paire of silke stockins of rose culler worth thirty shillings, two other pairs of silk stockings of russet colour worth . . . ., a pair of white wustard stockins worth seven shillings, a linen night cappe worth twelve pence, a pair of lynnen boote-hoose worth twelve pence, divers writings called bonds and other writinges worth five hundred pounds, a parchment map called "the Mappe of the new Cutt to bringe the water from Amwell to Tibbolls" worth fifteen pounds, a silver seal called "A Seall of Armes" worth two shillings and six-pence, a linen bag-purse worth a penny, and five pounds in numbered money being in the same purse, of the goods and chattels of the saide Robert Boothe. Robert Pleasington and John Riccard were at large. Found 'Guilty,' John Jeffery and George Coke were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 4 James I.

15 JANUARY, 4 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of John Baines of St. John's Streete in the parish of Clerkenwell vintner and William Pierson of the same street yeoman, each in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Thomas Sleape of the same street yeoman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Sleape's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for receyvinge popish preistes into his howse." G. D. R., ..., 4 James I.

20 JANUARY, 4 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at le Strond co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Reynoldes late of London yoman stole a silver dishe, of the goods and chattels of Thomas the Earl of Exeter. Robert Reynoldes put himself 'Not Guilty' on a jury of the country and was respited to the next Gaol Delivery. G. D. R., ..., 4 James I.

. . . . JANUARY, 4 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Turmilstreete co. Midd. on a day not discoverable, Frances Davies spinster *alias* Frances Davies wife of William Davies stole "duo ornamenta velvetti anglice vocat' a petrell and cropper for a horse" worth three shillings and four pence, four linen horseclothes and hoodes worth five shillings, a curry combe worth ten pence, a manecombe worth two pence, two sursingles worth sixpence, two dusting clothes worth four pence, two linen shirtes worth three shillings, a linen frocke worth two shillings, a pair of woollen stockens worth two shillings, with other articles of apparel, of the goods and chattels of Sir Jerom Bowes knt. G. D. R., 17 April, 5 James I.

17 FEBRUARY, 4 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Old Streete co. Midd. on the said day, Richard Floud, Edward Warrener, Thomas Tanner, John Dormer and John Blackwaye, all late of London yomen, with unknown disturbers of the peace to the number of a hundred persons,

assembled themselves riotously in warlike array, and armed with stones and clubs and other weapons broke "the glasse-windowes" of Ralph Collett, Robert Griffin, William Martinson, Edward Baylie, Edward Kynnis and Edward Freeman at Oldstreete. Confessing the indictment, each of the five indicted rioters was sentenced "to be whipt at cartes tayle." G. D. R., ..., 4 James I.

17 FEBRUARY, 4 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Turmilstreete co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Linsey, John Nott, William Ap'Robert, John Elson and John Chapman, with unknown disturbers of the peace to the number of two hundred persons, assembled riotously and in warlike array, and armed with stones and clubbes broke "the glasse windowes" of Richard Pattricke, James Jackson, John Langley and Anne Rose at Turmil Streete aforesaid. Confessing the indictment, Thomas Linsey, John Nott, William Ap'Robert, John Elson and John Chapman were, each of them, sentenced "to be whipt at a cartes tayle."—Also, another indictment against the same five rioters for assembling riotously &c. . . . . on the same 17 Feb., 4 James I., together with unknown disturbers of the Peace, to the number of two hundred persons, and breaking "the glasse-windowes" of Richard Todde, Henry Piereson, Edward Savadge, Richard Brownwen, John Sharpe, William Thomas, Alexander Cleyland, Margaret Marshall, Edward Warren, Thomas Cowper, Richard Girdler, David Jones and George Johnson at Cowcrosse co. Midd.; With memoranda that each of the five indicted rioters confessed the indictment, and was sentenced "to be whipt at a cartes tayle." G. D. R., ..., 4 James I.

20 FEBRUARY, 4 JAMES I.—True Bill that, in the dwellinghouse of Sir Jerom Bowes knt., near Charinge Crosse in St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Wilson and Robert Tetherton, both late of London yomen, assaulted Joan Wilson; that Edward Wilson with a halfe crowe of iren then and there gave the same Joan on the left side of her head a mortal wound, of which she died instantly; that Robert Tetherton was then and there present, aiding and encouraging Edward Wilson so to assault and kill the same Joan; and that in so doing, the said Edward and Robert murdered the said Joan Wilson. Found 'Guilty,' both culprits were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 17 April, 5 James I.

20 FEBRUARY, 4 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Wilson and Robert Tetherton, both late of London yomen, broke into the house of Sir Jerom Bowes near Charinge Crosse, and stole therefrom four golde buttons of the fashion of acorns worth six pounds, three golde buttons of a flutt rownde fashion worth four pounds and ten shillings, a canvas bag worth two-pence and twenty pounds of numbered money being therein,

another canvas bag worth two pence and twenty pounds in numbered moneys being in the same bag, another canvas bag with ten pounds in numbered moneys being in the same bag, and a leather satchell worth two pence and fifty pounds in numbered moneys being in the same satchell. G. D. R., 17 April, 5 James I.

6 MARCH, 4 JAMES I.—True Bill against Henry Jerningham late of St. Martin's-in-the Fields co. Midd. gentleman, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer during the month next following the said 6th March. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 5 James I.

23 APRIL, 5 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Sepulchre's in the ward of Farrington-Without on the said day, Benedik Goffe late of London yoman, being married to a certain Barbara Goffe, married a certain Dorothy Ellis, the aforesaid Barbara Goffe being still alive. Confessing the indictment, Benedick Goffe was sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., 17 August, 5 James I.

1 MAY, 5 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of Richard Brooke gardner and Michael Dampard bricklayer, both of Grayes Inn Lane, in the sum of five pounds each, and of William Walten of the same lane "plebeius," in the sum of ten pounds; For the said plebeian's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer to all such things as may be there objected against him. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 5 James I.

1 JUNE, 5 JAMES I.—True Bill against Thomas Brudenell late of Hoggesdon in the parish of St. Leonard in Shordiche co. Midd. esquire, *alias* Thomas Brudnell late of Deane co. Northampton esq., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer during the four months beginning on the aforesaid 1st of June.—Similar True Bill against Henry Bannester esq., Thomas Brockholes esq., Thomas Westbie esq., Thurston Tildesey esq., and Edward Singleton esq., all late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd., for not going to any usual place of Common Prayer during the six months next following the aforesaid 1st of June.—Also, similar True Bill against Grace Duxon widow, ... yoman, Edward Worthington yoman, Richard Bateson flaxman, Thomas Crosse yoman, Thomas . . . . . yoman, George Crooke yoman, William Wilson yoman, Lawrence Parkinson yoman, Margaret Birke widow, Nicholas Dilworth yoman, John Dilworth yoman, Richard Arowe yoman, Henry Singleton yoman, Richard Barton yoman, Elizabeth Porter widow, George Harrison yoman, Christofer Parkinson yoman, William Beeseley yoman, Thomas Adamson yoman, Henry Thomlinson yoman, John Parkinson yoman, John Hoole yoman, Nicholas Garskell yoman, Hugh Crooke yoman, Thomas Sowerbuttes yoman, Ralph Kighley yoman, Lawrence Sadell yoman, Alice Walker widow, Thomas

Walker yoman, Richard Balshawe yoman, Alice Balshawe widow, George Wilkinson yoman, Jane Wilkinson widow, Thomas Sowpe tanner, Elen Ridley widow, John Ridley yoman, Anthony Jackson gentleman, Alice Blackborne widow, Richard Graunt yoman, Anne Charneley widow, Richard Cowell yoman, Oliver Wriggan yoman, Edward Wriggan yoman (son of the aforesaid Oliver), George Werden yoman, Roger Whalley yoman, Christofer Taylor yoman, Alice Taylor widow, Hugh Charneley yoman, Jane Charneley widow, all late of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer during three months beginning on 1 Sept., 5 James I.—Also, similar True Bill against William Travys esq., William Birkeley esq., Lisach Occonnar *alias* Thomas Sonnar esq., Dorothy Whippe widow, Elizabeth Pygott widow, and Mary Bradley widow, all of St. James's in Clarkenwell co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer during three months beginning on 1 Sept., 5 James I.—Also, similar True Bill against John Brockholes son of Thomas Brockholes gentleman, William Browne gentleman, William Richardson gentleman, William Tildesley gentleman, Thomas Singleton gentleman, Robert Kighley gentleman, Thomas Procter gentleman, Edward Threlfall gentleman, William . . . . gentleman, John Clyfton gentleman, William Harryson gentleman, Peter Mason gentleman, Richard Goodshawe gentleman, and Bryan Jackson gentleman, all of St. James's in Clerkenwell co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer during three months beginning on 1 Sept., 5 James I.—These five bills are preserved by themselves in a separate file; at the foot of each appears the usual memorandum of Proclamation. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 5 James.

29 JUNE, 5 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., Nicholas White late of London gentleman broke into the dwelling-house of Francis Rotheram, and stole therefrom a lynnen bagge worth a penny and two pieces of coined gold worth forty shillings, and two other pieces of coined gold called Soveraignes worth twenty shillings, and a piece of coined gold called a single duckett worth six shillings and eightpence, a piece of coined gold called a halfe crowne worth two shillings and sixpence, three gold ringes worth twenty shillings, and three pound six shillings and ten pence in numbered moneys, being in the said bagge. Found 'Not Guilty' of the breaking of the house, but 'Guilty' of felony, Nicholas White asked for the book, read like a clerk, was branded with the letter T, and delivered according to the statute. G. D. R., 17 August, 5 James I.

18 JULY, 5 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Endfielde co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Woodham of the said parish gentleman, Henry

Prowe of the same parish gentleman, John Preston of London clerk, and Edward Cherrye of London gentleman, armed with swords and staves &c., broke riotously into the dwelling-house of William Durant gentleman, and then and there beat wounded and maltreated the same William Durant. At the foot of the bill appears the memorandum "t^{a}ng's"=trespass. 22 Feb., 5 James I.

19 July, 5 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Leonard's in Shoreditch co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Warner late of Burchen-lane London merchauntaylor and Thomas Atkins of St. Clement's-lane London taylor, with twenty unknown disturbers of the peace, assembled riotously and in a certain close called Buchers Fielde in the said parish belonging to a certain Edward Parker, assaulted and beat the same Edward Parker, his wife Joan Parker, and Henry Scott. G. D. R., 17 August, 5 James I.

23 July, 5 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Tobias Woode esq. J.P., of Robert Millman of Whitechappell smith and Giles Bennet of Hownsditch laborer, in the sum of five pounds each, and of Abraham Lowe of Hownsdich yoman, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Abraham's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace, then and there to answer "for usinge the trad of Plasterer, not having served the same trad seaven years as an apprentice."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace; For the appearance at the next General Session of the Peace, of Roger Sawyer of Eastsmithfield bricklayer, to answer "for usinge the trad of a Plasterer, not having served in the same trad seaven years as an apprentice." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 5 James I.

24 July, 5 James I.—True Bill that, in a certain close at Islington co. Midd. on the said day, Morgan Williams late of London yoman assaulted a certain Helen Jones, "et eandem Helenam adtunc et ibidem felonice rapuit et defloravit, et eam contra suam voluntatem carnaliter cognovit." G. D. R., 15 Sept., 5 James I.

2 August, 5 James I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Waad knt., Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of John Dale of Rosemary Lane in Whitechappell millener, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said John's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, "to make answere for buylding of certaine howses contrary to the Proclamation." G. D. R., 17 Aug., 5 James I.

9 August, 5 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Grange knt. J.P., of John Wheler of Fleetstreet gouldsmith and Richard Wheler of St. Peter's in London gouldsmith, and Humfrey Wheler (of no stated place of abode), in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the said Humfrey's appearance at the next Session of the Peace. G. D. R., 17 Aug., 5 James I.

10 August, 5 James I.—True Bill that, at Tottenham co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Bridget Howe late of London spinster broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Richard Coxe merchaunt, and stole therefrom a silver cuppe worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Richard. Stat mut' h'et judiciu' pene fort' et dur'=She stands mute; has judgment to the 'peine forte et dure.' G. D. R., 19 Jan., 5 James I.

13 August, 5 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Henry Thoresby esq. J.P., of Richard Hollyman . . . . maker and James Sellen laborer, both of the parish of Shordyche co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Christopher Ward of Hogsden laborer, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of Joan Ward, wife of the said Christopher, at the next Session of the Peace, she being "charged with consentinge to take away a young gentlewoman from her parentes by night."—Also, the Recognizances, taken before the same Justice of the Peace on 9 August, 5 James I., of the same Christopher Ward in the sum of twenty pounds, and of John Grey of Hogsden co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of ten pounds; For the same Christopher's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, he in like manner being "charged with consentinge to take away a young gentlewoman from her parentes by night." G. D. R., 17 August, 5 James I.

17 August, 5 James I.—Memorandum that, proclamation having been made for George Moore gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Moore *alias* Elizabeth Moore spinster, both of St. James's in Clerkenwell co. Midd., and Margaret Bates spinster, Elizabeth Jackson spinster, Mary Birde spinster, Katherine Parker spinster, William Gravenor yoman, Mary Shalloes spinster, Mary Awnsloe spinster, Thomas Male yoman, William Morris yoman, Richard Kennyston yoman, Thomas Manfielde yoman, all eleven of St. Andrew's in Holborn; and William Wynn gentleman, William Jubbes gentleman, his wife Susan Jubbes *alias* Susan Jubbes spinster, Francis Pryce gentleman, his wife Mary Pryce *alias* Mary Pryce spinster, Patience Slater widow, Edward Underwood porter, all six late of St. James's in Clerkenwell; and Mary Lunne widow, and Mary Lunne spinster, both of St. Sepulchre's co. Midd., to surrender themselves to the Sheriff of Middlesex, before the next Gaol Delivery for the said county to be held at the Justice Hall in the Olde Bailey on the aforesaid 17th August, 5 James I.—the persons aforesaid, on failing to surrender, were on the said day convicted of the offences of which they were indicted. G. D. R., ..., 5 James I.

27 August, 5 James I.—Recognizances, taken before William Harrison esq. J.P., of Robert Boston of Chelsey co. Midd. gardener, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Robert

and also of his mother Helen Boston at the next General Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to give evidence against Michael Deane of Amerston co. Bucks, weever, then and there to be indicted for "the pullinge downe a bricke wall at Chelsey aforesaide of the said Earle of Lincolnes." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 5 James I.

28 AUGUST, 5 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Harrison esq. J.P., of Thomas Barnwell of Wooburne co. Bedford scrivener, and Henry Oxley of Westminster co. Midd. wheelewrighte, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Michael Deane of Agmondisham co. Bucks weever, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Michael's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer "concerninge the pullinge downe of parcell of a bricke wall of the Righte Honorable the Earle of Lincolns at Chelsey" co. Midd. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 5 James I.

29 AUGUST, 5 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Waad knt., Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of Owen Hore of Whitechappell co. Midd. yeoman, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Owen's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, and in the mean time for his forbearance from building houses in Rosemary Lane. G. D. R., 15 Sept., 5 James I.

6 SEPTEMBER, 5 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Chidiock Wardour esq. J.P., of Symon Thomalin of Hammersmith co. Midd. "piscator," in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance at the next General Session of the Peace at Westminster of Henry Seager, servant of the said Symon, "to aunsweare for unlawfull fishing in a pond within the mannour of Paddington, being parcell of the possessions of the Right Reverend Father in God the Bishop of London." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 5 James 1.

7 SEPTEMBER, 5 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of Robert Perry of St. Mary's Whitechappell co. Midd. barber-surgeon, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Robert's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for killinge of porke being dangerous meate for the infection." G. D. R., 15 Sept., 5 James I.

21 SEPTEMBER, 5 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of John Mason fishmonger and Humphrey Spicer waterman, both of the parish of St. Martin near Theam's Street in London, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Tobias Brewer of Southwark co. Surrey waterman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance at the next General Session of the Peace of the said Tobias Brewer, "bound over for abusing of the Kinges Post at Newington." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 5 James I.

. . . . SEPTEMBER, 5 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St.

Botulph-without, Algate co. Midd. on the said day, Simon Humfry tanner, Edward . . . . stiller, Daniel Balgey starchmaker, and Nicholas Startopp stiller, all four of East Smythfeild co. Midd., and Gilbert Mason of Whytechappell starchmaker, Henry Brak of St. Katherine's near the Tower of London berebruer, and Mathias Butten *alias* Tyse of the parish of St. Trinity in the Minores co. Midd. yoman, with posts clay and sand obstructed and stopt certain water which, from time beyond the memory of man, used to run from the river Thames to and through divers mills called "crash milles," belonging to the Lord King, and being in St. Botulph's parish aforesaid. G. D. R., 2 Oct., 5 James I.

6 October, 5 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes without the Bars of the New Temple, in the night of the said day, Elizabeth Pike late of London spinster broke burglariously into the house of Susan Thorne, and stole therefrom twenty fallinge bandes of cambricke worth forty shillings, eleven pairs of cambrick ruffe cuffes worth eleven shillings, a white taffeta coller worth ten shillings, a holland shirt worth ten shillings, two pairs of "holland boatshose tops" worth three shillings, six holland hankerchers worth three shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Susan Thorne; three pairs of cambricke fallinge bandes worth thirty shillings, and four pairs of cambricke cuffes worth eight shillings of the goods and chattels of Sir Nowell Carowne knt., a black wrought linen cappe worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of Katherine Browne; and a linen falling band worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of Jane Farlam. . . . . G. D. R., ... 5 James I.

1 November, 5 James I.—True Bill that, at Endfeilde co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Gooddyson of the said parish yoman erected and built a certain cottage or building for a place of dwelling, without allotting to the same dwelling at least four acres of his land and inheritance there lying, and subsequently caused the same building to be inhabited for the space of three months.—Also, four other True Bills against Robert Curtis Jun^{r}. yoman, John Bratt yoman, Barnaby Acton gentleman and John Ayleward yoman, all four of Endfield co. Midd., for building or causing to be built on 1 Nov., 5 James I., cottages for places of habitation in the said parish, without allotting four acres of land to each of the same cottages, in accordance with the statute or ordinance in that case provided, and subsequently causing the same places of dwelling to be inhabited. G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

18 December, 5 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of James Carter and Samuel Cranke, both of St. Margaret's in Westminster co. Midd., in the sum of five pounds each, and John Eastmond of the same parish musicion, in the sum of ten

pounds; For the said John Eastmond's appearance at the next Session of the Peace &c., he being "charged to have conveyed awaye his apprentice." G. D. R., 19 Jan., 5 James I.

20 DECEMBER, 5 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Pancras co. Midd. on the said day, Hugh Griffeth late of London yoman stole "quatuor gallinas vivas vocat' Turkeys" worth four shillings, of the goods and chattels of William Stace gentleman. 22 Feb., 5 James I.

18 JANUARY, 5 JAMES I.—Ordered "that David Vaghan of Clerkenwell . . . . shalbe dismissed from keepinge of anye Alehouse or sellinge of beere and ale in his house, for harboring of rogues and lewd people and his signe to be presentlye taken downe by the Officers of Clerkenwell." S. P. Reg.

18 JANUARY, 5 JAMES I.—Ordered that "Robert Golde shalbe sente to Bridewell there to be corrected and set to worke," it being charged against him "by the Officers and others of the Inhabitantes of the Precincts of St. Katherins that he is a daungerous person readye to do anye mischiefe and can give no accompte how to live." S. P. Reg.

19 JANUARY, 5 JAMES I.—Memorandum that, proclamation having been made for Henry Bannester esq., Thomas Brocholes esq., Thomas Weston esq., Thurston Tildesley esq., Edward Singleton esq., Grace Duxon widow, Oliver Gerratt yoman, Edward Worthington yoman, Richard Bateson flaxman, Thomas Crosse yoman, Thomas Silcock yoman, George Crooke yoman, William Wilson yoman, Lawrence Parkinson yoman, Margaret Kyrke widow, Nicholas Dilworthe yoman, John Dilworthe yoman, Richard Arowe yoman, Henry Singleton yoman, Richard Barton yoman, Elizabeth Porter widow, George Harryson yoman, Christofer Parkinson yoman, William Beesley yoman, Thomas Addamson yoman, Henry Thomlinson yoman, John Parkinson yoman, John Hoole yoman, Nicholas Garskell yoman, Hugh Crooke yoman, Thomas Sowerbuttes yoman, Ralph Kighley yoman, Lawrence Sudell yoman, Alice Walker widow, Thomas Walker yoman, Richard Balshawe yoman, Alice Balshawe widow, George Wilkinson yoman, Jane Wilkinson widow, Thomas Cowpe yoman, Elena Ridley widow, John Ridley yoman, Anthony Jackson gentleman, Alice Blackborne widow, Richard Gaunt yoman, Anne Charneley widow, Richard Cowell yoman, Oliver Wriggan yoman, Edward Wriggan yoman son of the said Oliver Wriggan, George Werden yoman, Roger Whalley yoman, Christofer Taylor yoman, Alice Taylor widow, Hugh Charneley yoman, Jane Charneley widow, all of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd.; and William Travis esq., William Kirkebye esq., Lisach Occonnar *alias* Thomas Connar esq., Dorothy Whippe widow, Elizabeth Pigott widow, Mary Bradley widow, all of St. James's-in Clerkenwell co. Midd.; and

John Brockholes gentleman, son of Thomas Brockholes esq., Richard Travis gentleman, William Browne gentleman, William Richardson gentleman, Miles (?) Tildesley gentleman, Thomas Singleton gentleman, Robert Kighley gentleman, Thomas Procter gentleman, Edward Threlfall gentleman, William Latus gentleman, John Clifton gentleman, William Harryson gentleman, Peter Mason gentleman, Richard Goodshawe gentleman, Arthur Haughton gentleman, William Charnocke gentleman, William Clifton gentleman, Jervase Clifton gentleman, and Brian Jackson gentleman, all of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd., to surrender their bodies to the Sheriff of Middlesex—the said persons, at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, made at the Justice Hall in the Olde Baylie on the said 19th Jan., 5 James I., were on failing to surrender convicted of the offences of which they were indicted. G D. R., ..., 5 James I.

31 January, 5 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Botulph's-without-Allgate co. Midd. on the said day, Jane Jenninges, wife of John Jenninges of the said parish yoman, counterfeited and 'forged' the writing and signature of Christofer Hamman gentleman in a letter running thus—"M^{r}. Savericke, I understand you have paied to this bearer iii^{li}. I praye you paye her alsoe the xl*s*. w^{ch}. is behinde and this shalbe your discharge. Your friend, Christopher Hamman;" and that the same Jane Jenninges delivered this spurious writing to the said Thomas Savericke. Jane Jenninges was at large. 22 Feb., 5 James I.

13 February, 5 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of John Bucke and Nicholas Kiddesdale, both of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopsgate gentlemen, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and John Ringe of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Ringe's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, he being "charged uppon suspicion of the stealing of a purse and lxv^{li}. in gold from the Spanish Embasadour's house and uppon suspicion of other felonye." 22 Feb., 5 James I.

3 March, 5 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of Robert Johnson gentleman and Richard Jellison weaver, both of St. James's Clarkenwell, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Charles Gillibrand of the same parish victuler, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Charles Gillibrand's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, held at the Castle in St. John's Street co. Midd., he being "suspected for receiving a Semynary Preste into his house." G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

18 March, 5 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Katherine's near the Tower of London on the said day, Richard Foster late of London

yoman stole seven duble guilte silver boles worth thirty pounds, two silver-gilt saltes worth ten pounds, four silver-gilt standinge cuppes worth ten pounds, a great parcell-guilte silver bole worth three pounds, and a great silver salte worth fifty shillings, of the goods, and chattels of Sir Giles Howland knt. On his arraignment, Richard Foster put himself 'Not Guilty,' and was acquitted. G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

21 March, 5 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, John Slater late of London yoman stole a linen ruffe band worth eleven pence, of the goods and chattels of a certain unknown man. Confessing the indictment, John Slater was ordered to be whipt and delivered on payment of the fee. G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

26 March, 6 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster in the night of the said day, Robert Johnson late of London yoman broke burglariously into the dwellinghouse of David Griffyn, and stole therefrom a pair of white woollen stockens worth four shillings, and a pair of crewell Garters worth sixpence, of the goods and chattels of the said David Griffyn. Putting himself 'Not Guilty' of burglary, Robert Johnson was tried by a jury, who appraised the stolen goods at eleven pence and found him Guilty of petty larceny, whereupon he was sentenced to be whipt, and ordered to be delivered after whipping on payment of the fee. G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

1 April, 6 James I.—True Bill against Richard Abbington esquire, John Knowles gentleman, George Moore gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Moore, Francis Moore yoman, Charles Moore gentleman, Mary Moore spinster, Anne Moore spinster, Elizabeth Moore spinster, Richard Ewes yoman, Jocosa Wynne spinster, Jocosa Blatte spinster, and William Crooffe blacksmythe, all of the parish of Stepney co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, on the said 1st April, 6 James I., nor during the six months then next following. —Also, similar True Bill against James Prince of Tottenham co. Midd. yoman, for not going to church &c., on the 1st July, 6 James I., nor during the next three months.—Also, similar True Bill against Anne Curwaine spinster, Margaret Mordley spinster, Judith Hippen widow, Francis Hatton yoman, Richard Davyson taylor, Christopher Channett taylor, Mary Parrye wife of Thomas Parrye yoman, and Richard Hoskyns gentleman, all of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. for not going to church &c. on 1st Sept., 6 James I., nor during the month then next following. The wives indicted by these bills are styled wives, without being also styled 'spinsters.' Memorandum of proclamation on each bill. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 6 James I.

7 April, 6 James I.—Ordered (at G. S. P., Westminster), "The

Rates for Servantes wages for this yeare to continewe as it did before." S. P. Reg.

7 APRIL, 6 JAMES I.—Ordered (at G. S. P., Westminster) that "William Hunt of Endfielde, one of the constables there, brought in for letting goe a prisoner committed unto him by Sir John Brett a Justice of the Peace, by a special Suplicavi directed unto him out of the Chancerye, be committed to Newgate there to remaine duringe the pleasure of the Courte." S. P. Reg.

9 APRIL, 6 JAMES I.—Record of the sentence, passed at a Session of Oyer and Terminer, held at the Castle in St. John's Street co. Midd. on the said day and adjourned to the Justice Hall in the Old Bailey, upon George Gervase late of London clerk *alias* George Gervasdin late of London clerk, who was thene and there found 'Guilty,' of offences not stated in the record; the sentence being that he be led by the Sheriff of Middlesex to Newgate Gaol, and thence be drawn to the gallows of Tiburne, and there be hung, thrown on the ground whilst still alive, dismembered, embowelled and quartered &c. G. D. Reg.

14 APRIL, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's-Danes without the Bars of the New Temple in the night of the said day, William Martyn late of London yoman broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of John Bull, and stole therefrom "tria horologia vocat' watches ad valenciem xx li. et unum horologium vocat' an Equinoctiall Dioll ad valenciam xxx*s*.," of the goods and chattels of the said John Bull. William Martyn was at large. G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

20 APRIL, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, in the highway at Stanes co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Lambert late of London yoman assaulted Sir John Egerton knt., and robbed him of a silke russett cloake worth five pounds, a seall ringe of golde worth three pounds, a holland shirte worth twenty shillings, a paire of white silke stockins worth forty shillings, a silver seall worth ten shillings, a purse worth five shillings, and four pounds in numbered money being in the same purse. Confessing the indictment, Robert Lambert was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 1 Dec., 6 James I.

20 APRIL, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, on the highway at Bedfount co. Midd. on the said day, William Spirritt *alias* William Swetface yoman with other persons assaulted Sir John Egerton knt. and robbed him of a russett-coloured cloak lyned with taffeta worth four pounds, a gold ring worth forty shillings, a holland shirte worth thirteen shillings and four pence, a paire of white silke stockens worth thirty shillings, and four pounds in numbered moneys. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' William Spirritt *alias* Swetface was acquitted. G. D. R., 10 July, 7 James I.

11 MAY, 6 JAMES I.—Order for stay of proceedings against William

Middlemore late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. esq. under a certain indictment, and for his discharge of the same indictment, preferred against him at the last Gaol Delivery for Midd. "for not cominge to church; it having been certified by the Rt. Rev. Thomas Lord Bushop of London that the said William Middlemore did on the viii^th^ daie of Maye 1608 before the said Lord Bushop of London willinglie submitte himselfe in his due obedience to the Kinges most excellent Ma^tie^. and tooke the othe of alleagience . . . . and did then likewise reverentlye here devine service in his Lordship's chapple at Fulham." G. D. Reg.

11 MAY, 6 JAMES I.—Order for the discharge of Edward Robinson late of the parish of Edmonton co. Midd. and of his wife Joan Robinson, of an indictment and proceedings under the same indictment, preferred against them at the General Session of the Peace, held at Westminster on 1 Oct. 1607, for not going to church; it being certified by Thomas Whithand, curate of the parishe of St. Marye Mounthawe London and by John Amys churchwarden, Paule Slighe sideman and Nowell Dowdell clerke of the saide parishe, that the said Edward Robinson was present during the whole time of divine service upon the Feast Daye of the Annunciation of St. Mary the Virgin last past at the aforesaid church, and then and there with other communicants took the Holye Communion, and that the said Joan Robinson was also then and there present during the whole time of Divine Service; and the said Edward having now in court taken the oath of Allegiance. G. D. Reg.

20 MAY, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Kensington co. Midd. on the said day, John Butcher late of Westminster yoman with a drawn knife assaulted John Southo, and beat and wounded him. Confessing the indictment, John Butcher was fined three pounds, six shillings and eightpence, "but," says the memorandum of sentence, "if he satisfie the partie hurte betweene this and the next Sessions that then his fine to be mittigated." G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

24 MAY, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of Percy Richardson and Richard Griffen, both of St. Buttolph's-without-Bishopsgate marchaunt-tailers, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Robert Jones (servant of the aforesaid Percy Richardson) of the parish of St. Peter in London merchant-tailer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Robert Jones's appearance at the next Session of the Peace &c., to answer "for committinge of a ryott in the Gardeyne Allies, and for takinge uppon him to be a maiestrate of y^e^ peace and executinge the office of a maiestrate uppon Elizabeth Hall in the Gardeyne Allies aforesaid, and alsoe to geve evidence against Elizabeth Hall." G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

5 JUNE, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, in the highway at Elinge co. Midd. on the said day, Richard Browne, Philip Wall, Robert Lambert, and John Radney *alias* Bursen, all three late of London yomen, assaulted a certain unknown man and robbed him of a woollen-cloth cloak worth six shillings and eightpence, eight dead capons worth eight shillings, divers dead rabbits called "ii stickes of suckinge rabbettes" worth two shillings, divers dead pigeons worth twelve pence, and sixteen pence in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said unknown man. Confessing the indictment, Philip Wall was reprieved and gave evidence for the prosecution. Richard Browne stood mute and was sentenced to the *peine forte et dure.* At large, when his confederates were arraigned, Robert Lambert was placed in the dock of the Old Bailey Justice-Hall at the gaol-delivery made on 1 Dec., 6 James I., when he was tried, found 'Guilty' and was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

14 JUNE, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, in the highway at St. Mary's parish in Islington co. Midd. on the said day, Philip Vaughan and Tobias Potter and Thomas Tegge, all three late of London buchers, and Philip Wall late of London yoman, assaulted Adam Haddocke, and robbed him of a silk band called "a sipers hatband" worth twelve pence, and six shillings in numbered money. Philip Vaughan died before arraignment; Tobias Potter stood mute and had "penam duram et fortem"; confessing the indictment, Philip Wall was reprieved by the Court. An endorsement on the bill shows that Philip Wall gave evidence for the prosecution. G. D. R., ... 6 James I.

15 JUNE, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, in the highway at St. Mary's parish in Islington co. Midd. on the said day, Tobias Potter late of London yoman assaulted John Holland, and robbed him of four buttons of gold inameled worth three pounds, a paire of braselettes of pearle worth sixteen pounds, a girdle of Jermayne worke worth fifteen shillings, two dozen of blacke ribben pointes worth five shillings, a silver handle for a fan worth thirteen shillings and four pence, and a pair of Frenche garters worth thirteen shillings, of the goods and chattels of Henry Cuttes merchant-taylor. At the head of the bill appears this memorandum, "Stat mut' h'et judiciu' pene fortis et dur'." G. D. R., ... 6 James I.

20 JUNE, 6 JAMES I.—Record of the sentence, passed on Thomas Garnett late of London clerk *alias* Thomas Rookwood late of London clerk *alias* Thomas Saier late of London clerk, at Session of Oyer and Terminer held at the Castle in St. John's Street co. Midd. and adjourned to the Justice Hall in the old Bailey on the said day, when the said Thomas Garnett was found 'Guilty' of offences not stated in the record; the sentence being that he be led by the

Sheriff of Middlesex to Newgate Gaol, and thence be drawn to the gallows of Tiburne, and there be hung, thrown on the ground whilst still alive, be dismembered, disbowelled and his entrails burnt whilst he be still living, and be beheaded and quartered &c. G. D. Reg.

21 JUNE, 6 JAMES I.—Memorandum that "Thomas Kenton of Hadley yoman, brought to this Session," at the Castle in St. John's Street, "by warrant for abusing of Sibbell Clarke his servaunte in hanginge a horslocke vpon her legge, and forcing her to come from Hadley to this Session with the said locke on her legge" is discharged of his Recognizance "bycause he hath paid the said Sibbell xx*s*. in courte according to the Order of the Court," it having been further ordered by the Court that she be discharged of his service, and receive from him the wages for ten weeks' service due to her from him. S. P. Reg.

22 JUNE, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hygate in Hornesey co. Midd. on the said day, Dorothy Androwes, Sisely Musgrave and Margaret Cockeyne all three late of London spinsters, broke feloniously into the dwelling-house of Thomas Williams, and stole therefrom a red woollen pettycoate worth five shillings, a linen apron worth sixpence, a linen kercher worth sixpence, a linen shirt worth two shillings and sixpence, and five shillings of numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Thomas Williams at Hygate in the parish of Hornesey. Sisely Musgrave and Margaret Cockeyne put themselves 'Not Guilty,' and were acquited. Dorothy Androwes stood mute and was committed to the *peine forte et dure ;* the memorandum over her name being "Stat mut' h'et judiciu' pene fort' et dur'." G. D. R., 6 James I.

22 JUNE, 6 James I.—True Bill that, at St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd. on the said day between eleven and twelve a.m., John Slyfielde late of Greyes Inne co. Midd. gentleman murdered Stephan Jackson esq. by giving him with a sword a mortal wound in the right part of the body, of which wound the said Stephan Jackson then and there died instantly. Found 'Guilty,' John Slyfielde was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

24 JUNE, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of Ottewell Worseley and Henry Jelley, both of the parish of St. Alhollow near Bredstreete in London marchaunt-taylor, in the sum of forty pounds ; For the appearance of Charles Levet (servant of the aforesaid Ottewell Worseley) at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for committinge of a ryott in y^{e} Gardeyne Allies and for takeinge upon him to be a maiestrate of y^{e} peace, and executinge y^{e} office of a maiestrate upon Elizabeth Hall and alsoe to geve evidence against y^{e} said Elizabeth Hall." G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

1 July, 6 James I.—True Bill that, in the highway at St. Mary's Islington co Midd. on the said day, Thomas Cuttes, Thomas Hall, Tobias Fowler and Thomas Hayles (?), all late of London yomen, assaulted Richard Belwood, and then and there robbed him of two carnacion-and-orrenge-coloured gownes of stript curle worth ten pounds, two white hattes worth thirteen shillings, a black hatt worth eleven shillings, five pairs of woollen stockins worth fourteen shillings and sixpence, eight-and-a-half yards of lawne worth four pounds five shillings, a paire of bodyes worth five shillings, a woollen-cloth cloak worth thirty-two shillings, eighteen yards of red tufted stuffe worth fifty-two shillings, and "unam bagam perfum' vocat' a muske bagge" worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of John Goberte esq.; and twelve yards of blewe woollen cloth worth five pounds and ten shillings, and three yards of woollen cloth for a cloak worth thirty-two shillings, of the goods and chattels of Erasmus Smythe esq., being in the custody of the said Richard Belwood. Putting themselves 'Not Guilty,' Thomas Cuttes, Thomas Hall and Tobias Fowler were acquitted. No memorandum over the name of Thomas, whose obscured surname seems to have been Hayles. G. D. R. . . . ., 6 James I.

10 July, 6 James I.—True Bill that William Jenninges yoman, Edward Jackson yoman, Mathew Rutten *alias* Tyce yoman, Edward Randoll yoman, all four late of St. Botulph's-without-Algate co. Midd., and Gilbert Mason late of Whitechappell starchmaker, on the said day and at divers times before and afterwards obstructed and stopped with sand a certain watercourse, that used to run from the river Thames to divers mills belonging to the Lord the King, called Crashe Milles and lying within the parishes aforesaid of St. Botulph and Whitechappell. G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

12 July, 6 James I.—True Bill that, at a certain place called Lambes Field outside a garden or orchard at Islington co. Midd. on the said day, Willian Rookes of London clothworker and Arthur Potter of London silkeman and Nicholas Marshall of St. Bride's London cutler played bowles, against the form of the statute &c.—Also, a similar True Bill against George Allen of St. John's Strete in St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. tayler and John Robinson of the parish of St. Bartholomew the Great in London broker, for playing bowles in the same Lambes Fielde on the same 12th July, 6 James I., and at divers times before and afterwards.—Also, True Bill against John Standishe and John Hamond, both of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. haberdashers, and William Negoose of St. Bride's London baker, and John Bushell of St. Bride's London cutler, and Robert Williams of St. Bartholomew's-the-Great tayler for playing bowles on the 19th July, 6 James I., and at three several subsequent times, in a certain

open place called the Grape Fielde at Clerkenwell co. Midd.—Also, True Bill against Thomas Robertes of St. Sepulchre's in London yoman, for keeping for gain a common place of bowlinge, in a certain open field called the Grape Fielde at Clarkenwell co. Midd., on 29th March, 6 James I., and on forty other subsequent days. G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

27 JULY, 6 JAMES I.—Memorandum that there is a letter under the handes of the late Lord Treasurer, th' Erle of Nottingham, th' Erle of Suffolk, th' Erle of Northumberland, th' Erle of Salisburye, th' Erle of Worcester and the Lord Stannehope dated the xxiii^th. of Auguste 1604, commandinge all officers and mynisters whatsoever that the Ladye Katherin Cornewallis should be forborne to be troubled or called in question for Recusancye. G. D. Reg.

27 JULY, 6 JAMES I.—Order for stay of process under certain indictments, against Walter Brooke gentleman, Walter Gifford esq., Walter Fowler esq., Walter Henningham esq., Nicholas Henningham gentleman, Francis Holte gentleman, Richard Berington gentleman, Charles Vaughan gentleman, all seven late of St. Andrewes-in-Holborne co. Midd. and Humfrey Gifford esq., and Robert Middlemore gent., both late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd., and for their discharge of the same indictments, preferred against them at the last Gaol Delivery "for not comminge to church;" The said order being made on sufficient evidence of the religious submission and conformity of the persons so discharged. G. D. Reg.

9 AUGUST, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Nicholas Ridgedale gentleman and William Sparkes felmonger, both of St. Sepulchre's co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Robert Streaker of the same parish glover, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Robert Streaker's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace, "for thatt he is a constable and hath not doone his duty concerninge the shutting upp of one Wildman's doore, one dyeinge out thereof of the plague, he havinge perfect knowledge thereof vpon his owne confession by reason whereof his owne house became infected and both his next neighboures, out of which there was buried v persons of the plague." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 6 James I.

12 AUGUST, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. John's Streete in St. Sepulchre's parish co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Llewellyn late of London gentleman stole a pair of woollen-cloth breeches worth thirteen shillings and fourpence, eleven silke pointes worth twelvepence, a pair of watchet-coloured wosted stockins worth five shillings, a pair of shoes worth twelve pence, and a yard a half-yard and a quarter of a yard of red Penniston worth two shillings, of the goods and chattels

of John Poynes.—Also, a True Bill against the same Robert Llewellyn late of London gentleman, for stealing in the same street on the same day a sea-greene velvett gown worth twenty-five pounds, a Romaine-wash-coloured beaver hatt worth thirty shillings, and a paire of stitch boddyes worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of Edward Savedge esq.—Also, a True Bill against the same Robert Llewellyn late of London gentleman, for stealing in the same street on the same day a pair of sea-greene wosterd stockins worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of Jerom Sparkes.—Also, a fourth True Bill against the same Robert Llewellyn late of London gentleman, for stealing in the same street on the same day a pair of holland sheetes worth twenty shillings, and a paire of holland "pillabers" worth thirteen shillings and fourpence, of the goods and chattels of Sir Valentine Knightley knt. On all these four bills, over Robert Llewellyn's name, appears the memorandum, "respectuatur." G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

12 August, 6 James I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Frances Roase of St. George's parish co. Surrey spinster, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Frances's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., "to give evidence against Alice Atclea and Margarett Corbett toucheinge the robbinge of the kinges plasterer in Litle Britten." G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

20 August, 6 James I.—True Bill that, at Knightesbridge in the parish of St. Margaret in Westminster on the said day, Roger Swinglosse *alias* Swingletofte late of London gentleman assaulted Hugh Jenkines of Welles co. Somerset yoman, and with his sword gave the said Hugh on his right leg a mortal wound, of which he still languished at Knightesbridge, so that his life was despaired of. At bill's head, a note that Roger Swinglosse was at large; and at its foot, a note that the offence charged against him was nothing more than 'a trespass.' G. D. R., 6 October, 7 James I.

3 September, 6 James I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Thomas Stoddard of St. Sepulchre's-without-Newgate in London co. Midd. cordwainer, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Thomas Stoddard's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to give evidence against John Gallaway, who "not onley refuseth to take the oath of obedience, but hath also divulged abroad that His Majesty is but a temporall Kinge and hath nothing to doe in Causes ecclesiasticall." G. D. R., 7 Oct., 6 James I.

8 September, 6 James I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Mary in-the-Strond co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Alsoppe late of London upholster broke into the dwellinghouse of the Most Noble Edward the Earl of Worcester and stole therefrom a chaire-cushin of clothe of

tissue lyned with yellowe satten and fringed and tassled with silke and gold worth ten pounds, and two couche-bedd cushins of carnation cullerd velvett worth ten pounds, of the goods and chattels of the said Earl of Worcester. Confessing the indictment, Henry Alsoppe was reprieved after judgment by the Court. G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

14 SEPTEMBER, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of John Hoult of Thorpe co. Surrey gentleman, James Desmetrius *alias* Demetrius of East Smythfeild co. Midd. brewer, Edward Owen of London imbrotherer, Christopher Membry B.D. of Corpus Christi Colledge in Oxford, and James Wattes of London vintner, in the sum of five hundred pounds each, and of William Hoult (son of the aforesaid John Hoult) in the sum of one thousand pounds; For the said William Hoult's appearance at the next General Session of Gaol Delivery for Middlesex. G. D. R., 7 Oct., 6 James I.

7 OCTOBER, 6 JAMES I.—Four several orders for stay of proceedings, on certain indictments "for not cominge to churche" preferred at previous Gaol Deliveries against Joane Luchard widowe, Anne Cawdell widow, and Ellinor Talbott widow, all three late of St. Andrewes in Holborne, and Thomas Whistons late of St. Clementes Danes co. Midd. gentleman, and for their discharge of the same indictments; the said Orders being made on sufficient certificates of the religious submission and conformity of the said persons. G. D. Reg.

10 OCTOBER, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill against Elizabeth Evridge spinster, Katherine Parke spinster, Robert Tompson gentleman, his wife Margaret Tompson, Francis Hatton shomaker, John Turbell yoman, Robert Barton yoman, Joan Waynam wife of Thomas Waynam yoman, Frances Dryland widow, Christofer Garnett gentleman, John Adam yoman, William Woodfall yoman, Thomas Reeve yoman, John Sheppard yoman, Thomas Sherrutt yoman, John Tanner yoman, Thomas Dam yoman, John Foskewe gentleman, Anne Porter spinster, Henry Johnson yoman, John Smythe yoman, and Jane Warren spinster, all late of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd., for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said 10th Oct., 6 James I., nor during the three months next following.—Similar True Bill against John Conawaye late of St. Leonard's in Shordiche co. Midd. grasier, for not going to church &c. during the same period.—Similar True Bill against Alice Care widow, Mary Lunne widow, Mary Lunne spinster, Jane Bennett spinster, Thurston Fielde shomaker, and Joan Kirbye *alias* Drury spinster, all late of St. Sepulchre's in London co. Midd., for not going to church &c. during the same three months.—Similar True Bill against Elizabeth Gellibrand

wife of Charles Gellibrand late of St. James's-in-Clerkenwell co. Midd. yoman, for not going to church &c. during the same three months.—Memorandum of proclamation on each of these bills. The wives indicted by these bills are styled wives, without also being styled spinsters. Preserved by themselves on the same file, these bills are preceded by a memorandum, that on failing to surrender their bodies to the Sheriff of Middlesex before the next Gaol Delivery for co. Midd., in accordance with proclamation duly made to that effect on 11th Jan., 6 James I., the persons named in the afore-described bills, and also Elizabeth Moreden spinster, Christofer Hatton gentleman, Francis Pope gentleman, Robert Erington gentleman, Robert Jeffryson yoman, and Ambrose Mason gentleman, all late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. were at the same next Gaol Delivery for co. Midd., made at the Justice Hall in the Olde Baylie on 16 Feb., 6 James I., convicted of the trespasses and contempts, of which they were indicted. G. D. R., 11 Jan., 6 James I.

20 OCTOBER, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hampton co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Newdygate late of London gentleman stole fifteen ounces of golde-and-silver lace worth four pounds, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Charles Earl of Nottingham. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Edward Newdygate was acquitted. G. D. R., 11 Jan., 6 James I.

1 NOVEMBER, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Phillippes Norton co. Sommerset on the said day, Henry Prynce late of Cowcrosse in St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. yoman, then being married to a certain Susan Prynce, married feloniously a certain Joan Mason, the said Susan Prynce being then alive. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Henry Prynce was acquitted. G. D. R., 1 Dec., 6 James I.

4 NOVEMBER, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Waad knt. J.P. and Lieutenant of the Tower of London, of John Stano of . . . . co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds; For the said John's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Midd., to answer "for convertinge one base tenement into three." G. D. R., 1 Dec., 6 James I.

9 NOVEMBER, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Waad knt. J.P. and Lieutenant of the Tower of London, of Thomas Throughton of the parish of St. Katheren co. Midd. baker, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Thomas's appearance "at the next Sessions within this countie," to answer for "not makeinge his Bread with Rie accordinge to the Lordes of the Counsells Direccion, and for makeinge of it under assize." G. D. R., 1 Dec., 6 James I.

19 NOVEMBER, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Waad knt. J.P. and Lieutenant of the Tower of London, of Gilbert

Lidgelie of Shadwell in the parish of Stepney waterman, in the sum of five pounds; For the said Gilbert's appearance at the next Session of the Peace within the county, to answer "for abusinge his wife's mother." G. D. R., 1 Dec, 6 James I.

1 December, 6 James I.—Order for stay of proceedings on certain indictments "for not comminge to churche," preferred at the Gaol Delivery of 12 Sept. in the same year against Daniel Sparry and Francis Palmer both late of St. Andrewe's-in-Holborn gentlemen, and for their discharge of the same indictments; "For that it appeareth by a certificate under the hand of Roberte George gentleman directed to Mr. Recorder, that the said Daniel Sparrye did goe with the said Roberte George to the Temple Church upon the 13th day of November last beinge Saboath day, and remayned there duringe the whole tyme of service and sermon in orderlye and devout manner the whiche Mr. Roberte George was well knowne to Mr. Recorder: And for that yt appeareth by a certificate under the hand of William Sebright esquier Towneclerke of London that the said Francis Palmer (as he named himselfe to be) was uppon Sondaye the xxxth of October 1608 presente with the said Mr. Sebright at morninge prayer and devine service in the parishe Churche of St. Edmund in Lumbert Streete London, and there continued soberlye and devoutlye from the beginninge of God's service, and the sermon preached unto them therof." G. D. Reg.

1 December, 6 James I.—True Bill that, at Lymehouse in the parish of Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Dennis Moore late of London yoman stole a cup of silver called "a silver beaker" worth twenty shillings, and a silver salte worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir Robert Welsh knt. Found 'Guilty,' Dennis Moore pleaded his clergy, was marked with the letter T, and delivered according to the Statute. G. D. R., 11 Jan., 6 James I.

2 December, 6 James I.—Ordered "that no clothe shalbe measured by the Searchers untill it be thoroughly drye, and then be measured by the Searchers, and that it shalbe lawfull (? unlawful) for the said Searchers for to set their usuall marke upon such cloth as they shall finde not dryed, or fitt to be measured, which clothe shall not be taken out of the custody of the Clothworkers untill it be thurroughly drye and then measured, and vpon defective measure to be seazed as the law requireth;" it being thus Ordered, because "complainte hath been made vnto this courte that the Clothworkers doe stretch and strayne their clothes being wett upon the tenters, and soe are measured by the Searchers being wett, which turneth to the deceipt of the Kinges Subjectes." S. P. Reg.

5 December, 6 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of John Bradson of St. Mary Overies co. Surrey

yeoman, Thomas Blowen of St. Sepulchre's without Newgate sawyer and John Pinckney of Whitecrosse Street in St. Giles's-without-Creplegate yeoman, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Middlesex, of John Gerlinge of St. Leonard's-in-Shordich musitian, "for thatt he liveth incontinentlie with one Margery Yaram, and she having another husband both liveinge." G. D. R., 11 Jan., 6 James I.

9 December, 6 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Gregory Howsygoe late of London yoman broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Most Noble Ralph the Lord Evre, and stole therefrom a blacke velvett gowne furred with squirrell furre worth twenty pounds, a mingle coulored clothe cloake lyned with haire coulored velvett with six claspes of silver worth twelve pounds, a perfumed lether jerkyn laced with blacke silke lace and lyned with blacke satten worth . . . . , two longe cushions of crimson and grene velvet worth thirty shillings, two towells of diaper worth eight shillings, three pairs of lynnen bootehose worth six shillings, three pairs of russet-colored woollen stockings worth two shillings, and a white linen wastcote worth sixpence, of the goods and chattels of the said Most Noble Ralph, Lord Evre. Confessing the indictment, Gregory Howsygoe was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 11 Jan., 6 James I.

13 December, 6 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Thomas Hathway gyrdler and Henry Blackman button-maker, both of Cowcrosse in St. Sepulchre's-without-Newgate London co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Margaret Rutt at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., "for thatt she is a comon harborer of light weemen great with child and suffring them to be brought to bedd in her house, and can give no accompt whatt is become of the children." G. D. R., 11 Jan., 6 James I.

14 December, 6 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Robert Thorneton of Goldinglane in St. Giles's-without-Creplegate yeoman and Thomas Jenkins of St. Bride's London armorer, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Robert Havers of Islington co. Midd. petty-chapman, at the next General Gaol Delivery for co. Midd., "For thatt he is suspected to haue robbed the house of one Mr. Britteyne of Claveringe in Essex and to haue stolen out thereof 500 li. in golde and dyvers other thinges." —Also, similar Recognizances, taken before the same Justice of the Peace on the 10th of the same month, for the appearance at the same next Gaol Delivery of John Collyson of Goldinglane co. Midd. smith, and his wife Anne Collyson, who are suspected of having been concerned in the same robbery. G. D. R., 11 Jan., 6 James I.

15 DECEMBER, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Forsett, esq. J.P., of Geoffrey Harrison of St. Margaret's in Westminster yeoman, and Antony Hill of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields chaundler, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Edward Hanlye of St. Margaret's in Westminster laborer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Edward Hanlye's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for hurting and wounding of John Mack Macken one of the Ladye Arbellaes footemen."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace, for the appearance of William Putterell of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields yeoman, and Richard Jenkinson of the same parish laborer, at the same next Session of the Peace, to answer for hurting and wounding the same footman of the Lady Arbella. G. D. R., 11 Jan., 6 James I.

20 DECEMBER, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir William Waad knt. J.P., Lieutenant of the Tower of London, of Daniel Hitch of Whitechappell yeoman and James Waters of Eastsmythfeilde ironmounger, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of William Claiton of Eastsmythfeilde victualler, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said William Claiton at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for sufferinge playes to bee played in his housei n the night season." G. D. R., 11 Jan., 6 James I.

9 JANUARY, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of John Dodridge and William Elme, both tailors of St. Buttolph's-without-Aldgate, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Emma Robinson of London spinster at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., "for thatt she is a notorious Common Queane and sitteth vp at the doare till xj or xij a clock in the night to entertayne lewde persons that resort vnto her." G. D. R., 11 Jan., 6 James I.

10 JANUARY, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Shepperton co. Midd. on the said day, Reginald Robinson late of London yeoman stole "duos cignettos mansuet' vocat' yong tame swannes" worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of James Hodgson of London citizen and vintner, the said cignets being marked with the said James Hodgson's "swanmark." Reginald Robinson was 'at large.' G. D. R., 6 Sept., 7 James I.

12 JANUARY, 6 JAMES I.—Ordered "that Thomas Thomas an apprentice to John Stocke of Ratcliffe taylor shalbe discharged out of his master's service, and his indentures to be cancelled," and further that the same "John Stocke shall deliver XL*s*. in monye and two suites of apparell to the parents of the said Thomas, which he had with the said Thomas to his vse"; it being thus Ordered because John Stocke "hath not maynteyned him with sufficient apparrell as an apprentice ought to have, but kepte him full of lyce." S. P. Reg.

14 JANUARY, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Daniel Powell of the Inner Temple gentleman, in the sum of ten pounds, for the appearance of George Conwey of St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd. gentleman at the next Session of the Peace, "for thatt" the said George Conwey "is an obstinate recusant and will not take the oath of obedience." G. D. R., ... 6 James I.

26 JANUARY, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Henry Fermor esq. J.P., of Abraham Bailye of Fewter Lane London gentleman, John Bradley of Staple Inne co. Midd. gentleman, and John Barker of St. Bridget's parish in Fleete Street waxe-chaundler, in the sum of one hundred marks each, and of Anne Heath of High Holborne co. Midd. widow, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said Anne Heath's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate, she "being suspected to have murdered one Richard Heath her late husband." G. D. R., ... 6 James I.

26 JANUARY, 6 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Turmilstreete in St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, John Fortescue late of London yoman stole a pair of silke garters worth twelve pence, a pair of woosted stockins worth three shillings, a pair of gloves worth sixpence, a knife worth sixpence, and a woodden combe worth three pence, of the goods and chattels of John Besbeeche. Found 'Guilty' of stealing chattels appraised at eleven pence, John Fortescue was sentenced to be whipt and to pay the fee. G. D. R., ... 6 James I.

27 JANUARY, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of William Ewyer inholder and Martin Hill cook, both of St. Sepulchre's-without-Newgate, in the sum of five pounds each, and Geoffrey Owen of the same parish yeoman, in the sum of ten pounds; For the appearance of Elizabeth, wife of the said Geoffrey Owen, at the next Session of the Peace for the said county, "for that the said Elizabeth did turne a fellowe which lodged att the Talbott (being her Master's house) out of the doores, who presentlie after died in the streetes full of godes Tokens." G. D. R., ..., 7 James I.

5 FEBRUARY, 6 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of John Coles of St. Mary's Woolmoth London haberdasher and John Baker of St. Buttolph's-without-Bishopsgate London baker, in the sum of ten pounds each, for the appearance at the next Session of the Peace of George White of Whitechappell baker, "for that the said George White was taken in a notorious bawdie howse in Turnemill street where he and others had bene swaggeringe and drinkinge all the nighte, and in the morninge he abused the constable." G. D. R., ..., 6 James I.

8 February, 6 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of John Johnnes of St. Martin's-le-Grand of London cordwayner and John Bayly of St. Sepulchre's parish ostler, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Ellen Allen *alias* Floyde of Clarkenwell spinster at the next Session of the Peace, "for thatt she is a bad woman and inticed a Dutchman to lewdness, and whilst shee was kissinge him her mayde stole away his dagger." G. D. R., ... 6 James I.

10 February, 6 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day and for the two following months, Richard Barbor late of the said parish followed the art and mystery of a barber-surgeon, without having served an apprenticeship to the said calling. G. D. R., 28 April, 7 James I.

15 February, 6 James I.—Highway Order running thus, "The charge nowe given to the Jurye to enquire of the defects of the High Waies betweene Islington and Highgate and from thence to Browneswell and soe to Whetston, and it is ordered by the Courte that the Jurye shall call before them anye person or persons to enquire who hath formerly from tyme to tyme repaired them, and who of right ought now to repaire them, And the Jurye hath daye to give up their verdict until Fryday which shalbe the xxviiith daie of April next by viii of the Clocke in the forenoone at the Castle in St. John's Streete." S. P. Reg.

15 February, 6 James I.—Ordered that, whereas "Rebecca Pleasant was delivered of a childe in the fieldes betweene Islington and Newington, and for that she then remayned, and was setled in the said parishe of Newington," the said child shall with her mother remayne and be kept at Newington, for that the said Rebecca was "before hyred in the service of one Maudlyn Rouse for a yeare" in the said parish. S. P. Reg.

16 February, 6 James I.—Committal to Newgate Gaol, there to remain without bail, for an assault on Richard Morgan, of Peter Lambert of London gentleman, Robert Wingfielde of Knuckton co. Hunt. gentleman, Francis Dyer of Great Stalton co. Hunt. gentleman, Miles Forrest of Malborne co. Hunt. gentleman, and Thomas Hutchins of Great Stalton aforesaid gentleman. Against this entry appears this marginal note: "These five persons were brought into the Court at the verye risinge and endinge of this Sessions, and upon examinacion it then appeared to be a most fowle outrage and riott. It was ordered by the Court that they should be committed to Newgate without baile, and that the Clerke of the Peace should forthwith acquaint the Right Honourable the Lord Chancellor that thereupon suche further order might be taken as His Lordshipp should direct." G. D. Reg.

6 March, 6 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas

Collyn esq. J.P., of John Brome of St. Leonard's Shoreditch shoemaker, and Mathew Milton of St. Clement's Danes mercer, and Christopher Postlett of St. Michael's at Quene Hive London clothworker, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Katherine, the wife of the aforesaid John Brome, at the next Session of the Peace, "for that shee is charged by the Constable of Norton Folgate to be ayding and assisting to the apprentices on shrove-tuesdaie last when they weare committing dyvers and sundry outrages and misdemeanours." G. D. R., ..., 7 James I.

24 MARCH, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hackney co. Midd. on the said day, Stephen Dawson late of London yoman stole a paire of silke stockins worth ten shillings, a paire of worsterd stockins worth three shillings and fourpence, a silver handle for a fanne worth six shillings and eightpence, a little silver yewer worth twenty shillings, and a jewel called "a carkanell of golde and pearle" worth three pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir Richard Griffin knt. G. D. R., ..., 7 James I.

29 MARCH, 7 JAMES I.—Order for stay of proceedings on a certain indictment "for not comminge to church," preferred at the Gaol Delivery of 20 June 1808 against Walter Fowler late of St. Andrewes-in-Holborne co. Midd. esq., and for his discharge of the said indictment for recusancy; The said Order being made on a sufficient certificate under the hand of the Rt. Reverend William Bishop of Coventre and Lichefeild of the religious submission and conformity of the same Walter Fowler, "by the name of Walter Fowler of St. Thomas of the parishe of Berkswicke in the countye of Stafford esquier." G. D. Reg.

4 APRIL, 7 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of John Borne of Knaptofte co. Leicestre gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the same John Borne at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., "for that he hath broughte LXXX sheep to Islington to sell in the Lent time contrary to the king's proclamation." G. S. P. R., Easter, 7 James I.

11 APRIL, 7 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Godfrey Levill of St. James's Clerkenwell laborer, and William Francklyn of St. Giles's-without-Creplegate yeoman, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of John Burgayne of St. Giles's aforesaid yeoman at the next Session of the Peace, then and there to answer "for receivinge people into his howse sick of the plague brought from other parts to the prejudice of the parish, and" for having "at the same tyme another sick of the French pockes" who "liveth incontynently with one Fayth Langley." G. S. P. R., Easter, 7 James I.

25 April, 7 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt., of James Reade of St. Giles's-without-Creplegate playsterer, in the sum of twenty pounds, and Edward Heskins of the same parish currier, in the sum of ten pounds; For the appearance of Anne Reade, wife of the said James Reade, at the next Session of Gaol Delivery, "for that she is suspected to have stolen a coach-cushion of crymson velvett from out of the Lord Fenton's coach, and hath putt to sale parte of the velvett." G. D. R., 28 April, 7 James I.

30 April, 7 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of James Goodale plasterer, Thomas Person victuler and William Elder chandler, all three of St. Sepulchre's parish co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and Edward Wells horsecourser and Roger Goodale bucher, both also of St. Sepulchre's parish, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Edward and Roger at the next Session of the Peace to answer &c., "the said Edward Welles and Roger Goodale" being "suspected and noted to be notorious cutpurses, and this present Sunday weare taken swageringe in one Mungo Parker's house a victualler who is a comon harborer of such persons." G. D. R., 31 May, 7 James I.

3 May, 7 James I.—True Bill that, at St. John's Streete co. Midd. on the said day, by colour of a certain bond forged by him, James Mathewes late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. yoman defrauded William Trollopp gentleman of fifty-two pounds one shilling and eight pence, of the moneys of the said William Trollopp. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' James Mathewes was acquitted. G. D. R, 10 July, 7 James I.

5 May, 7 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt., of William Harvye of the parish of St. Michael's Bassishawe in London baker, in the sum of ten pounds, and of George Thorowgood of St. Giles's without Creplegate yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said George Thorowgood's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, "for that he and William Harvye have threatned to pull down y^e cage and within a while after y^e cage was throwne downe." G. D. R., 31 May, 7 James I.

8 May, 7 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields on the said day, Edward Machyn of the Middle Temple in London gentleman took and carried off a tame stagge of brown colour worth five pounds, he knowing well that the same tame stagge was of the goods and chattels of the Most Serene Lord Henry the Prince of Wales the first-born son of the Lord James now King of England. Edward Machyn was at large. At the bill's foot, a memorandum that his offence was only a trespass. G. D. R., 17 Jan., 7 James I.

9 May, 7 James I.—Recognizance, taken before Edward Forsett

esq. J.P., of William Prior of Tharbie co. Lincoln yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said William Prior's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Midd., to give evidence against James Mathewes who "standeth charged vpon suspicion with the forging of a bond and counterfeting of the hand of Sir Edmond Bushie knight to the same wherevppon lii li. i*s.* viii*d.* due unto Sir Robert Osborne knight was payd vppon the same by the said William Pryor." G. D. R., 10 July, 7 James I.

24 MAY, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Clarkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Owen late of London spinster stole three sheets worth four shillings, a table-cloth worth eightpence, and a mingle-coloured woollen-cloth cloak worth three shillings, of the goods and chattels of Richard Morris. Found 'Guilty,' of petty larciny to the value of eleven pence half-penny, Elizabeth Owen was sentenced to be whipt and after the whipping to be delivered on payment of the fee. G. D. R., 10 July, 7 James I.

30 MAY, 7 JAMES I.—Ordered, that Robert Batte of Hillingdon co. Midd. yoman, "shalbe set in the Stockes at Hillingdon, the next Markett Daie kepte at Woxbridge, by the space of three hours, vizt. from xi till ii for his contempte in refusinge to ayde the Constables apprehendinge a number of Rogues in a Barne at Hillingdon." S. P. Reg.

31 MAY, 7 JAMES.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of George Savell of Wakefeild co. York gentleman in the sum of ten pounds, and of John Savell of the same place in Yorkshire gentleman in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said John's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer &c.—Also, under the same date, similar recognizances in the same amounts, whereby George Savell gentleman was bound in twenty pounds to appear at the next Session of the Peace, John Savell being his manucaptor, under a penalty of ten pounds. Each bill has at its foot this memorandum,—"Bound over for that he was taken swaggering in a bawdye howse at ii of the clocke in the night." G. D. R., 31 May, 7 James I.

31 MAY, 7 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt., of Roger Bradshawe of St. Sepulchre's without Newgate gentleman and Thomas Boothe of Westminster gentleman in the sum of five pounds each, and of William Winter of the parish of St. Andrew in Holborn gentleman in the sum of ten pounds; For the said William Winter's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer &c., he being so "bound over for that the said William Winter and others were taken fighting and quarrellinge in the house of Joane Griffithe in Mutton Lane at ii of the Clocke in the night where they misused the Constable and beate and wounded the watchmen, swear-

inge to runne their swordes into their guttes." G. D. R., 31 May, 7 James I.

10 June, 7 James I.—True Bill that, at Fynesbury co. Midd. on the said day, Ralph Tayler and Hugh Mawborne, both late of London yomen, stole thirty-two yards of white woollen cloth called cotton (triginta et duos virgat' panni lanei vocat' xxxii yardes of cotton coloris albi) worth twenty-five shillings, of the goods and chattels of Thomas Weekestead.—Also, on the same file, five other Bills against the same thieves for thefts committed by them at St. Clement's Danes, Field Lane in St. Andrewe's parish in Holborn, and Fynnesbury, respectively, on one or another of the following days—the 10th, 12th, and 13th of June aforesaid. At the head of each indictment appear memoranda that both thieves were found 'Guilty,' and that Ralph Tayler was sentenced to be hung, whilst Hugh Mawborne after pleading his clergy and being branded with the letter T was delivered according to the statute. G. D. R., 10 July, 7 James I.

12 June, 7 James I.—True Bill that, at Kyngesberry co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Allaley yoman, Margery Emys spinster, Stephen Darch yoman, and George Cannon yoman, all four late of London, broke into the dwelling-house of Humfrey Lyne gentleman, and stole therefrom a paire of sheetes worth ten shillings, a diaper tablecloth worth twelve pence, a longe flaxen tablecloth worth seven shillings, "a bible with parchment leaves ad valenc' xx*s*.," a fowlinge-piece worth twenty shillings, six paire of sheetes worth three pounds, twoe dosen of napkins worth ten shillings, twoe tableclothes worth six shillings, three diaper tableclothes worth ten shillings, a pillowbeere worth eighteen pence, a paire of worsted stockens worth five shillings, a shirte worth six pence, six blanckettes of divers colours worth twenty shillings, a carpett of tapestry worth thirty shillings, another carpett worth twenty shillings, a man's horneblew coloured gown worth thirty shillings, a paire of greene and yellowe saye curtaines worth thirty shillings, and a canopye for a bedd worth ten shillings.—A minute at the head of the bill shows that, on his arraignment Robert Allaley stood mute and was sentenced to the *peine forte et dure*. But a curious and noteworthy memorandum at the foot of the bill certifies that he went from this world by a quicker passage, "Et p'fatus Rob'tus Allaley," runs this memorandum, "stat mut' Et quia contumaciter et violenter percussit quendam Robertum Kemmicke p' execuc'one mandat' Cur' palam in facie Cur' (tunc sedent' Cur') bonu' gestu' suu' erga d'um no'm Rege' & cunctu' popul' suu' minime geren' contr' tenor' & condic'o'em cujusd' p'donac'o'is ei nup' concess' p' p'fat' dominu' Rege' pro felon & Robor' p' ipsu' Rob't'm p'antea p'petrat' unde Judic' sup' eu' redditu' fuit Ideo Adjudicat' est p' Cur q$^{d.}$ dextera manus eius pro violentia & percuss

p'd' in fac' Cur (Cur' tunc sedent') extunc amputetur Et pro Robor' p'd' inde p'antea ut p'fertur convict' fuit imediate postea suss' p' collu' quousq' &c. apud portam Le Sessions House in Le Olde Bailie. Running in English thus,—"And the aforesaid Robert Allaley stands mute. And because he contumaciously and violently struck a certain Robert Kemmicke, for executing the order of the Court, openly in the face of the Court (the Court then sitting), in no way whatever keeping his good carriage towards our Lord the King and all people, against the tenor and condition of a certain pardon late granted to him by the said Lord the King for a felony and robbery by the same Robert heretofore perpetrated, in respect of which judgment was delivered on him, Therefore it was adjudged by the Court, that for the aforesaid violence and striking, in the face of the Court (the Court then sitting) his right hand should be forthwith cut off, and for the robbery, of which as is aforesaid he was convicted, he should immediately afterwards be hung by the neck until &c. at the gate of The Sessions House in the Old Bayly." Stephen Darche and George Cannon were at large. On the bill, no memorandum touching Margery Emys. G. D. R., 10 July, 7 James I.

28 June, 7 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of Richard Cooke taylor and Robert Cooke shoemaker, both of St. Bride's parish London, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of James Cooke (servant to John Hayton of London baker) in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said James Cooke's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Midd., to answer "for a breache of His Highnes peace by throwing Allice Spooner and Ann Spooner from theire horse backward." G. D. R., 10 July, 7 James I.

10 July, 7 James I.—Order that Henry Skyte late of London yoman (just acquitted by a jury of some charge, not stated in the Register) "shalbe forthwith sent to Bridewell and there soundlye whipped for speakinge contemptuous wordes against Sir Robert Leighe, sittinge upon the Benche, and to be kepte to beatinge of hempe and not to be delivered thence." G. D. Reg.

10 July, 7 James I.—Order for the stay of proceedings on an indictment "for not comminge to churche," preferred at the Gaol Delivery for Middlesex of 11 Jan. last past against Thomas Pudsey late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman; the said Thomas Pudsey having openly in court taken the oath of Allegiance, and given the Court sufficient assurance of his religious conformity. G. D. Reg.

8 August, 7 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of John Gilderson brickmaker, William Badger gardner and Richard Harrison yeoman, all three of St. Leonard's in Shortdich co. Midd., in the sum of thirty pounds; For the appearance of Katheren Atkinson, wife of Christofer Atkinson of the aforesaid parish porter,

at the next Session of the Peace for Midd., "for that she is accused and charged by Bridgett Bassett *alias* Brooke for sayinge these wordes next following, vizt. a plague of God on the said Bridgett being a Scotchman and of all Scottes that ever came into England." G. D. R., 6 September, 7 James I.

10 AUGUST, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd. on the said day, Michael Groome late of London yoman stole four brasen weightes worth twelve pence, "unum pondus frumenti vocat' a pound of Tobacco" worth twelve shillings, a paire of tobacco-tonges worth sixpence, and two tobacco-cases worth sixpence, of the goods and chattels of Arthur Coleman. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Michael Groome was acquitted. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 7 James I.

15 AUGUST, 7 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Edward Vinte of Charterhowselane tailor and Robert Wrattinge of St. Sepulchre's-without-Newgate tailor, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Thomas . . . . of Islington co. Midd. gentleman, there to answer "for counterfeytinge dyvers Justices of the Peace handes and seales, and for making counterfeite letters pattentes to begge in churches for losses by fyre and such like." G. D. R., 6 Sept., 7 James I.

16 AUGUST, 7 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Henry Fermor esq. J.P., of John Nashe and John Kempe, both of St. Clement's-Danes without the Bars of the New Temple co. Midd. taylors, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of George Wood of the aforesaid parish taylor, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said George Wood's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery, to answer "for receiving of stolen goods, viz. a rapior and dagger, being the goodes of the Rt. Honorable the Earl of Hertford." G. D. R., 6 Sept., 7 James I.

19 AUGUST, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Stratfordebowe co. Midd. on the said day, Margaret Metcalfe late of London spinster stole three gold ringes with three diamonds set in them worth one hundred pounds, a gold ring 'with a turkye' set in it worth forty shillings, a gold 'hoope ringe' worth twenty shillings, a chamlett petticote of the colour called "changeable cullour" worth six pounds, "unum capitale panni linei vocat' a quoyfe" adorned with silk and gold worth sixteen shillings, a linen stomacher adorned with silk and gold worth twelve shillings, a vestment called 'a gorgett' adorned with silk and gold worth six shillings, a velvett vestment called a wrought veluett kirtle worth six pounds, a blacke felt hatte worth five shillings and fifty-three pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods and chattels of Richard Dungan gentleman at Whitechappell. Confessing the indictment, Margaret Metcalfe pleaded pregnancy, and was found pregnant by a jury of matrons. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 7 James I.

24 AUGUST, 7 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir John Kay knt. J.P., of Roger Tudder of Whitechappell, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Tudder's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for keeping of Pigeon holes." G. D. R., 6 Sept., 7 James I.

6 SEPTEMBER, 7 JAMES I.—Order "That Thomas Sampson shalbe committed without baile for counterfeitinge the Seall of the Privye Councell, and makinge counterfeit writinges annexinge the said seal unto them; And that Mr. Attorney is to be made acquainted therewith at the beginninge of the next terme, that he may be censured in the Starre Chamber for his saide offence." G. D. Reg.

7 SEPTEMBER, 7 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Robert Mitchell and William Haydon, both of Cowecrosse butchers, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Robert Pittes, also of Cowecrosse butcher, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Robert Pittes's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Midd., to answer "for selling olde croane sheek (*sic*) for lambes they beinge dressed lambe fashion."—Also, under the same date similar Recognizances, taken before the same Justice of the Peace, for the appearance of the above-named Robert Mitchell butcher at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for selling olde croane sheek (*sic*) for lambes they being dressed lambe fashion." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 7 James I.

9 SEPTEMBER, 7 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of Edward Robbinson of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate co. Midd. baker, in the sum of five pounds, and of George Spratt of the same parish laborer, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said George Spratt's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer "for abusing Lady Cleere" (or Cleeve) "by throwing stones at her cochman, sundry times abusing her in such maner." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 7 James I.

16 SEPTEMBER, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Mary Allam late of London widow assaulted her servant, a certain Edward Chaplyn, in her dwelling-house, and with a broomestaffe gave him on the left shoulder a blow, of which he died on the following day. Found 'Not Guilty' of murder, but 'Guilty' of homicide called 'manslater,' Mary Allam was sentenced to be hung, but was reprieved by the Court after judgment. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 7 James I.

21 SEPTEMBER, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Southmymmes co. Midd. on the said day, Timothy Crowder late of London yoman stole a whyte geldinge worth five pounds, a daple grey horse worth six pounds eight shillings and fourpence, a green woollen rugg worth six

shillings and eightpence, a paire of sheetes worth two shillings, three blankets worth three shillings, a paire of breeches of black silke rashe worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir Edward Ratcliffe knt. Confessing the indictment, Timothy Crowder was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 7 James I.

7 NOVEMBER, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, on the said day at the parish of St. Giles-without Creeplegate co. Midd., Thomas Boswell late of London gouldsmith and Bartholomew Wilkins of Pickthatch co. Midd. yoman, traitorously and feloniously diminished certain current moneys by clipping and filing them,—to wit, two silver pieces called King James shillings, nine silver pieces called Elizabeth shillinges, one silver piece called a Phillipp and Mary shillinge, two silver pieces called King James halfe-shillinges, and nineteen silver pieces called Elizabeth halfe-shillinges. On the bill appear memoranda that both culprits were found 'Guilty,' and sentenced to be taken from the court in which they were arraigned, to Newgate Gaol, thence to Tyburne gallows, and there to be executed as traitors with all the usual incidents of such an execution. S. S. O. T., 5 Dec., 7 James I.

15 NOVEMBER, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Leonard's parish in Shorediche on the said day, Thomas Yonger late of Daventree co. Northt'on inneholder, Miles Yonger late of London yoman and John Jefferies late of London yoman with six other malefactors assembled themselves riotously, and armed with swords and clubs &c. &c. made a forcible and unlawful entry on and into a certain messuage in the said parish, being the freehold of a certain Henry Hodge, and there assaulted the said Henry Hodge and his tenants Robert Dalborne and Anne Dalborne, wife of the same Robert, and disseised them of the same messuage, and having so expelled them from it still keep them out of the said messuage. S. S. O. T. [Finnesbury], 25 November, 7 James I.

30 NOVEMBER, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Endfeild co. Midd. on the said day, Agnes Godfrey wife of John Godfrey of the said parish yoman *alias* Agnes Godfrey of the same parish spinster practised witchcraft &c. in and upon a steere, a pig, a little pig and a mare, of the goods and chattels of William Durante gentleman, thereby destroying the same steere, pig, little pig and mare.—Also, on the same file, True Bills against the same Agnes Godfrey (1) for practising witchcraftes &c., at Endfield co. Midd. on 5 Dec. 7 James I., against and upon Frances Baker of the said parish, and thereby causing her to be sick, weak and wasted in body, as she still remains; (2) for practising witchcraft &c., at the same parish on 1 Jan. 4 James I., and afterwards against and upon Jasper Tappes, whereby she caused him to die on 10 June, 7 James I.; (3) for practising witchcraftes, at Endfield aforesaid on 1 Jan. 39 Eliz.,

against and upon Thomas Phillippes an infant one-year old, whereby she caused him to die on the 4th day of the said month; (4) for practising witchcraftes &c., at Endfield aforesaid on 1 Jan. 40 Eliz., against and upon William Harvye, an infant one-year old, thereby causing him to die on the 3rd day of the said month. Pleading 'Not Guilty' to all these indictments, Agnes Godfrey was found 'Guilty' of killing William Durrante's steere, pig, little pig and mare in accordance with the first indictment, and 'Guilty' of killing Thomas Phillippes by witchcrafts in Jan. 39 Eliz., but was found 'Not Guilty' as to the other indictments. It does not appear what sentence was accorded to her. The file preserves also numerous bills of Recognizances, binding persons to give evidence against Agnes Godfrey. G. D. R., 16 Feb., 7 James I.

5 December, 7 James I.—Ordered that Owen Griffen of Greyes-Inne Lane "shalbe sett in the Stockes the next Sondaye at Kentishtowne . . . . for disturbing the Preacher of Kentishtowne when hee was in the pulpitt." S. P. Reg.

5 December, 7 James I.—Record of sentence passed on Thomas Boswell late of London goldsmith at a Session of Oyer and Terminer, held at The Castle in St. John's Streete co. Midd. on the said day, and adjourned to the Old Bailey Court House, when he was found Guilty of an offence (*vide*, p. 57) not stated in the present note; the Sentence being, that he be led by the Sheriff of Middlesex to the gaol of Newgate, and then be drawn to the gallows at Tyborne, there be hanged, thrown upon the ground whilst still living, be dismembered, disembowelled, his entrails being burnt whilst he still live, and be beheaded &c.—Also, the record of the same sentence passed at the same Session of Oyer and Terminer on Bartholomew Wilkins late of Pickthatche yoman. G. D. Reg.

11 December, 7 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of William Smyth of St. Buttolph's-without-Bishopsgate pewterer and William Merrick of Whitcrossestreete co. Midd. turner, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Ann Hynde, wife of Augustine Hynde of St. John's Streete co. Midd. gentleman, at the next Gaol Delivery for co. Midd., "for that she is a Recusant and useth commonly to heare masse." G. D. R., 17 Jan., 7 James I.

30 December, 7 James I.—True Bill that, at Kingestreete in St. Margaret's parish in Westminster, between six and seven p.m. of the said day, Phillip Quarles late of London gentleman assaulted Andrew Bitterman, and with a sword gave the same Andrew on the left side of his breast a mortal wound, of which he died on the twelfth of January next following at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields. G. D. R., ... James I.

4 January, 7 James I.—True Bill that, at Hornesey co. Midd. in

the night of the said day, Thomas Sowthwell late of London yoman broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Robert Symons, and stole therefrom a silver goblett worth thirty shillings, a dagger worth ten shillings, a woollen-cloth apron worth sixpence, three linen handkerchiefs worth six-pence, three linen quoyfes worth three-pence, "unum par manicarum panni lanei vocat' a payre of cuffes" worth two-pence, a greene silke girdle worth twelve pence, "unum horologium vocat' a litle hower glasse of pearle" worth six-pence, a copper ringe worth a penny, "unum capitale panni linei vocatum a calle" worth a penny, and a bone combe worth a penny, of the goods and chattels of the said Robert Symons. Found 'Not Guilty' of burglary, but 'Guilty' of breaking into the house &c., Thomas Sowthwell was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 17 Jan., 7 James I.

5 JANUARY, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields on the said day, Walter Spencer of London gentleman (who on 6 Oct., 7 James I., was and still is a popyshe recusant, convicted of not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer for divers months) approached and entered the King's palace called Whyte Hall, whilst the said King was there in his royal majesty; And further that, on the 14th, 19th and 21st days of February, the same Walter Spencer entered the same King's royal palace called St. James, situated in the aforesaid parish of St. Martin-in-the-Fields, whilst Henry the Prince of Wales &c. was in the same palace, and that the same Walter Spencer to the danger and contempt of the said King and Prince did and acted in this manner, without the King's command or any written warrant from any of the Lords and others of the said King's Privy Council. Walter Spencer was at large. At the bill's foot, a memorandum that his offence was a 'trespass.' G. D. R., 22 March, 7 James I.

7 JANUARY, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Isleworth co. Midd. in the night of the said day, John Morrell late of London yoman broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Sir Gedeon Awnsham knt., and stole a black cloak worth ten shillings, a black grogran cloak worth ten shillings, a sword called "a damasked skeane" worth twenty shillings, a dagger with damaske hiltes worth six shillings and eightpence, and a velvet girdle imbrodered with silke and gold worth three shillings and fourpence.—Also, a True Bill against the same John Morrell for breaking burglariously into the dwelling-house of the same Sir Gedeon Awnsham knt. at Isleworthe co. Midd. in the night of 30th Jan. 7 James I.—Also, two other indictments for theft against the same culprit. Found 'Guilty' in respect to all four indictments, John Morrell was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 16 Feb., 7 James I.

9 JANUARY, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Yonge and John Thorne, both late of London

yomen unlawfully took and carried away ("felonice furati fuere" being struck out of the bill) two hundred and thirtie-seven pounds of lead worth twenty-six shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir Owen Oglethropp knt. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' John Thorne was acquitted. Confessing the indictment, Thomas Yonge was sentenced to stand upon the Pillory in Cheapside with a paper on his head, next market-day. G. D. R., 17 Jan., 7 James I.

13 January, 7 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Henry Rosse of Cowelane gentleman and Robert Robertes of the same place cordwayner, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Mary Dickson of Cowelane spinster in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Mary's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., "for that she was taken in a notorious bawdiehowse behind a painted cloathe." G. D. R., 17 Jan., 7 James I.

17 January, 7 James I.—Order for stay of proceedings on an indictment "for not comminge to church," preferred at the Gaol Delivery for Middlesex of 16 Dec. last past against James Thatcher the Elder late of Stepney co. Midd. gentleman, and for his discharge of the same indictment; The Order being made on the certificate by the Archbishop of Canterbury of the same James Thatcher's religious submission and conformity. G. D. Reg.

7 February, 7 James I.—True Bill that, at Hendon co. Midd. in the night of the said day, George Newman *alias* Dorche late of London yoman, Henry Courte late of London yoman, Joan Elliott late of London spinster, and Henry Elliott late of London yoman broke burglariously into the house of Edward Kempe, and stole therefrom a woman's violet-coloured gown worth forty shillings, and many other articles of personal raiment, particularly mentioned and described in the bill of indictment, of the goods and chattels of the said Edward Kempe. George Newman *alias* Dorche and Henry Courte were at large. Henry Elliott put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. Joan Elliott stood mute—"Ideo h'et judiciu' pene fort' et dur'." G. D. R., 22 March, 7 James I.

11 February, 7 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Margery Isham of Oldstreet co. Midd. widow, in the sum of ten pounds, and of Martin White of the same street yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Martin White's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Midd., "for that they" (*sic*) "haue bene sene at Masse att the Spanishe Embassadors." At the bill's foot, this other memorandum, "est in prisona de Newgate." G. D. R., 16 Feb., 7 James I.

11 February, 7 James I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Margery Isham of Old Street co. Midd. widow, in

the sum of thirty pounds ; For the appearance of Ann Isham, daughter of the said Margery, at the next Gaol Delivery for co. Midd., "for that shee" (*i.e.* Ann Isham) "hath bene seene at masse in the Spanishe Embassadors howse." G. D. R., 16 Feb., 7 James I.

16 FEBRUARY, 7 JAMES I.—Three several Orders for discharging John Thrill esq., Anne Thrill widow, and Elizabeth Thrill spinster, all three late of St. Buttolphes-without-Bishopsgate co. Midd., of indictments "for not comminge to church," preferred against them at the last Gaol Delivery for Midd. ; the said Orders being made on sufficient evidence of the religious conformity of the said three persons. G. D. Reg.

18 FEBRUARY, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. John's Streete co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Elizabeth Bennett spinster, Alice Justice spinster, James Beckley yoman, John Holland yoman, and Richard Bradley yoman broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Henry Packe, and stole therefrom three quarters of Allegant worth three shillings, three pynte pottes made of electrum worth three shillings, three half-pynte electrum pottes worth eighteen pence, two table-napkins worth eightpence, two course towells worth sixteen pence, a brasse lanthorne worth twelve pence, a brasse candlesticke worth sixpence, a pewter candlestick worth eightpence, and a plancke of wood worth twelve pence, of the goods and chattels of the said Henry Packe. James Beckley was at large. Found 'Guilty' of petty larceny, the two other men and the two women were sentenced to be whipped and after whipping to be delivered on payment of the fee. G. D. R., 22 March, 7 James I.

23 FEBRUARY, 7 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of John Marser of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields yeoman, in the sum of one hundred pounds, and of Francis Robinson of the same parish Inholder, in the sum of sixty pounds ; For the said John Marser's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for co. Midd., he being "charged uppon suspicion with the stealing of lix li. in monye forthe of a troncke at the signe of the Black Bull in St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, being the goodes and monye of Christofer Loftus, Richard Vincent, William Hamond and William Forrest lodgers in the said house." G. D. R., 22 March, 7 James I.

2 MARCH, 7 JAMES I.—Two several Orders for discharging William Middlemore late of St. Andrewes-in-Holborne gentleman and Walter Ilseley late of St. James's in-Clerkenwell gentleman, of indictments "for not comminge to churche," preferred against them at the last Gaol Delivery for Middlesex ; the said Orders being made on sufficient certificates of the religious conformity of the same two persons. G. D. Reg.

5 MARCH, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, in the dwelling-house of Richard Tilson at Ratcliffe co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Bowyer late of London yoman assaulted Sara Plombe, a virgin of the age of fourteen years, "et eandem adtunc et ibidem carnaliter cognovit et eam contra voluntatem ejusdem Sare adtunc et ibidem felonice rapuit et defloravit." Found 'Guilty,' Robert Bowyer was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 22 March, 7 James I.

6 MARCH, 7 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Brett knt. J.P., of Roger Brand yeoman and Thomas Bridges taylor, both of Edmonton co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Phillipp Hamond of London gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Phillipp Hamond's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., "for that he was taken shootinge in a peece in His Majesties chase in the parishe of Endfeilde." G. D. R., 22 March, 7 James I.

10 MARCH, 7 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Madockes late of London gentleman falsely and felonionsly made coined counterfeited of tin and other mixed and false metals fourteen pieces of money in the likeness and similitude of the good current moneys called King James shillinges. Thomas Madockes confessed the indictment, and was sentenced to be taken from the Old Bailey Court House to Newgate Gaol and there to be hung. He was reprieved after judgment. Bill taken at the Castle in St. John's Street on 21 March, 7 James I., the indictment being preferred against the culprit in the Old Bailey Court House on the following day, before the Lord Mayor and divers of the King's Judges. S. S. O. T., 21 and 22 March, 7 James I.

17 MARCH, 7 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Waad knt. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of Francis Stone of Clarkenwell yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Francis at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer "for keepinge Pigeon-holes and other unlawfull games." G. D. R., 22 March, 7 James I.

18 MARCH, 7 James I.—True Bill that, at St. James's parish in Clerkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, John Lockwood late of London clerk, born within the kingdom of England after the Feast of St. John the Baptist of 1 Eliz., and made and ordained a priest by authority derived and pretended from the See of Rome, in no degree regarding the statutes of this kingdom of England and the penalty thereof, was and remained feloniously, traitorously and as a false traitor of the Lord the King, against the form of the statutes aforesaid and against the said King's crown peace and dignity.—At the foot of the bill appears this memorandum (in Latin),—"And the

aforesaid John Lockwood puts himself 'Not Guilty' on a jury of the country and is found 'Guilty,' and has no chattels: Therefore it was decreed by the Court, that the same John be led by the Sheriff of Middlesex to the Gaol of Newgate, and thence be drawn directly to the gallows of Tyborne, and there be hanged upon the gallows, and whilst still living be thrown upon the ground and his members cut off, and that his entrails be taken out of his belly, and be burnt he being still alive, and that his head be cut off, and that his body be divided into four parts, and that his head and quarters be placed where the King has been pleased to appoint. And he was reprieved by the Court after judgment." The *twelve* jurors, before whom John Lockwood was arraigned, were John Cradock, Henry Hodge, Cuthbert Burbage, Richard Braytoft, William Motteram, Thomas Hill, Edward Theames, Cristofer Hayward, John Blomson, Christopher Smyth, Thomas Burton, William Marshe. S. S. O. T. (held at the Castle in St. John's Street, for the inquest of the Grand Jury, on 21 March, 7 James I., and adjourned till the following day at the Old Bailey, when the prisoner was arraigned before the Lord Mayor, the Chief Justice "ad placita coram ipso Rege tenenda)—22 March, 7 James I.

6 APRIL, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Chancerylane co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Edward Wattes late of London yoman broke into the dwellinghouse of Paul Ambrose Crooke esq., and stole therefrom a man's violet-coloured gown faced with black velvet worth eight pounds, and a greene carpet worth forty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Paul Ambrose Crooke esq. Found 'Guilty,' Edward Wattes was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 5 July, 8 James I.

26 APRIL, 8 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Godfrey Clarke of the Inner Temple of London gentleman and Henry Barnes of Clarkenwell co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Winifrid Robinson of Clarkenwell spinster at the next Session of the Peace for the said co., to answer &c. "for lettinge Sara Berry and divers yonge gentlemen into her Mistriss's house at midnight and lodginge her there." G. D. R., 24 May, 8 James I.

29 APRIL, 8 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Henry Cantrell of St. Mary's-le-Strand gentleman and Henry Tunstall of St. Giles's-without-Creplegate silkeweaver, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Sara Asten *alias* Berrye of Clarkenwell co. Midd. at the next Session of the Peace for the said county, to answer &c., "for that she was taken in a bawdie house at xii of the clock in the night with divers yonge gentlemen." G. D. R., 24 May, 8 James I.

1 May, 8 James I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, on the said day nor during the three months next following, against Elizabeth Hedger widow, Elizabeth Norton widow, Henry Shelley gentleman, Ann Fowks widow, William Hooper gentleman, Mary White wife of Sir Richard White knt., Elizabeth Smalbone wife of Thomas Smalbone gentleman *alias* Elizabeth Smalbone spinster, Henry Barnard gentleman, and Peter Knaresborowe gentleman, all late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd.—Also, True Bill, for not going to church &c. on 1st Jan., 7 James I., nor during the two months next following the said day, against Alice Barner widow and John Barner gentleman, both late of St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd.—Also, True Bill, for not going to church &c. on 1 May, 8 James I., nor during the two months next following, against George Rumney and Christofer Garthe, both late of the parish of St. Clement's Danes gentlemen.—Memorandum of Proclamation at the foot of each of these bills, which are preserved in a fragmentary file together with a separate memorandum of the conviction of the persons so indicted, on their failure to appear and surrender at the Gaol Delivery held on 7 August, 8 James I., in accordance with proclamation for their appearance &c. at the said Session. *Broken File.*

8 May, 8 James I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Martin-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Gwido Hawkins *alias* Gwido Fludd late of London yoman broke into the house of Ralph Dobbinson gentleman, and stole therefrom a black woollen-cloth cloak lyned throughe with blacke velvett worth ten pounds, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Francis the Earl of Cumberland. Found 'Guilty,' Gwido Hawkins was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 3 July, 8 James I.

12 May, 8 James I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Peter Advincula near the Tower of London on the said day, Henry Willson late of London yoman stole a gold ring called a seale of Armes worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir Humfrey Baskervile knt. At the head of the bill, a memorandum that Henry Willson was discharged, because another indictment for the same matter was preferred against him in London. G. D. R., 24 May, 8 James I.

29 May, 8 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of John Jenckes of St. Faith's parish in London haberdasher and Hugh Oldbury of the parish of St. Michael Bassishawe in London haberdasher, and William Mason of St. Olive's in Southwark co. Surrey feltmaker, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of John Fryne of St. Olive's aforesaid feltmaker at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd. to answer &c. for his part in "a notable outrage att the Playhowse called the Redd Bull."—

Also, under the same date, similar Recognizances for the appearance of Edward Brian of St. Bride's parish feltmaker at the next Session of the Peace &c., to answer in respect to the same "notable outrage." G. D. R., 3 July, 8 James I.

29 MAY, 8 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of John Carter of St. Sepulchre's parish in London hosier and Robert Straker of St. John's Street co. Midd. glover, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of William Tedcastle of St. Andrew's in Holborn yeoman at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer "for that he and others made a notable outrage att the Redd Bull, the Play House." G. D. R., 3 July, 8 James I.

30 MAY, 8 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Richard White of the parish of "Sancti Petri Pauperis" in London yeoman, and Thomas White of St. Sepulchre's in London cook, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Edward Purfett of St. Olive's in Southwark co. Surrey feltmaker at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer "for that he and others made a notable outrage att the playhouse called the Red Bull." G. D. R., 3 July, 8 James I.

1 JUNE, 8 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of Henry Inkersell of the parish of St. Lawrence Poltney in London merchant-taylor and William Lewellin of St. Clement's-in-Eastcheap haberdasher, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Thomas Williams of the parish of St. Katherine near the Tower of London feltmaker at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd, to answer &c., "for that he and others made a notable outrage att the Playhowse called The Redd Bull." G. D. R., 3 July, 8 James I.

7 JUNE, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's-Danes without the Bars of the New Temple on the said day, William Ward *alias* Hynnckes late of London yoman stole "unam cistulam vocat' a cabonett" worth thirty shillings, a chayne of golde worth fourteen pounds, a jewell with three stones set in it worth six pounds, a bracelett sett with stones and pearles worth twenty pounds, three small jewells worth six pounds, a golde hattband worth ten shillings, a paire of crimson velvett mittons imbrodered with gold and silver worth forty shillings, fyve laced falling bandes and a linen collar called a ruffe band worth ten pounds, a paire of willow-culloured silke stockens worth seven shillings, a glasse "implet' cum unction' anglice with ballsome" worth ten pounds, a book worth twelve pence, two gold "fifteene shillinges pieces," and ten pounds and six shillings in numbered moneys, being in the aforesaid cabonett, of the goods and chattels of Sir Thomas Seamor knt. Confessing the indictment, William Ward

asked for the book, read like a clerk, was marked with the Letter T and delivered according to the Statute. G. D. R., 3 July, 8 James I.

10 JUNE, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, John Wilkinson weaver, John Heynes yoman and William Serbye yoman, all late of London (who did not go to church, chapel or any usual Place of Common Prayer during the month beginning on 1 May, 8 James I.) voluntarily came together at, and were present in, an unlawful assembly and conventicle under pretent of the exercise of religion. John Wilkinson was found 'Guilty.' On their arraignment John Heynes and William Serbye said nothing. All three had judgment according to the form of the statute. G. D. R., 5 December, 8 James I.

21 JUNE, 8 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of George Moody of St. Andrew's in Holborne cuttler and Richard Davison of the same place cutter (scissor) in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Fardinando Emberson of St. Andrew's aforesaid cuttler in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Fardinando Emberson at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer &c. "for that he is an obstinat recusant and refuseth to goe to church and to take the oath of Allegiance." G. D. R., 3 July, 8 James I.

26 JUNE, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, in the gallorye leadinge from the Starrechamber by the Duchy Chamber into the Great Hall of Pleas there, Thomas Oldfeild late of London yoman assaulted Henry Farrar esq., when he was in God's and the King's peace and had no weapon drawn, and with a knyfe stabbed the same Henry on the lower parte of his bellye, so that he died thereof on the 28th of the said month. Found 'Guilty' of murder, Thomas Oldfeild was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 3 July, 8 James I.

3 JULY, 8 JAMES I.—Whereas Walter Spencer late of London gentleman was indicted att the Sessions of Gaole Deliverye, holden for the said Countye of Middlesex the xxiind daye of Marche last past, for goeinge to the Kinges Majesties Courte att Whitehall, and to the Prince's Courte att St. Jeames without lycence havinge bine before convicted of Recusancye, And for that it appeareth vnto this Courte, that the saide Walter Spencer hath conformed himselfe in causes of Religion of the Churche of England: It is therefore ordered by the Courte that the saide Walter Spencer shalbe discharged of the said Indictment, and noe fine to be sett untill the Sessions after Michaelmas next. G. D. Reg.

10 JULY, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Chauncery Lane co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Robert Fenton, John Gentle, Hugh Tucker and Phillipp Perrey, all late of London yomen, broke burglariously

into the dwelling-house of Sir Thomas Penruddocke knt., and stole therefrom tenne powndes of brasse worth ten shillings, three green woollen-cloth carpets worth five pounds, a basse viole worth forty shillings, a book called Orlando worth ten shillings, and two greene silke curtaines worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Sir Thomas Penruddocke knt. Found 'Guilty,' Robert Fenton and Phillipp Perrey were sentenced to be hung. At large, when Robert Fenton and Phillipp Perrey were arraigned, John Gentle and Hugh Tucker, on 5 December, 8 James I., put themselves 'Not Guilty' and were acquitted. G. D. R., 5 Oct., 8 James I.

1 AUGUST, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, on the said day nor during the two months next following the same 1st of August, against the Lady Ann Conwaye spinster, Lucy Smyth spinster and William Middleton yoman, all three being late of St. Clement's-Danes parish; Nicholas Yateman late of St. Pulchar's London co. Midd. yoman; Sibella Warren widow, George Matchett yoman, both late of St. Andrew's in Holborne; Agnes Kinge wife of Robert Kinge late of Hestoun co. Midd. laborer; John Longe late of Edgware co. Midd. butcher; Thomas Birde late of the parish of St. Pancras co. Midd. tayler; and Mary Lytton wife of John Lytton late of Chelsey co. Midd. yoman.—The file, which preserves this indictment, opens with a memorandum of proclamation having been made in due form for the persons thus indicted to surrender their bodies to the Sheriff of Middlesex at the Gaol Delivery, to be held on 5 December, 8 James I., each and all of them failed to appear and surrender in obedience to the proclamation, and were therefore convicted of the offence charged against them in the indictment. G. D. R., 5 Oct., 8 James I.

8 AUGUST, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Graye's Inn in the parish of St. Andrew in Holborne, in the night of the said day, Thomas White late of London yoman broke burglariously into the chamber and dwellinghouse of Thomas Cademan gentleman, and stole therefrom two falling bandes worth two shillings, a pair of black silk garters worth two shillings and sixpence, a leather purse worth three pence, and twenty-seven shillings and sixpence in numbered moneys, of the goods and chattels of Leonerd Nydds gentleman.—Also, a True Bill against the same Thomas White for breaking burglariously on the same occasion into the same "cameram et domum mansionalem Thome Cademan generosi," and stealing therefrom a felt hatt worth six shillings, a wroughte nightcappe worth ten shillings and "a paire of roses for showes" worth two shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Thomas Cademan gentleman. Thomas White was at large. G. D. R., 4 Sept., 8 James I.

12 AUGUST, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster on the said day, John Ramsey late of London yoman stole "unam cistam vocatam a deske ad valenciam xii*d.*, unam peciam Argenti vocatam a dollar ad valenciam iiii*s.* unum librum vocatum a dictionary ad valenciam xij*d.*" and six shillings in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Sir Richard Cognisbye knt. Found 'Guilty,' John Ramsey asked for the book, could not read it, and therefore was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 4 Sept., 8 James I.

13 AUGUST, 8 JAMES I.—Memorandum that, at the Courthouse in Westminster, Richard Abbington gentleman, a Popish Recusant, being tendered the Othe of Allegiaunce . . . . refuseth to take the same, for that he alleageth that he hath alreadye taken the othe iii yeares sythene before the Bishop of Herefore, and therefore he will not nowe take it bycause he will not shewe that president to others of his profession, yet at that time he toke the oathe againe. G. D. Reg.

13 AUGUST, 8 JAMES I.—Memorandum that, at the Courthouse in Westminster, Nicholas Bosgrave gentleman, beinge tendered the Othe of Allegiaunce refuseth to take it. He confesseth that he hath read Parson againste the Othe, and sayeth that he will sweare asmuch as anye Catholick will doe or ever hath done to anye other Prince, and will sweare asmuch as concerneth civell obedience; he doth not refuse it of disobedience, but out of scruple of conscience. Therefore he is committed.—A marginal note to this Memorandum says, "Md. the oath of Allegiaunce was tendered to him in open Sessions of Gaole Delivery and he refuseth to take it. 5 Oct. 1610."—Also, Memoranda that, on the same 13th Aug. at the Westminster Courthouse, Henry Baylie *alias* Tipson and Richard Raynesford gentleman, being tendered the oath, refused to take it and were committed for their refusal. At the same time Roberte Cannon took the oath and was discharged. G. D. Reg.

23 AUGUST, 8 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of John Browne of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. brickmaker, in the sum of one hundred marks; For the said John Browne's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Midd., to answer "for receaving and eating ii pheasantes w^{ch}. were stolen forth of the Spring Garden at Whitehall being the kinges Pheasantes."—Also, similar Recognizance, under the same date and in the same sum, for the appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Hugh Williams of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields yoman, to answer &c. "for receaving of the Kinges pheasantes and eating of them in his howse, the pheasantes being stolen forth of the Spring Garden." G. D. R., 4 Sept., 8 James I.

30 AUGUST 8 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's West-

minster on the said day, William White late of Westminster yoman assaulted William Edsall, and "cum quodam lapide vocato a brickbatt" beat and wounded the said William Edsall on the head so as to draw blood.—At the bill's head, a memorandum that William White was at large at the time of the Gaol Delivery of 4 Sept. 8 James I., but was afterwards committed. At the bill's foot, a memorandum that on 5 Oct. 8 James I. William White confessed the indictment and was fined three shillings and fourpence for the assault. G. D. R., 4 Sept., 8 James I.

1 SEPTEMBER, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any other usual place of Common Prayer on the said day nor during the next three following months, against the Lady Mary Grisly of the parish of Stepney widow.—At the foot of the bill, appears the memorandum of Proclamation. *Broken File.*

1 SEPTEMBER, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day nor during the three months next following, against John Lewes gentleman, John Merideth gentleman, and James Tomson gentleman, all three late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd.—Memorandum of Proclamation, at the foot of the bill. *Broken File.*

1 SEPTEMBER, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day nor during the three months next following, against Thomas Brudnell of St. James's-in-Clerkenwell co. Midd. esquire.—At the foot of the bill, Memorandum of Proclamation. *Broken File.*

1 SEPTEMBER, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day nor during the three months next following, against Mary Friar wife of John Friar late of the parish of St. Botolph-without . . . . co. Midd.—At the foot of the bill, Memorandum of Proclamation, and also a memorandum that said Mary had a further day for pleading to the indictment, because she was not the wife of John Friar, as the indictment alleged. *Broken File.*

1 SEPTEMBER, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day nor during the three months next following the same day, against Isabella Ollyver late of Hackney co. Midd. widow.—Memorandum of Proclamation, at the foot of the bill. *Broken File.*

20 SEPTEMBER, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day nor during the two months next following, against William Nayler gentleman and Thomas Walwyn gentleman, both late of St. Margaret's Westminster. —Memorandum of Proclamation, at the foot of the bill. *Broken File.*

24 September, 8 James I.—Memorandum that, at the Questhouse in Holborne on the said day, Cyprian Dam on being tendered the Oath of Allegiance refused to take it, and was committed for the refusal.—At the same time William Sympcoxe of Ratcliffe and Richard Lovett took the oath and were discharged; and though she refused to take the oath, Marye Kitchen was "discharged for this tyme, because she is not convicted."—That these persons, on being required to take the oath of Allegiaunce, were examined and their words put on record appears from this note, "Their examinations whereunto their handes are sett are upon the file of Examinacions of quarto die September 1610." G. D. Reg.

16 October, 8 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Vaghan esq. J.P., of John Lock of Hallowell Street in St. Leonard's Shoredich glover, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Robert Lock and Robert More, both of St. James's in Clarkenwell glovers, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the said John Lock's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer &c. "for the keepinge of Katherin Griste a lewd woman, he being marryed." G. D. R., 5 Dec., 8 James I.

3 November, 8 James I.—True Bill that, at Acton co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Newdigate late of London gentleman stole a bay geldinge worth five pounds, a baye mare worth six pounds, two saddells worth sixteen shillings and two bridells worth four shillings, of the goods and chattels of John Thymelbye esq. Confessing the indictment, Edward Newdigate pleaded the King's pardon granted to him under the Great Seal. G. D. R., ... 9 James I.

7 November, 8 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of John Edwards of Stanes yeoman, in the sum of forty pounds, and of Thomas Hayward of Stanes and William Elkington of Eastcheape in London, both butchers, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said John Edwards's appearance at the next Session of Gaol Delivery for co. Midd., he being "charged with the stealing of xl^{d}. sheepe forthe of the grownd of Erasmus Dreyden esq. at Hodney in the county of Warwick." G. D. R., 5 Dec., 8 James I.

14 December, 8 James I.—True Bill that, at Ickenham co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Newdigate gentleman and William Smyth yoman, both late of London stole a graye geldinge worth five pounds, a graye mare worth fifty shillings, and a white-leather saddle worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of William Cragge gentleman. William Smyth was at large; Edward Newdigate was found 'Guilty' and sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 16 Jan., 8 James I.

1 January, 8 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Katherin's co. Midd. on the said day, Grace Bill late of London spinster stole two linen

smockes worth sixpence, a linen handkercher worth two pence, a pair of linen handcuffes worth a penny, "unam peciam linei vocatam Earestayes" worth a penny, and a pair of olde shoes worth a penny, of the goods and chattels of Alexander Tillier. Grace Bill was at large; the indictment is noted at the foot, "parvum latrocinium." G. D. R., 4 Feb., 8 James I.

6 JANUARY, 8 JAMES I.—Ordered "that, if from henceforth anye Justice of Peace of this Countye of Middlesex, Coroner, Constable or other Officer of authoritye within the same countye whatsoever shall committ anye person or persons to any prison whatsoever for anye manner of felonye or suspicion of felonye other then onlye to the Common Gaole of Newgate he shall forfeite and paye, and be fined at x li. for euery such offence, The same fine to be extracted into His Highnes Courte of Exchequer for the due levieing and recovery thereof to his Majestie, his heires and his successors": This Order being made because felons "committed to other exempte prisons within the same countye" often escape from the same and from Justice. G. D. Reg.

16 JANUARY, 8 JAMES I.—Order for the discharge of Thomas Brudenell late of Hogsden of St. Leonard's Shordich esq. *alias* of St. James's Clerkenwell esq., *alias* of Deene co. Northampton esq., of two several indictments "for not comminge to churche," and for the stay of all proceedings on the same indictments; the Order being made on a certificate under the Bishop of London's hand and seal of the said Thomas Brudenell's religious submission and conformity. G. D. Reg.

26 FEBRUARY, 8 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of John Shawe of Grubstreet butcher and Gilbert Borne of Whitcrosse-street butcher, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Ralph Brewyn of St. Clement's Eastcheap butcher, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Ralph Brewyn at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer &c. "for abusinge certen gentlemen at the playhouse called The Fortune." G. D. R., 14 March, 8 James I.

26 FEBRUARY, 8 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of John Shawe of Grubstreete butcher and Gilbert Borne of Whitcrosse Street, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of John Lynsey of St. Andrew's Undershafte butcher, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Lynsey's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer &c. "for abusing certen gentlemen at the Play House called The Fortune." G. D. R., 14 March, 8 James I.

4 MARCH, 8 JAMES I.—Memorandum that John Wilkenson, John Heynes and William Serbye, all three Brownists "convicted and having remayned in prison for the space of three moneths after their con-

vicion, not conforminge themselves" have now received of the Courte further judgment "that they are to be banished out of the realme," and have been assigned "to take shippinge from the port of London betweene this and one moneth after Easter Daye next comminge for their passage unto Amsterdam." G. D. Reg.

10 MARCH, 8 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day nor during the three months next following, against John Freake late of St. Andrew's in Holborne glasier, Mary Cobbe wife of William Cobbe late of the same parish gentleman, and Christiana Bankes late of St. Sepulchre London co. Midd., widow.—Memorandum of Proclamation, at the foot of the bill. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 9 James I.

15 MARCH, 8 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P., of John Woodshawe yeoman, Thomas Brett gardiner and William Hayne gardiner, all of Clerkenwell co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Joan Woodshawe, wife of the aforesaid John Woodshawe, at the next Session of the Peace, to answer &c., "for that she is a very noted whoare and selles tobacco, and run at ii seafaring men, first with a spitt and afterwardes with a drawne rapier." G. D. R., ... James I.

25 MARCH, 9 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day nor during the three months next following, against Humfrey Paul yoman, Katherine (*sic*) Ruffoot wife of Edward Ruffoot *àlias* Katherine Ruffoot spinster, Edward Underwood *alias* Grymes yoman, and Thomasina Cannon spinster, all of St. James's in Clerkenwell co. Midd. Memorandum of Proclamation, at the foot of the bill. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 9 James I.

25 MARCH, 9 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day nor during the six months next following, against Rachael Vaughan spinster and Thomas Bird yoman, both late of the parish of St. Pancras; Richard Gill late of Little Stanmer yoman, Daniel Knowling late of Hanwell tallowe-chandler, Rachael Hooke wife of John Hooke of Harlington yoman, Elizabeth Etheringham of Hendon yoman (*sic*), and William Robinson of Hendon yoman.—Memorandum of Proclamation, at the foot of the bill. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 9 James I.

1 APRIL, 9 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Edmonton co. Midd. on the said day, Anne Beaver late of Edmonton aforesaid widow practised certain evil and devilish arts, called witchcraftes inchauntmentes charmes and sorceries, upon and against Edward Boulton, so that the said Edward languished of the said evil practice from the said 1st of April until the 20th day of the same month, when he died thereof, being

thus murdered by Anne Beaver.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same Anne Beaver for practising witchcraft at Edmonton, on 1 September, 14 James I., upon and against a certain John Baylie, so that he languished thereof from the said 1st of September till the second day of September then next following, when he died of the same practice, being thus murdered by Anne Beaver.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same Anne Beaver, for practising witchcraft at Edmonton on 7 May, 17 James I., upon and against Thomas Coleman, so that he died of her said devilish practice on the 7th of June then next following, being thus murdered by Anne Beaver. —Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same Anne Beaver for practising witchcraft at Edmonton on 1 May, 17 James I., upon and against Josias Boswell, so as to kill and murder him on the 20th day of the same month.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same Anne Beaver, for practising witchcraft at Edmonton on 1 December, 17 James I., upon and against Richard Frisby, so that he died thereof on the 5th day of January then next following, being thus murdered by Anne Beaver.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same Anne Beaver, for practising witchcraft at Edmonton on 10 July, 18 James I., upon and against Susan Mason, so that the same Susan died thereof on the 21st of the same July, being thus murdered by the said Anne Beaver.—These indictments say nothing of the ages of the persons whom Anne Beaver was charged with murdering. Putting herself 'Not Guilty' to each of these indictments, Anne Beaver was acquitted of all of them. G. D. R., 19 May, 19 James I.

4 APRIL, 9 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Clarkenwell co. Midd. in the dwelling-house of his master Sir Robert Leigh knt. on the said day, William Smith late of Clarkenwell aforesaid gentleman assaulted beat wounded and maltreated the said Sir Robert Leigh, so that his life was despaired of. William Smith was found 'Guilty'; but there is no record of the sentence passed upon him. G. D. R., 5 April, 9 James I.

4 APRIL, 9 JAMES I.—True Bill that, in the dwelling-house of Sir Robert Leigh knt. at Clarkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, William Smith late of Clarkenwell aforesaid gentleman assaulted and made an affray upon his mistress the Lady Elizabeth Leigh, wife of the said Sir Robert Leigh knt., and beat trod upon wounded and maltreated his said mistress, so that her life was despaired of. William Smith was found 'Guilty'; but there is no record of his punishment. G. D. R., 5 April, 9 James I.

4 APRIL, 9 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Saunderson esq. J.P., of Samuel Osborne of St. Katherine's town sailor, John Smith of St. Mary's Hill near Billingsgate flaxman, and Constantine

Smith of St. Katherine's town aforesaid butcher, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Mary Osborne, wife of the said Samuel Osborne, at the next General Session of the Peace for co. Midd., for that "she is accused for playing at Decoy in Henry Jeffery's house in St. Katherine's, and that she and one John Gray in her company knowen for a common cousener did agree together to decoyer, and at that play decoyde a poor man of his money, but made restitution of part." G. D. R., 8 May, 9 James I.

8 APRIL, 9 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Yorkehouse in St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Ellis late of London yoman stole divers pieces of coined gold to the value of thirty-four pounds, and one hundred and twenty pounds in numbered money, of the goods chattels and moneys of John Whitbye gentleman.—At the bill's head, the note "resp^{ur}." The case was deferred. G. D. R., 8 May, 9 James I.

12 APRIL, 9 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster on the said day, Peter Jongler, Anthony Pettye and Jerman Goodyear, all three late of London aliens, stole a hundred and twenty-four pieces of coined gold called "double pistolls" worth one hundred and four pounds, and two hundred fifty-four pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Peter Leecrose of the aforesaid parish merchant and alien. Each of the three culprits acknowledged the indictment, asked for the book, read like a clerk, was branded with the letter T, and delivered according to the statute. G. D. R., 8 May, 9 James I.

1 JUNE, 9 James I.—True Bill that, at Heston co. Midd. on the said day, Richard Beckfford *alias* Beckford *alias* Bickford late of London yoman stole seventeen sheep called wethers, worth nine pounds, and two other sheep called ewes worth twelve shillings, of the goods and chattels of William Cole jun^{r}. Pleading his clergy, Richard Beckfford asked for the book, read like a clerk, was branded with the letter T, and delivered in accordance with the statute &c. G. D. R., ..., 9 James I.

2 JUNE, 9 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any other usual place of Common Prayer on the said day nor during the six months next following, against Thomas Abington gentleman, Thomas Sleepe yoman, Elizabeth wife of Edward Roffoote gentleman, ... Lady Brett widow, ... Lady James wife of Sir Henry James knt., Edward Underwood *alias* Grymes porter, Ann wife of Edmund Taylor gentleman, ... Gowen widow, all late of Clerkenwell co. Midd. G. D. R, 3 July, 10 James I.

24 JUNE, 9 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day during the three

months next following, against Edward Gadberrie of St. Giles's-without-Creplegate gentleman, Elizabeth Gadberrie wife of the said Edward Gadberrie gentleman *alias* Elizabeth Gadberrie of St. Giles's-without-Creplegate spinster, Magdalen Titchborne of the said parish spinster, and Katherine Ferbridge of the same parish spinster.—Memorandum of Proclamation, at the foot of the bill. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 9 James I.

28 JUNE, 9 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of Sampson Burton of Fulham co. Midd. yeoman, in the sum of fifty pounds, and Clement Tailor of the same parish yeoman, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said Clement Tailor's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., he being charged "with stealing of deere forth of His Majestie's Parke at Marribon."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace, for the appearance of Richard Pleasington of Fulham yeoman at the next Session of the Peace, he also being "charged with stealing deer out at Maribon Parke." G. D. R., ..., 9 James I.

9 July, 9 James I.—Order, made at the Courthouse in High Holborne, for the committal to Newgate, there to remain till next Session, of Peter Berde of St. Martin's-Le-Grand and George Kinge of Garlikhith "for behaving themselves in contemptuous manner against the Commissioners of Annoyances," when summoned before the same Commissioners "for meltinge houses at Saffron Hill." G. D. Reg.

20 July, 9 James I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any place of Common Prayer on the said day, nor during the two months next following, against William Bromley comfett-maker, Sir George Cotton knt. and Brian Hamond yeoman, all three of St. Martin's-in-the-Fieldes; Richard Dawes of St. Mary's-le-Savoy at the Strond yeoman; John Castle cook, his wife Frances Castle, John Wiatt taylor, William Widdowson *alias* Willison gentleman, all four of St. Clement's Danes without the Bars of the New Temple; and Richard Knight yeoman, John Hutcheson yeoman, William Rogers yeoman, and Elizabeth Sinckley (?) widow, William Sutton yeoman and his wife Sarah Sutton spinster.—Memorandum of Proclamation, at the foot of the bill. Also, Memorandum of stay of process on the bill against William Rogers because he has taken the oath of allegiance, and produced a certificate that he has gone to church. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 9 James I.

25 JULY, 9 JAMES I.—Ordered "that there shalbe made a Cage and a paire of Stockes for St. John's Streete, Cowcrosse and Charterhouse Lane; the Stockes to be perfectly made and sett in the ancient place, and the Cage in some other convenient place, and that the Inhabi-

tantes of the seuerall places aforesaid to taxe the residew towards theffecting thereof." S. P. Reg.

25 JULY, 9 JAMES I.—Memorandum touching Henry Crompton of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields bound in the sum of one hundred pounds, and Richard Barnett gentleman and Thomas Garrett goldsmith both of St. Dunstan's-in-the-West bound in the sum of fifty pounds each; For the said Henry Crompton's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for speaking these words—viz. That yf the Kinges servanntes shalbe thus used, and if the Kinge take noe order for it, he would have his crowne pulled about his head, and for hurting one Christofer Hunt." After recounting these facts the draughtsman of the curiously inconclusive memorandum adds,—"and forasmuch as he did confesse in open courte that he was drunk when he spake these wordes, he hath pay'd v^s. to the poore of St. Giles's-in-the-Feildes which v^s. was delivered to Mr. Bright to deliver over to the churchwardens of St. Giles aforesaid." S. P. Reg.

1 AUGUST, 9 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day nor during the six months next following the same day, against Sir George Cotton knt. and Sir Edward Pinchon *alias* Phippes knt., both late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.—Memorandum of Proclamation, at the foot of the bill. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 9 James I.

4 AUGUST, 9 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Saunderson esq. J.P., of Thomas Slater carman, Richard Reynolds glover and Robert Kinge glover, all three of Ratcliffe, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Thomas Slater at the next General Session of the Peace for co. Midd., he being "accused by Edward Benford a waterman to have taken his cloke from him as he lay sleeping in a booth in St. James's fayre." It is further stated in the memorandum to the bill, that Thomas Slater "kept a booth of badd people there." G. D. R., 3 Sept., 9 James I.

2 SEPTEMBER, 9 JAMES I.—Ordered "that Robert Marshe, who keepeth an Alehouse in Fynnesburye Fieldes nere the Dog-house shalbe forthwith dismissed from victulinge, and the *Redd Lettice* painted in the wall to be presently defaced, for divers misdemeanours committed in his house." S. P. Reg.

3 SEPTEMBER, 9 JAMES I.—Record that Anne Hall late of London spinster, on being found 'Guilty' of stealing a child, was sentenced to be whipped att a cartes tayle through the streetes to the place from whence she stole the childe, and there to sitt in the stockes with a paper on her head shewinge her offence, and from thence to be broughte backe agayne to Newgate there to remayne until she put in sureties for her good behaviour." G. D. Reg.

3 SEPTEMBER, 9 JAMES I.—Recognizances of Sir James Shaundylance of Craghall in the kingdom of Scotland knt. and David Dromond of the Strond co. Midd. esq., in the sum of one hundred pounds each, and Sir George Carewe knt. in the sum of two hundred pounds; For the said Sir George Carewe's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer "for woundinge of William Brockas in the Strond." G. D. Reg.

7 SEPTEMBER, 9 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Waad knt. J.P., and Lieutenant of the Tower of London, and five other Justices of the Peace, sitting as Commissioners of Annoyaunces, assembled in Session at the Questhouse (apud le Questhouse) in Highe-Holborne, of Adrian Mathewes of Greyes-Inn-Lane taylor, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Adrian's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace, to answer "for having inmates in his house, to remove them by the Sessions and to bringe certificate thereof, to reforme his other annoyaunce as the Jury shall thinke fitt, and to discharge the parishe of a childe, for that he hathe the goodes of the parentes."—This entry (like a previous entry, p. 70) is noteworthy for its evidence that, in the days when the Middlesex Justices used to hold Sessions of Inquiry, their place of meeting in High Holborne was styled in their records "The Quest-House." S. P. Reg.

23 SEPTEMBER, 9 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Bestney esq. J.P., of Walter Easterlinge of Stepney co. Midd. imbroderer and Rice Powell of St. Buttolph's-without-Bushopesgate London yeoman, and Agnes Tedder of Stepney co. Midd. widow, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said Agnes Tedder's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer "for keepinge of Play at peigonholles one the Saboth day and in the devine seruice." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 9 James I.

7 OCTOBER, 9 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken at the Courthouse in Fynnesburye, before Sir Robert Leigh knt. J.P. and six other Justices of the Peace, sitting as Commissioners of Annoyances, of Abraham Shakemaple of Fynnesburye yoman, in the sum of one hundred pounds, and Humfrey Tymminges of Grub Street glover, in the sum of fifty pounds; For the said Abraham Shakemaple's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer &c., "and in the meane tyme to pull downe his Smythes forge which he hath lately erected in Grubstreet, being a great Annoyaunce to the neighbours by the filthie smoake and the hameringe &c."—This entry is noteworthy for its evidence that, instead of being styled the Manor of Fynnesburye, as it was in the times of Edward VI. and Mary Tudor, the place of assembly in Finsbury for the Middlesex Justices of the Peace in the time of James the First was styled the Court-House of Fynnesburye. S. P. Reg.

18 OCTOBER, 9 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Saunderson esq. J.P., of Arthur Cadwick of St. Margaret's in Westminster grocer and John Hankin of St. Swythin's Lane letherseller, in the sum of one hundred marks each; For the appearance of Henry Cadwick at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer to a charge of having "stolen a whole peece of cloth of xxx^{ty}. yardes from the Tenters at Tower Hill." G. D. R., ... 9 James I.

8 NOVEMBER, 9 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's in Westminster, Elizabeth Ashford late of London spinster stole a purse wrought with gold worth forty shillings, thirty pieces of coined gold called 'twentye shilling peeces' worth thirty pounds, two pieces of coined gold called 'thirtye shillinge peeces' worth three pounds, five pieces of coined gold called 'French crownes' worth thirty shillings, and twenty-five pieces of coined gold called 'Angells' worth thirteen pounds and ten shillings, of the goods chattels and moneys of Sir Oliver Cheney knt.—On her arraignment Elizabeth Ashford put herself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., ... 9 James I.

3 DECEMBER, 9 JAMES I.—Ordered "that Thomas Sympson gentleman, Highe-Constable of parte of the Hundred of Spelthorne, shalbe appointed Martiall within his division for the punishing and riddinge awaye of Rogues and other dissolute and loose people; And for his paines and charges herein, he is to be allowed x*s*. a-weeke viz. of Stanes ii*s*., of Stanwell ii*s*., of Laleham xx*d*., of Ashford xx*d*., of Shepperton xx*d*. and of Littleton xii*d*., to be weekely paid him vntill further order shalbe taken by the Courte." S. P. Reg.

10 DECEMBER, 9 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Henry Spyller and Henry Fermor esqs., Justices of the Peace, at the Quest-House in High Holborne, of Geoffrey Leveritt of Old Street co. Midd. yoman, in the sum of forty pounds, and Thomas Robinson of the same street yoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Geoffrey Leveritt's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for making a Laystall of Nightworke at Old Streete, and suffering it to overflow in the ditches to the great annoyaunce of the water and conduit-heads there about, to reforme it by the Session, and to bring a certificate from some of the Jurye." S. P. Reg.

6 JANUARY, 9 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any other place of Common Prayer on the said day nor for the six months then next following, against Joan Davyson wife of Richard Davyson taylor, Fardinand Emerson cutler, Joan Emerson his wife, Joan Hutchenson widow, Isabel Moodye wife of George Moodye taylor, John Dam *alias* Adam cutler, William Champney yoman, William Mathewes cutler, Margaret wife of William Woodfall taylor, Susanna Saule wife of Edward Saule gentleman, William Cooke gentle-

man, his wife Mary Cooke, Elizabeth Everidge spinster, Catherine Parker spinster, Ann Hippon widow, Ann Douce widow, Francis Hutton shoomaker, Ambrose Beswicke yoman, Joan Strang wife of Thomas Strang taylor, John Coe stacioner, his wife Hellen Coe, Thomas Knighte scrivener, his wife Joan Knighte, George Matchet yoman, John Freake glasier, Thomas Hayward cobler, his wife Mary Hayward, William Sutton yoman, his wife Sara Sutton, Thurstan Field shoemaker, his wife Margaret Field, Joan Gressam wife of Richard Gressam carpinter, Nicholas Bosgrave gentleman, Thomas Bateman ymbrotherer, his wife Mary Bateman and Mary Dickenson spinster, all late of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd. G. D. R., 3 July, 10 James I.

4 MARCH, 9 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Francis Darcy, Sir Richard Wiggmore, Sir Gedeon Awnsham knts., and Valentine Saunders, Edward Vaghan and Henry Spyller esqs., Justices of the Peace, assembled at 'The Three Doves' in Newbraineford co. Midd., of Henry Tunstall of Newbraineford aforesaid yoman, in the sum of forty pounds, and Richard Hawford of the same place shoemaker in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Henry Tunstall's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace, to answer "for not punishing of Rogues accordinge to the lawe, beinge delivered vnto him by the Highe Constable." S. P. Reg.

25 March, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any other usual place of Common Prayer on the said day nor during the three months next following, against Mary Lunne widow, Mary Hildesham spinster, William Darby taylor, his wife Susannah Darby, the Lady Elizabeth Bowles, the Lady Ann Hinde widow, Alice Nashe widow, and Margaret Goodrich, wife of Robert Goodrich gentleman, all late of St. Sepulchre's parish without Newgate co. Midd. G. D. R., 3 July, 10 James I.

26 MARCH, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Islington co. Midd. on the said day, William Miller late of London yoman stole a black cow, worth three pounds thirteen shillings and fourpence, of the goods and chattels of William Tipping. Found 'Guilty,' William Miller asked for the book, read it and was burnt. G. D. R., 13 Aug., 10 James I.

7 APRIL, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill against Agnes Godfrey, late of Endfeild co. Midd. *spinster* (*sic*), for practising certain devilish arts, called witchcraftes &c., at Endfield aforesaid on the said day upon and against William Durant, so that from the said 7th of April till the 20th day of the same month he languished and wasted away and was greatly injured in his body.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same Agnes Godfrey, wife of John Godfrey late of Endfeild yoman, for practising witchcraft at Endfield aforesaid on the 7th of April, 10 James I., upon and against William Coxe, so that he languished thereof,

till the 7th of April, 11 James I., on which day he died of the said practice, being thus murdered by the same Agnes Godfrey.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same Agnes Godfrey, for practising witchcraft on the 2nd of July, 10 James I., at Endfield against Robert Coxe, so that he languished thereof till the 3rd day of July then next following, when he died, being thus murdered by the said Agnes Godfrey.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same Agnes Godfrey, for practising witchcraft on the 7th of February, 16 James I., at Endfeild upon and against Henry Butterfield, so that he died thereof on the 7th of March, then next following, being thus murdered by the same Agnes Godfrey.—Described in one of these indictments as spinster, Agnes is in all the other bills described as the wife of John Godfrey yoman. Nothing is said in the indictments of the age of any one of the alleged sufferers from Agnes Godfrey's witchcraft. Putting herself 'Not Guilty' to each of these indictments Agnes Godfrey was acquitted of all of them. G. D. R., 16 May, 19 James I.

28 May, 10 James I.—Record of sentence passed, at the Gaol Delivery of Newgate of that date, upon William Scotte *alias* Craiforde *alias* Waintworthe "for treason beinge a seminary preiste and retorninge and abidinge within this kingdome"; the Sentence being the usual order for the traitor to be drawn to and hanged at Tyburne dismembered, disbowelled, beheaded quartered &c. drawing to and hanging at Tyburne, dismembering, embowelling, quartering &c. &c. G. D. Reg.

1 June, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill against Anne Windsor spinster, Grace Finche spinster, Rowland Mather yoman, his wife Margaret Mather, Mary Stone spinster, Susan Stone spinster, Jane Skeynidge spinster, Nicholas Bosgrave yoman, all of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd.; and Frances James spinster, Elizabeth Mallard widow, Charity Hilliard spinster, Anne Tanner spinster, and Thomas Sleepe yoman, all five of St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd.,—for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said 1st of June, nor at any time during the twelve months then next following. G. D. R., 30 June, 11 James I.

1 JUNE, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. on the said day, Francis Hill and John Newporte, both late of the said parish yomen, stole one hundred and twenty gems called pearles worth two shillings and sixpence each, two hundred and threescore pearles worth sixpence each, and one hundred and fifty gems called pearles worth threepence each, and "a gold ringe enameled" worth seven shillings, of the goods and chattels of Henry Batten. John Neweporte was at large. Found 'Guilty,' Francis Hill asked for the book, read it and was burnt. G. D. R., ... 10 James I.

20 JUNE, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. James's in Clerken-

well co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Finche late of the said parish gentleman assaulted Elianore Warde and "adtunc et ibidem eandem Elianoram contra voluntatem et sine consensu ejusdem Elianore felonice rapuit et carnaliter cognovit." Robert Finche was at large. G. D. R., 13 Aug., 10 James I.

3 JULY, 10 JAMES I.—Ordered, that the Clerk of the Peace for Middlesex "shall not record or certifye any conviction" of recusancy against Peter Grevyll and Charles Grevyll, on account of their neglect to yield their bodies &c. on certain indictments "for forbearinge to come to churche" during a certain three months, preferred against them at the last Session of the Peace; the Order being made on evidence that the said Peter and Charles were never in Middlesex during those months, and "did not make any abode at St. Clementes Danes." G. D. Reg.

5 JULY, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd. on the said Sabboth Day, James Wilson late of the said parish gentleman gathered to himself very many unknown persons in a certain place called Eely Feild, and did play with them a certain unlawful game called footeball. G. D. R., 13 Aug., 10 James I.

7 JULY, 10 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Brett knt. J.P., of Thomas Slow of Endfeild co. Midd. victualler, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Thomas Guddison gentleman and William Hawlsey tayler, both of Endfeild aforesaid, in the sum of ten pounds each; under condition "That the said Thomas Slow shall appear at the next Sessions, to be holden for the Countye at the Signe of the Castle in St. John's Street, and then and there answer for his misdemeanor, for that he victualleth without lycence and harboreth vagrants and idle people in his howse which lyeth in the hye way all the daye longe, and shall abide such order as his Majestes Justices in that case shall thinke meete."—This bill of recognizances should have the reader's attention, as it is one of the last of such bills, lying amongst the Middlesex MSS., to make mention of *The Castle* in St. John's Street, and one of the very few of such bills in which 'The Castle' is spoken of as "a Sign." After the Middlesex Justices took possession of the new hall, built for them in St. John's Street by Sir Baptist Hickes, and called "Hickes Hall" in the Middlesex records after its builder, it is not often that the searcher of those records comes upon a reference to the tavern, under the sign of the Castle, in which justice was dispensed for so many years to the people of Middlesex. G. D. R., 13 Aug., 10 James I.

8 JULY, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Edward Strickeland gentleman, William Hickes laborer, and Christopher Myles bowyer, all three late

of the said parish, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Sir Thomas Lake knt., with the intention of despoiling the same Sir Thomas, and then and there put both him and his servant Thomas Sayre in fear and danger of life. Found 'Guilty,' all three culprits were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 10 James I.

9 JULY, 10 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Francis Carew *alias* Davey knt. at Isleworth co. Midd., of Ninus Layne of St. Olive's in the city of London and . . . . in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Edward Flooud of New Braynford co. Midd. in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Edward Flooud's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for the said county, to answer &c. "conserning a Curtayne Clooke which was found in his custody, the which not longe before was feloniouslye taken out of the howse of the Lady Keligway without Algate." G. D. R., 13 Aug., 10 James I.

25 JULY, 10 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Bestney esq. J.P., of Lawrence Jenninges taylor, William Greene taylor and Edward Robertes gardiner, all three of the parish of Whitechappell co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said Lawrence Jenninge's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for co. Midd., to answer &c., he being suspected "for stealinge vi li. of Tobacco." G. D. R., 13 Aug., 10 James I.

18 AUGUST, 10 JAMES I.—Memorandum that Magdalen, wife of William Smythe of Endfield husbandman is delivered in bail to mainpernors "for that shee being a schoolemistress intyced the childe of Thomas Warde to steale from hir father."—This memorandum appears amongst the minutes of proceedings at the Session of Peace, held on the said day at the Castle in St. John's Streete co. Midd. before Sir William Waad knt. and Lieutenant of the Tower of London, Sir Gedeon Awnsham knt., Sir William Smythe knt., and Valentine Saunders, Edward Vaughan, Henry Spyller, Nicholas Kempe, Edward Dobledaye, Nicholas Collyn, Thomas Saunderson and Nicholas Bestney, esquires, Justices of the Peace:—the last Session of the Peace held at The Castle. S. P. Reg.

27 SEPTEMBER, 10 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before John Hare esq. J.P., of John Spilsbery (?), Arthur Felder and John . . . ., all three of the parish of St. . . . . near Aldersgate London whitbakers, and Richard Wentford of Whitefriers London, John Brekett of Fryern co. Midd. laborer, and Thomas Lucy of Totteridge co. Hert. laborer in the sum of . . . . each; For the appearance of each of the said persons, bound by the bill, "at the next Sessions to be holden for the County of Midd. and there give evidence agaynst Henry Conyngsby, Phillipp Conyngsby and William Wiggett and everye of them concerninge the death of Walter Lucy lately slayne

at Whetstone in the Countye of Midd."—Also, the Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace, of Henr Conyngsby and Phillip Conyngsby both of Twigmore co. Lincolne gentlemen, and of Phillip Briscoe and Ralph Briscoe both of Chippinge Barnett co. Hertford gentleman in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Henry Conyngesby and Phillipp Conynsgby at the next Sessions to be holden for the co. of Midd., to answer &c. "concerning the death of Walter Lucy lately slayne at Whetstone co. Midd." G. D. R., ..., 10 James I.

1 OCTOBER, 10 JAMES I.—Remarkable Order touching the Fortune Play-House, made at the General Session of the Peace, held on the said day at Westminster before Sir Thomas Fowler, William Bowyer, Gedeon Awnsham, Robert Ashebye, Ralph Conyngsbye, Baptiste Hickes and William Smyth knts. and Valentine Saunders, Richard Brownlowe, Edward Dobledaye, Henry Spyller, Nicholas Collyn, Ralph Hawtrey, Francis Roberts, Thomas Saunderson, George Gouldman Doctor of Sacred Theology, Nicholas Bestney and Mathew Smale esqs., Justices of the Peace.—"An Order for suppressinge of Jigges att the ende of Playes.—Whereas Complaynte have (*sic*) beene made at this last Generall Sessions that by reason of certayne lewde Jigges songes and daunces vsed and accustomed at the play-house called the Fortune in Gouldinglane divers cutt-purses and other lewde and ill disposed persons in greate multitudes doe resorte thither at th'end of euerye playe many tymes causinge tumultes and outrages wherebye His Majesties peace is often broke and much mischiefe like to ensue thereby, Itt was hereuppon expresselye commaunded and ordered by the Justices of the said benche That all Actors of euerye playehouse within this cittye and liberties thereof and in the Countye of Middlesex that they and euerie of them utterlye abolishe all Jigges Rymes and Daunces after their playes And not to tollerate permitt or suffer anye of them to be used vpon payne of ymprisonment and puttinge downe and suppressinge of theire playes, And such further punishment to be inflicted upon them as their offences shall deserve And that if any outrage tumult or like disorder as aforesaid should be committed or done that then the partyes so offending should forthwith be apprehended and punished accordinge to theire demeritt For the better suppressinge of which abuses and outrages These are to will and require you and in His Majesties name streightelye to charge and commaunde you that you diligently and stryctlye looke vnto the performaunce of the same order And that if either the players do persiste and contynewe their sayd Jiggs daunces or songes as aforesayd or any disordered persons doe committ or attempt any violence or outrage in or about the sayd playe-houses That then you apprehend all and euerie such person of

either kind so offendinge and forthwith bringe them before me or some other of His Majesties Justices of Peace to answeare theire contemptes and further to be dealt [with] as to Justice shall appertayne.—By the Court. S. P. Reg.

1 OCTOBER, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer, on the said day nor during the four next following months, against Thomas Warde of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. gentleman. G. D. R., ..., 10 James I.

15 OCTOBER, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill against Daniel Knowlinge late of New Brainford co. Midd. chaundelor, Drugo Lovett late of Highe Holborne goldsmith, Mary Gower late of St. James's Clerkenwell widow; and William Sutton dyer and his wife Mary Sutton, both late of Saffron Hill,—for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said 15th of October, nor at any time during the six months then next following. G. D. R., 19 May, 11 James I.

6 JANUARY, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Grey's Inn Lane co. Midd. on the said day, Winifred Davis wife of Phillip Davis late of the said lane locksmith stole a silver cuppe worth forty shillings "et duas patinas stanni *anglice* two pewter sawcers" worth four pence, of the goods and chattels of John Finche esq.—On her arraignment, Winifred Davis put herself 'Not Guilty,' and was acquitted. G. D. R., ..., 11 James I.

13 JANUARY, 10 JAMES I.—Memorandum, "Grace Watson wife of Peter Watson of St. Johnstreete apothecarye for givinge revylinge speeches against Sir Baptiste Hickes touchinge the buildinge of the Sessions House and alsoe for her unruly behauiour in the open courte beinge sent for concerninge the sayd cause."—This is the whole of the note touching Grace Watson, in the minutes of proceedings at the Session of Peace held at Hickes Hall, before Sirs Walter Cope, William Waad Lieutenant of the Tower of London, Henry Mountague Serjeant-at-Law and Recorder of the City of London, George Coppyn, John Kaye, Thomas Smythe, William Bowyer, Thomas Fowler, Baptiste Hickes, William Smythe knts., and Richard Brownlowe, John Hare, Valentine Saunders, Edward Forsett, Henry Spyller, Thomas Watson, Francis Roberts, Thomas Sanderson, John Sucklinge, Nicholas Bestney, Edmund Dobledaye and Richard Sutton esquires, Justices of the Peace;—George Longe gentleman, Clerk of the Peace, being then and there in attendance.—The Minutes and Orders of this first Session held in the new Court House close with this Memorandum:—"Md. y^t att this Session of y^e Peace itt was agreed and resolved that y^e Session House now standinge in St. John's-streete and beinge there built by Sir Baptist Hickes and given to y^e Justices of y^e Countie of Midd. for a Session House shold for euer hereafter be called by y^e name of Hickes

Hall and y^t^ all Inquisitions or other offices that shold be there taken for y^e^ sd. countie sholde be from henceforthe entered of Record as taken apud Hickes Hall in St. Johnstreete in com. Midd. and then agreed upon—per totam Curiam" (by the whole Court). S. P. Reg.

15 JANUARY, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill against Anne Lady Skynner widow, Lewis Bathon gentleman, and John Waldron yoman, all three late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.; Thomas Dicken cook and his wife Joan Dicken, late of St James's Clerkenwell; . . . . Churche widow, and Mary Shirley widow, both late of St. Margaret's in Westminster; and Robert Collins late St. Clement's Danes co. Midd.,—for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said 15th of January, nor at any time during the three months then next following. G. D. R., 19 May, 11 James I.

18 JANUARY, 10 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Bestney esq. J.P., of William Sowth of Cowecrosse in St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. victualler his wife Isabel Sowth and Edward Sowthe of the same parish taylor, in the sum of forty pounds each, and of Richard Harrison of St. Leonard's Shorediche yeoman and Andrew Frenche of Cowecrosse aforesaid blacksmith and Geoffrey Trotter of Wood Streete in London taylor, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said William Sowth, Isabel Sowth and Edward Sowth at the next Session of the Peace, held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street, to answer "for keeping misrule in their house in devine service tyme on the Sabboth Day and for keeping a lewde defamed house." G. D. R., ... 10 James I.

19 JANUARY, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill that, about the third hour of the night of the aforesaid day, John Legge late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. yeoman and his wife Margaret Legge broke burglariously in the dwelling-house of Susan Lady Stanhoppe in the same parish and stole thereform three holland smockes worth twelve shillings, three crossclothes worth twelve pence, six quoifes worth three shillings, eight handkerchiefes worth six shillings, eleven collars called bands worth thirty shillings, "quatuor capitalia *Anglice* foure squares" worth three shillings, sixe paire of cuffes worth three shillings, sixe holland aprons worth six shillings, four other aprons worth two shillings, one paire of sheetes worth five shillings, and five paire of pillowebeares worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of a certain Mary Newark, servant of the aforesaid Susan Lady Stanhoppe.—Also, True Bill that on the same occasion the same John and Mary Legge stole divers articles of wearing-apparel, such as aprons, kerchiefs, ruffe-bands, "two shagd wastcotes," and "duo ornamenta muliebria vocata nightrayles ad valenciam duodecim denarioriorum," of the goods and chattels of the said Susan the Lady Stanhoppe.—On their arraignment, John and

Mary Legge put themselves 'Not Guilty' to both indictments, and were acquitted. G. D. R., 26 March, 11 James I.

30 JANUARY, 10 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Waad knt. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of George Lytchfeild of Clerkenwell chaundeler, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said George Lytchfeild's appearance at the next Sessions of the Peace, to answer "for makinge fifteen tenementes of one." G. D. R., ..., 10 James I.

2 FEBRUARY, 10 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Saunderson esq. J.P., of Robert Rolfe, of St. Sepulchre's smith, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Richard Praiser of St. Sepulchre's silkweaver and John Coxe of East Smithfeild smith, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the said Robert Rolfe's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, and in the mean time for his ceasing "to cry old iron and to buy it out of his shoppe." G. D. R., ..., 10 James I.

7 FEBRUARY, 10 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Saunderson esq. J.P., of John Kinnard, John Sharpe and Christopher Garrat, all three of East Smithfield smiths, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said John Kinnard's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, he being "accused for buying and crying old iron." G. D. R., ..., 10 James I.

3 MARCH, 10 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of John Rayly of London trumpeter and William Blags of London taylor, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Alexander Fulsis of Hoxton co. Midd. silkewever, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of the aforesaid Alexander, "suspected to have pict a purse and iii li. in money in the same purse out of the pocket of one Robert Sweete at the Red Bull in St. John's Street." G. D. R., 26 March, 11 James I.

10 MARCH, 10 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Collyn esq. J.P., of John Turner and John Flowers silkwevers, and of John Coggyn and Richard Woods glovers, all four of St. Leonard's Shoredich co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance at the next Session of the Peace of Thomas Wittes of the same aforesaid parish yeoman, "charged to be one of them that committed the ryot on Shrove Tuesday last." G. D. R., 26 March, 11 James I.

20 MARCH, 10 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at East Smithfeilde co. Midd. on the said day, Humfrey Mountaigne late of Eastsmithfeilde aforesaid butcher with a certain drawn sword struck at Edward Rotheram sheriff of the said county, when the said sheriff was executing his office. Found 'Guilty,' Humfrey Mountaigne was fined ten shillings; it being further adjudged that he should "be sett in the stockes ii severall daies

one in Cheapside and another daie in Eastsmithfeilde neere to the place where the offence was done with a paper one his heade shewinge his offence, and thens be comitted to prison for iii moneths and finde sureties for his good behaviour." G. D. R., 26 March, 11 James I.

25 MARCH, 11 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Nicholas Bestney esq. J.P., of William Hammelton gentleman and Richard Smalley shoemaker, both of Great St. Bartholomew's London, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Giles Cannon of the same parish gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Giles Cannon at the next Gaol Delivery, "vppon suspicion of felony for a ring with ii sparkes and a harte diamond taken from one Amos Newman." G. D. R., 26 March, 11 James I.

26 MARCH, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill against Mary Elliott spinster, John Warden yoman, Anne Valentyne spinster, Elizabeth Lawrence spinster, John Almer yoman, Richard Huddells yoman, William Eglestone yoman, Charles Fieldinges yoman, William Evenson yoman, his wife Mary Evenson, Rowland Mathew yoman, his wife Margaret Mathew, Anne Cramedge spinster, Susan Greene spinster, and Richard Knighte yeoman, all of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd.; and Elizabeth Gravenor spinster, and Henry Marvyne esquire, both of St. James's-at-Clerkenwell co. Midd.,—for not going to church, chapel, or any place of Common Prayer on the said 26th of March, nor during the three months then next following. G. D. R., 30 June, 11 James I.

16 APRIL, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, Philip Foote late of Westminster aforesaid yoman assaulted Thomas Cowlson, and with a rapier (cum quadam framea *anglice* a rapier) gave him on the left flank a mortal wound, of which the said Thomas then and there died instantly. On his arraignment Philip Foote was found 'Guilty' of killing Thomas Cowlson in self-defence.—At the bill's foot, this indictment, "Et postea scilicet ad deliberacionem gaole domini Regis de Newgate factam pro comitatu Middlesexie xxx°. die Junii anno undecimo Jacobi Regis predictus Philippus Foote placitavit perdonacionem domini Regis sibi concessam sub magno sigillo suo Anglie gerentem datum xix June Anno xi°. et ei allocatur &c. &c." G. D. R., 19 May, 11 James I.

20 APRIL, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day and continually afterwards from the said day to the 6th of May then next following, William Barnewell late of the said parish gentleman, and his wife Thomasina Barnewell gentlewoman kept and maintained a common brothel, "communem domum lupinariam vocatam A common house of Bawdrye in qua quidem domo diverse male-disposite persone et meretrices juratoribus predictis ignote procuracione ejusdem Willelmi Barnewell et Thomazine

uxoris ejus scortacionem et fornicacionem tam per noctem quam per diem adtunc et ibidem commiserunt ad inquietacionem et perturbacionem diversorum ligeorum domini Regis ibidem commorantium."—At the bill's foot appears this clerical memorandum, "Judicium:—To be openly whipte att a carte's Taile from the prison to their owne house in the parishe of St. Gyles aforesaid, and there remayne for some space to the end the inhabitantes maie take notice of them and from thence to the prison againe, there to remaine tyll they fynde sureties for their good behaviour hereafter." G. D. R., 19 May, 11 James I.

24 April, 11 James I.—True Bill that, at Charterhouselane co. Midd. on the said day and throughout the twenty days then next following, Robert Coverte late of the said lane gentleman kept a public Bowlinge Alley for his convenience gain and livelihood. G. D. R., 19 May, 11 James I.

1 June, 11 James I.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, John Parrishe late of the said parish of Stepney (who refrained from going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on 20th Nov., 8 James I., and throughout the three years next following) moved and persuaded divers unknown lieges of the Lord King James, to deny, withstand and impugn the said King's power and authority in causes ecclesiastical. John Parrishe confessed the indictment.—At the bill's foot appears this memorandum: "Predictus Johannes Parrishe requisitus est per Curiam accipere sacramentum abjuracionis ad istam Sessionem sed recusavit"=The aforesaid John Parrishe was required by the Court to take the oath of abjuration, but he refused. Nothing further on the bill about the matter. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 11 James I.

1 June, 11 James I.—True Bill that, at Uxbridge co. Midd. about eleven o'clock in the night of the said day, John Samon late of the said parish yoman broke burglariously in the dwelling-house of Michael Page gentleman, and stole therefrom four silver saltes worth thirteen pounds thirteen shillings and four pence, of the goods and chattels of the aforesaid Michael Page. Found 'Not Guilty' of the burglary, but 'Guilty' of felony, John Samon asked for the book, read it, and was burnt. G. D. R., ..., 11 James I.

5 June, 11 James I.—True Bill that, on the said day at The Fortune (le Fortune) near Gouldinglane in the parish of St. Giles-without-Creplegate co. Midd., Richard Bradley late of St. James's at Clarkenwell yoman assaulted Nicholas Bestney junior gentleman, and with a knife gave him two grievous wounds, by stabbing him with the said weapon in the first place on the right breast, and then in the left part of his belly, of which two wounds the said Nicholas languished and still remains in danger of death.—At the bill's head a memorandum that

Richard Bradley confessed the indictment; and at the bill's foot another memorandum that, in consideration of Nicholas Bestney's perilous state, the case was remanded to the next Gaol Delivery. G. D. R., 30 June, 11 James I.

18 JUNE, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Old Streete co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Bowyer late of Old Streete aforesaid yoman stole five little pigs worth four shillings, of the goods and chattels of William Geelinge. Found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of eleven pence, Henry Bowyer was sentenced to be whipt. G. D. R., 30 June, 11 James I.

20 JUNE, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said day, George Fyssher late of the said parish broke burglariously into the house of William Sybson, and stole therefrom two women's gownes worth sixty shillings, three coates worth ten shillings, three table-clothes worth six shillings, one dozen table-napkins worth four shillings, one pair of sheetes worth ten shillings, and "unum vestimentum *anglice* one suite of apparrell" worth five shillings. That on his arraignment George Fyssher stood mute, and was therefore sentenced to the "peine forte et dure," appears from the clerical memorandum at the bill's head, "Stat mut' h'et iudiciu' pen' fort' et dur'." G. D. R., 30 June, 11 James I.

24 JUNE, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night (about mid-night) of the said day, George Easton late of Clerkenwell co. Midd. tanner and William Gilbert late of Seavenock co. Kent yoman, with dogs, staves, nets and other instruments for hunting broke in the king's park, impaled for the keeping of deer, and commonly called Hide Parke, and there, without any right title or authority for doing so, hunted chased and killed "one male deare" worth forty shillings. Confessing the indictment, George Easton and William Gilbert were each of them sentenced to pay a fine of ten pounds, to be imprisoned for three months without mainpernors, and then to remain in prison till they should find good sureties for their good behaviour for seven years. G. S. P. R., Easter, 18 James I.

28 JUNE, 11 JAMES I.—Memorandum (in Latin) that at Session of the Peace, held at Hickeshall in St. Johnstreete co. Midd. on 28th June, 11 James I., before Sir William Waad knt., Sir Gervase Helwys knt. and Lieutenant of the Tower of London, Sir Lewis Lewkenor knt., Sir William Bowyer knt., Sir Richard Wigmore knt., Sir Thomas Fowler knt., Sir Baptiste Hickes, knt., Sir William Smyth knt., Sir John Kaye knt., Henry Spyller esq., Nicholas Bestney esq., Ralph Hawtrey esq. and Mathew Smale esq., Justices for preserving the Peace &c. &c., the aforesaid William Smythe knt. J.P. on his own observation presented that the King's highway in the parish of Fulham co. Midd.

leading from Fulham to and through Hammersmythe to Braynforde co. Midd. (ducens a Fulham predicta usque et trans quandam villam vocatam Hammersmythe in comitatu predicto vsque oppidum forale de Braynforde in comitatu predicto) is out of repair and in ruin by default of the inhabitants and parishioners of Fulham aforesaid, so that the King's lieges passing there with their carriages cannot pass by that way without great danger and difficulty &c. G. D. R., 30 June, 11 James I.

29 JUNE, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Edmonton co. Midd. on the said day, Joan Reynoldes late of Edmonton aforesaid spinster stole a woman's gown worth two shillings, a kirtle worth twelve pence, a hatt worth four pence, a pair of stockinges worth three pence, three aprons worth eight pence, and three collars called bands worth three pence, of the goods and chattels of George Thompson. At the bill's head this clerical memorandum, "Po' se cul' ad val' xi*d.* ca nul' flag,"—showing that on her arraignment Joan Reynoldes put herself 'Not Guilty,' was found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of eleven pence, had no chattels, and was sentenced to be whipt. G. D. R., 30 June, 11 James I.

5 JULY, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Aldersgate Streete in St. Botolph's near Aldersgate London co. Midd., Jane Baylie late of Goldinglane co. Midd. spinster stole a towell worth eight pence, a handkerchief worth twelve pence, "duas quadras vocatas squares" worth twelve pence, two yards of bone-lace worth two shillings, one girdle and pinpillow worth ten pence, "unum capitale *anglice* one blacke wroughte quoife" worth eighteen pence, one napkin worth twelve pence, five ruffe-bands worth ten shillings and eight-pence, one ell and a quarter of flaxen cloth worth four shillings, two pieces of linen cloth called 'tyffenye and lawne' worth ten pence, a pair of needle-work cuffes worth twelve pence, one pearle and gold button worth six shillings, 'one sylver handle for a fanne' worth eight shillings and six-pence, of the goods and chattels of Sir William Welch knt. On her trial by jury, Jane Baylie was found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of fourpence halfpenny, and was sentenced to be whipt. G. D. R., ..., 11 James I.

7 JULY, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Grey's Inn Lane co. Midd. on the said day, William Buckingham late of the said lane locksmith stole a paire of silke garters with silver fringe worth five shillings and a paire of grogeran breeches worth twelve pence of the goods and chattels of George Lucyes esq. On his arraignment William Buckingham put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., . . ., 11 James I.

8 JULY, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes co.

Midd. on the said say, Michael Harris late of the said parish yoman stole foure scarlett curtaines worth eighty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir Francis Knowles knt. On his arraignment, Michael Harris confessed the indictment, asked for the book, could not read it, and therefore was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 11 James I.

10 JULY, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at the Charterhouse co. Midd. about the twelfth hour of the night of the aforesaid day, Paul Berry, William . . . . and John Hunter, all three late of the Charterhouse yomen, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Most Noble Robert the Earl of Sussex, and stole therefrom "unam togam panni lanei *anglice* one tawney cotton gowne" worth twenty shillings, two pairs of sheets worth ten shillings, and a saddle-cloth worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Earl of Sussex. Found 'Not Guilty' of burglary, but 'Guilty' of the stealing, all three thieves asked for the book. Reading like a clerk Paul Berry was branded and delivered. Unable to read William . . . . was sentenced to be hung. John Hunter was also sentenced to be hung; 'the book' being refused to him, because he had received the clerical benefit on a former occasion. G. D. R., ..., 11 James I.

25 JULY, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. on the said day and on divers days before and afterwards, Dorothy Magicke late of the said parish spinster practised and exercised certain impious and devilish arts called witchcraftes inchauntments, charmes and sorceries upon and against Thomas Poole and Thomazina Heath, wife of Walter Heath, with the intention of killing the said Thomas and Thomazina (ea intencione ad prefatum Thomam Poole et Thomazinam Heath tunc et ibidem per diabolicas artes predictas interficiendos et occidendos contra formam statuti inde editi et provisi). The indictment says nothing of the effect of Dorothy Magicke's wicked practice against and upon Thomas and Thomazina. Found 'Guilty,' Dorothy Magicke was sentenced to be imprisoned or held by sure mainpernors for an entire year, and further "to be sett uppon the pillorye foure tymes in the yeare and there openly to confes her offence, and then to fynde sureties for her good behaviour herafter." G. D. R., 18 July, 12 James I.

2 AUGUST, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Grey's Inn Lane co. Midd. on the said day, Phillip Davis late of the said lane . . . . stole forty pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods and chattels of Thomas Tylsley esq. On his arraignment Phillip Davis put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., ..., 11 James I.

4 AUGUST, 11 JAMES I.—Order made at Hickes Hall,—"Forasmuche as Joane Lea vppon her owne peticion exhibited in Courte

hath confessed that she had a bastard child begot on her body by Thomas Bates : It is therefore ordered that she shalbe openly whipte at a Cartes tayle in St. John's Streete vpon Saturdaye next vntill her body be all bloodye" (et interim committitur=and in the meane time she is committed). S. P. Reg.

11 AUGUST, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Kensington co. Midd. in the night of the said day, William Smyth and Thomas Bacon *alias* Baker *alias* Mason *alias* Heminge Tom *alias* Bacon Tom, both late of Kensington aforesaid yomen, broke burglariously into the dwellinghouse of Sir Thomas Cope knt. (the same Sir Thomas and all his family being then there), and stole therefrom two silver flagons worth twenty-two pounds, one silver ewer in the forme of a cocke worth sixteen pounds, one silver salt worth five pounds, seaven silver spoones worth three pounds and fifteen shillings, three square silver saltes worth thirty shillings, two silver bowles worth three pounds, and a silver tankard worth eight pounds, of the goods and chattels of the said Sir Thomas Cope knt. Found 'Guilty,' William Smyth was sentenced to be hung. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Thomas Bacon *alias* Baker &c. was acquitted. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 11 James I.

27 AUGUST, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Whitehall co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Thomas Mundaye, Thomas Williamson and Thomas Mason *alias* Baker *alias* Hemminge Thom *alias* Bacon Thom, all three late of St. Margaret's Westminster yomen, broke burglariously into the King's dwelling-house called Whitehall, and stole therefrom four curtaynes of crymson velvett lyned with damaske and laced with golde lace worth forty pounds, forty yards of gold lace worth ten pounds, six yards of golde fringe worth six pounds, five curtaynes of checkerd velvett lyned with Taffata worth twenty pounds, the whole toppe and vallance of a Bed of Cloth of Silver worth twenty pounds, another toppe and vallance of a Bed of Cloth of Silver worth twenty pounds, fyve curtaynes of carnation and white damaske silke with silver and silke buttons worth fifteen pounds, fifteen holland sheetes worth fifteen pounds and ten shillings, and three velvett covers for cushions of crimson velvett worth six pounds, of the goods and chattels of the said Lord King James at Whitehall. Thomas Mundaye and Thomas Williamson were at large. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Mason was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 11 James I.

30 SEPTEMBER, 11 JAMES I.—Order, made at Michaelmas G. S. P. (Westminster), touching knights and gentlemen refusing to keep watch.—Forasmuch as William Goodall constable of St. Martins-in-the-Feildes hath made complaint in this Court that diverse knightes and gentlemen beinge Inhabitantes there doe refuse to watche and warde accordinge to the Lawe, It is therefore ordered by the Court

that the Constables and officers of the place aforesaid shall upon sight hereof repaire to the houses of the knightes and other gentlemen, requiring them by vertue hereof to watche and warde as they ought to doe or to returne their answere to the Justices next adjoyninge. S. P. Reg.

30 SEPTEMBER, 11 JAMES I.—Order, made at Michaelmas G. S. P. (Westminster, touching the City of London Pest-House in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate.—Complaint beinge now made that a straunge childe was loste within the gates and walls of the Pesthouse of London being in the parishe of St.-Giles-without-Cripplegate in the County of Midd., in which house one William Upton doth now inhabit and endevoureth to put the said child to be kept att the charge of the said parishe: Therefore forasmuch as it appeareth to the Court, that the Pesthouse is a thinge meerely exempt from the County of Midd. and is reserved for the particuler use of the City of London, and that the Countye hath noe government nor disposicion thereof, It is Ordered that the said Upton shall take care to free the said parishe of St. Giles-without-Cripplegate of the said childe. S. P. Reg.

18 OCTOBER, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Katherins co. Midd. on the said day, Anthony Loder, John Stuarte and Isaac Bacon, all three of St. Katherin's aforesaid yomen stole three rounde silver basons worth forty pounds, two silver ewers worth thirty pounds, tenn silver saltes worth sixty pounds and fourteen shillings, sixteene silver spoones worth eight pounds, two silver trencher-plates worth four pounds, three silver candlestickes (candelabra) worth forty-five pounds and ten shillings, three silver dishes worth twenty-eight pounds, one guilt cuppe of assay worth nine pounds and ten shillings, and one silver boule worth four pounds and sixteen shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Thomas Earl of Suffolk. John Stuarte was at large. Acknowledging the indictment on 30 March, 12 Jas. I., Anthony Loder asked for the book, could not read it and therefore was sentenced to be hung. Found 'Guilty,' Isaac Bacon was also sentenced to be hung, there being evidence of a burglary committed by him in Essex. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 11 James I.

4 NOVEMBER, 11 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of William Wright of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields tombemaker, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said William Wright's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer &c. "for annoyeing the streate nere Charing Crosse with loading of cartes turning the Judges and all other passengers into the Channell." G. D. R., 2 Dec., 11 James I.

13 DECEMBER, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Chiswicke co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Thomas Poole late of Chiswicke yoman, broke burglariously into the house of Sir Horace Veere knt. and stole

therefrom a silver dishe worth ten pounds, a silver spoon worth eight shillings, three carpets worth three pounds, a green woollen carpet worth ten shillings, a sand-coloured woollen-cloth cloak worth three pounds, a sword worth twenty shillings, another sword worth twenty shillings, two diaper table-towells worth ten shillings, and a dozen linen-cloth napkins, of the goods and chattels of the said Sir Horace Veere knt. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Thomas Poole was acquitted. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 11 James I.

16 DECEMBER, 11 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Christopher Merik esq. J.P., of Nicholas Moorecoile of Norcotte co. Midd. carpenter and William Smythe of Norwoode co. Midd. weaver, in the sum of five pounds each; For the appearance of Joan Jenkins, wife of Alexander Jenkins of Norwoode laborer, at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., to answer "to all things objected against her on the parte and behalfe of Sir William Reade knighte for lopping downe of his trees in Osterley Parke."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace, for the appearance of Joys Millet of Norwoode co. Midd. spinster, at the next Session of the Peace, to answer for lopping and breaking down Sir William Reade's trees in Osterley Park. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 11 James I.

27 DECEMBER, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Charterhouselane co. Midd. on the said day, John Butterworthe late of the said lane yoman stole a greene veluett pulpitt clothe worth twenty shillings, a Bible worth five shillings and ten yardes of greene fringe worth thirteen shillings and eightpence, of the goods and chattels of the parishioners "Sancte Fidei subter ecclesiam cathedralem divini Pauli London," being at Charterhouselane in the custody of the wardens of the parish-church of the said parish. At the bill's foot this memorandum, "Triat' in London quia fuit sacrilegium ibidem et per opinionem Curie habere beneficium clericale pro bonis illatis in com. Midd."=Tried in London because the sacrilege was there, and by the opinion of the Court to have benefit of clergy for goods brought into the County of Middlesex. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 11 James I.

5 JANUARY, 11 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of Thomas Bignell of Kensington co. Midd. yoman, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Thomas Bignell's appearance at the next Session, "to prefer an indictment and give evidence against Edward Sommer for breaking the Cage of Kensington and holping a woman to scape, that was ther kept by the Constable being charged with felony." G. D. R., 12 Jan., 11 James I.

11 JANUARY, 11 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of eleven butchers of Feilde Lane co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the same butchers

at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., "to answere their vttering and putting their meate to sale openly vppon the Sabboathe daye."—Also the Bill of the Recognizances, taken on 9 Jan., 11 Jas. I., before the same Justice of the Peace, of ten butchers of Smithfeild Barrs co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For their appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer for the same offence of putting their meat to sale openly on the Sabboathe Day. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 11 James I.

12 JANUARY, 11 JAMES I.—"Forasmuch as Alice James hath openlye in Court charged Sir William Waad (*sic*) that he should slubber up the matter of witchcrafte touchinge Hunte and his wife, It is ordered that shee shall presently aske Sir William Waade (*sic*) forgivenes, and shall bringe certificate under his hand to the next Sessions. The said Alice James hath acknowledged her faulte in Courte and is sorrye for it. Shee is to be bounde to her good behaviour if Sir William Waad (*sic*) desire it." G. D. Reg.

28 FEBRUARY, 11 JAMES I.—Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken at St. Martin's in-the-Fields co. Midd. on view of the body of Robert Kilpatrick there lying dead and slain; With Verdict that, on the 26th inst. between 5 and 6 p.m. the said Robert Kilpatrick and a certain John Jemison late of the aforesaid parish yoman were drinking together at a tavern called the Princes Armes in St. Martin's Lane in the said parish, when they quarrelled and exchanged words of insult, whereupon John Jemison went from the tavern and from Robert Kilpatrick's company in the direction of Charing Crosse, whither he was followed quickly by the said Robert who, with his sword drawn from its scabberd, challenged John Jemison to fight by calling loudly to him 'Turn thy selfe, slave,' upon which the said John turned and drew his sword; and That, in the fray thus forced upon him, John Jemison with his sword gave the said Robert Kilpatrick a wound in the left side of his belly, of which wound he died on the following day.—A memorandum on the Coroner's writ, which was used as the bill of indictment for manslaughter, shows that John Jemison was found 'Guilty,' had no chattels, asked for the book and could not read it, whereupon he was reprieved without judgment. G. D. R., 6 May, 12 James I.

1 MARCH, 11 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Martin-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said day, John Dicke and Rouland Vaughan, both late of the said parish yomen, broke burglariously into King James's dwelling-house at Whitehall, and stole therefrom one collar of gould sett with pearles and diamonds worth three hundred pounds, and a silver warminge panne worth five pounds, and a silver candlestick worth five pounds, and "unum Stationale argenti *anglice* one silver standishe" worth four pounds, and divers pieces of linen

cloth worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Lewis Duke [of] Lenax. At the bill's head, over the name of each burglar this clerical memorandum, "Cogn' S^{s}. r' pr' p^{t}. judiciu'"=Cognoscit, Suspendatur, Retro prehensus post judicium=He confesses; Let him be hung; Reprieved after judgment. G. D. R., ..., 12 James I.

4 March, 11 James I.—True Bill that, at Hampsteed co. Midd. on the said day, William Hunt of the said parish yoman and his wife Joan Hunt at the instigation of the devil practised and exercised certain impious and diabolical arts, called witchcraftes inchantments charmes and sorceries, upon and against a certain Richard Parrett, so that he languished and wasted from the said 4th of March to the 29th of the same month, and still remained greatly consumed and injured by the same wicked practice. On their arraignment, William and Joan put themselves 'Not Guilty' and were acquitted. G. D. R., 6 May, 12 James I.

5 March, 11 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Johnson knt., of Robert Stanton sailor and Thomas Rutter barber-chirurgian, both of Radcliffe co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of John Kempe of . . . . gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said gentleman's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, he being so "bound over for beinge founde in a house of incontinencie with one Mary Harrison a woman of verie lewd conversation." G. D. R., ..., 12 James I.

7 March, 11 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of William Shelton of Islington co. Midd. inholder, in the sum of twenty pounds, and Robert Pierson of Islington aforesaid inholder, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Robert Pierson's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for brewing beere or ale in his owne house of extraordinary strength above the rate of viii*s*. the barrell, and for exercising the misterie of a Brewer having never been an apprentice according to the law."—Also on the same file ten other sets of Recognizances, for the appearance at the next Session of Peace for the county, of ten other persons charged with brewing in their own houses malt liquor of extraordinary strength, and with exercising the brewer's mystery and trade without having been educated thereto. G. D. R., ..., 12 James I.

11 March, 11 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Saunderson esq. J.P., of Edward Ingram locksmith and John Potter master-clockmaker, both of St. Clements Danes, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and John Potter (servant of the previously mentioned John Potter) of the same parish journeyman or apprentice clockmaker, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said servant's appearance at the next Session of the Peace and in the mean time for his good behaviour,

he being "charged to be one of the unlawfull assembly of the apprentizes that pulled down Joane Leak's howse in Shorediche."—Also, six other sets of similar Recognizances, for the appearance before the Justices at their next Session, of divers other persons charged with taking part in this apprentices' riot. G. D. R., ..., 12 James I.

12 MARCH, 11 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before John Barne esq. J.P., of Walter Whithe and Robert Chiltern, both of Henden co. Midd. labourers, in the sum of ten pounds each ; For their appearance at the next Session of the Peace for the county, to answer to the rather curious charge, set forth at the bill's foot in these terms,—"The Condicion of this Recognizance is such, That Whereas the abovebounden Walter Whithe and Robert Chiltern are both charged by Elizabeth Wilkinson to be the reputed father of a woman-childe which the said Elizabeth was lately delyuered of in the parishe of Henden in the said County of Midd., which she vpon her examininge at sundry tymes doth in such sort charge both of them, that as she sayth shee cannot cleere either of them, but that the one of them may as well be the trewe father of the childe as the other, and will not directly charge one but tother also. If therefore the said Walter Whithe and Robert Chiltern make theire personall appearaunce at the next Sessions of the Peace to be holden in the county aforesaid then and there before His Majesties Justices to be ordered for the dischardginge the said parishe of Henden of the said childe and for the releiving and keepinge of the same, Then this Recognizaunce to be voyde and of noe effect, or els yt to stand in full force and power.—J. Barne." G. D. R., ..., 12 James I.

8 APRIL, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the same day, Thomas Bonde *alias* Whitehead, John Ryder, Thomas Thompson, Thomas Smye *alias* Bleetes *alias* Bootes, Richard Harris and Thomas Davies, all late of the aforesaid parish yomen, broke into the dwellinghouse of Sir William Smyth knt., and stole therefrom a black woollen-cloth cloak worth three pounds, a rapier with a paire of hangers worth thirty shillings, three carpets worth thirty shillings, a bench clothe guarded with velvet worth . . . . shillings, a pewter bason worth two shillings and sixpence, and a paire of shoes with black roses laced with black lace, worth four shillings, of the goods and chattels of the late Sir William Smyth knt. Clerical memoranda over the names of the culprits show that on their arraignment Thomas Bonde and John Ryder stood mute and were sentenced to the *peine forte et dure ;* and Thomas Thompson was found 'Guilty' and sentenced to be hung. No memoranda touching the other culprits. G. D. R., 6 May, 12 James I.

13 APRIL, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's in West-

minster co. Midd. in the night of the said day, William Wyatt late of the said parish glover broke burglariously into the dwellinghouse of Sir Richard Worsley knt. and baronett, and stole therefrom a black woollen-cloth cloak lyned with velvett worth five pounds, a grograyne silk cloak worth three pounds, and a rapier with silver hangers worth forty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Sir Richard Worsley knt. and baronet. Found 'Guilty,' William Wyatt was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 6 May, 12 James I.

16 APRIL, 12 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of Thomas Brett gardiner and James Clemens taylor, both of Clarkenwell co. Midd., in the sum of thirty pounds each, for the appearance of Prudence Prouse late of the same place spinster at the next Gaol Delivery, she being "suspected to be privie to the melting downe of a peece of plate that was stolen forth of the house of Wm. Cooke." G. D. R., 6 May, 12 James I.

17 APRIL, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Wapping in the parish of Whitechappell co. Midd on the said day, John Elgar late of Wapping aforesaid maryner assaulted Richard Wattes, and slew him by giving him "in et super ventrem ipsius Ricardi Wattes videlicet prope testiculos *anglice* the coddes" with a knife a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly. Found 'Guilty' of manslaughter, John Elgar asked for the book, read it like a clerk, and was delivered after being branded. G. D. R., 6 May, 12 James I.

1 MAY, 12 JAMES I.—Information by Bartholomew Benson against Lawrence Penne late of Whitechappell co. Midd. yoman, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on 1 May, 12 James I., nor during the eleven months then next following. G. S. P. R., Easter, 13 James I.

2 MAY, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Stanes co. Midd. on the said day, Ursula Smith and Agnes Wilde, both late of the aforesaid parish spinsters, stole a paire of flaxen sheetes worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of Leonard Redworth. Found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of ten pence, both women were sentenced to be whipt. G. D. R., 6 May, 12 James I.

. . . JUNE, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Shordiche co. Midd. on some day (no longer discoverable from the decayed writ) of the aforesaid month, Nicholas Stanes *alias* Tayne late of the said parish yoman stole a bright bay gelding worth ten pounds, and a "cloudy grey" gelding with one eye worth six pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir Edward Wylde knt. On his arraignment, Nicholas Stanes put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., 18 July, 12 James I.

24 JUNE, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Wappinge co. Midd. on the said day Unica Balme late of Wappinge aforesaid stole "unam

patinam argenti *anglice* a silver plate" worth forty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Gilbert Earl of Shrewsbury. When the bill was found, Unica Balme was at large. G. D. R., ..., 12 James I.

24 JUNE, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Griffen and Francis Nethercott, both late of the said parish yomen, unlawfully took and carried away (illicite ceperunt et asportaverunt) seven pieces of iron called "iron barres" worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of William Ockolde. Found 'Guilty,' John Griffen and Francis Nethercott were each fined in the sum of three shillings and four pence. G. D. R., 18 July, 12 James I.

25 June, 12 James I.—Recognizance, taken before Thomas Saunderson esq. J.P., of William Cock of Lymehouse co. Midd. . . . ., in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said William Cock's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for the said county, "to give in evidence against Thomas Seeley for giving poyson to his mother." G. D. R., 18 July, 12 James I.

13 JULY, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. John's Streete co. Midd. on the said day, Dominic Lopus of the said street yoman assaulted John Bramstone, striking and wounding him, when he was executing his office of headburrow. Confessing the indictment, Dominic Lopus was fined three pounds three shillings and eight-pence, and was further adjudged "to be sett in the Stockes with a paper one his heade in the place where the offence was done, and from thence to be remanded to prison for vi moneths, and not to be discharged tyll he hath founde foure suretyes subsidye-men to be bounde for his good behaviour." G. D. R., 18 July, 12 James I.

16 JULY, 12 JAMES I.—Memorandum respecting the misdemeanors of "John Noye of Cheesewicke gentleman brought in by warrant for abusinge Sir William Smith, when he was brought before him for committing a verye greate outrage yesterdaye beinge Sondaye in the afternoone att Hamersmith and beating Richarde Bushe verye soare vppon the heade and other partes of his bodye. Jur' in Cur' doth affirme itt and Sir William Smith askinge suretyes of him for the peace or else was to be comitted, the said Noye in peremptorye manner asked him 'Are you a Justice?' holdinge his sworde in his hande." With Order for the said John Noye to "put in sureties" for his good behaviour and his appearance at the next Session of the Peace. S. P. Reg.

6 AUGUST, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, in the highway at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, James Billin *alias* Billingsley, Thomas Billin *alias* Holman *alias* Smythe, George Billen *alias* Hunte *alias* Billingsley *alias* Bankes, all three late of London yomen, assaulted a

certain Susan Witley, natural daughter of Thomas Witley deceased, she then being of the age of fourteen years, and possessed for eight years of divers messuages in Eastsmythfelde of the yearly value of fifty pounds, and also possessed of one hundred pounds in numbered moneys; and That having assaulted the said Susan Witley, the aforesaid James, Thomas and George feloniously took and carried her away; and further That, on the day next following, to wit on the 7th of August, 12 James I., The aforenamed named James Billin *alias* Billingsley took the same Susan for his wife in the parish-church of Munnings-end co. Essex, though at the time of her caption and abduction he neither claimed nor was able to claim the same Susan as his ward. G. D. R., 7 Oct., 12 James I.

11 AUGUST, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, in the night of the said day, Robert Chapman, Thomas Jones and John Waterman, all late of London yomen, broke burglariously into the dwellinghouse of the Lord King James called Whitehall co. Midd., and stole therefrom sixe needle-worke cushions worth eighteen pounds, sixe needle-worke covers for stooles worth eight pounds, three needle-worke covers for chaires worth sixe pounds, and forty pounds' weight of silke worth twenty pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir Thomas Walsingham knt. Found 'Guilty,' Robert Chapman and Thomas Jones were sentenced to be hung; John Waterman was "at large." G. D. R., 7 Oct., 12 James I.

15 AUGUST, 12 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of David Allen of Clarkenwell co. Midd. silversmith, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said David's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to give evidence against Adam Gladstones in a case of felony. G. D. R., ..., 12 James I.

30 AUGUST, 12 JAMES I.—Memoranda and Order respecting a misused maid-servant.—"John Ball of St. Clementes Danes and Elizabeth his wife brought to this Courte touchinge the misusinge of Johanne Akerley their servante and for not payinge iii li. xv*s.* iiij*d.* to Richard Gamon a butcher without Temple Barre which she oweth for meate she hath fetch att severall times by her Master's appointment,—It appeareth to this Courte that the saide John Ball and his wife hath given the saide Johan Akerley undue correccion at seuerall times as appeareth vpon othe and hath throwen a naked kniffe att her therefore she is to bee discharged out of their service and for the moneye due to the butcher it is lefte to the Comon Lawe. The said Mr. Ball doth promise to deliuer the said Johane her clothes.—Forasmuch as itt appeareth vnto this Courte vpon othe that the saide John Ball hath oftentimes beaten and misused Johan Akerley his servant with undue correccion and hath likewise violently throwen a naked kniffe att her with

intente to doe her harme, Itt is therefore ordered by the Courte that the said Johan Akerley shalbe forthwith discharged out of the service of her saide Master and shall deliuer her all her clothes vpon the sight of this order." S. P. R.

10 SEPTEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Marybone co. Midd. and divers other places in the same county on the said 10th of September and at divers times before and after the same day, John Mathewes late of London laborer was "omnivagus *anglice* a Roague incorrigibilis et periculosus qui non vult reformari de vago et vagabundo more sue vite." Found 'Guilty,' John Mathewes was branded with the letter R: the clerical memorandum at the head of the bill running thus—"Po' se cul' Crem' cum lra R." G. D. R., 7 Oct., 12 James I.

15 SEPTEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. in the night of the said day, William Dickson late of Whitechappel yoman and his wife Katherine Dickson broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Thomas Earl Arundell (John Powell gentleman being then in the said house), and stole therefrom two golde ringes worth nine pounds, a carnation silke and silver purse worth twelve pence, and one hundred and forty-four pounds in numbered money, of the goods chattels and moneys of a certain Margaret Smyth, then being in the said house. On their arraignment, William and Katherine Dickson put themselves 'Not Guilty' and were acquitted. G. D. R., ..., James I.

22 SEPTEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Golding Lane co. Midd. on the said day, Charles Flood, late of the said lane gentleman, maliciously assaulted and feloniously killed and murdered a female infant, by taking her and throwing her on the ground, so that she then and there died instantly. On his arraignment Charles Flood put himself 'Not Guilty,' and was acquitted, it being found by the Jury that the infant died by the visitation of God. G. D. R., 7 Oct., 12 James I.

27 SEPTEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at 'le Stronde' co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Peter Plesington late of the Strond aforesaid broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Sir Thomas Parry knt., and stole therefrom a cloak worth forty shillings, a sword worth five shillings, and a pewter pott worth four shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Sir Thomas Parry. Found 'Guilty,' Peter Plesington was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 12 James I.

1 OCTOBER, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill against John Wade yoman, Dorothy Chappell spinster, Grace Finche spinster, Ambrose Burch yoman, George Kenney yoman, Susan Greene spinster, Barbara Piersey spinster, Joan Smyth spinster, Ambrose Willis yoman, and Mary Elliott spinster, all ten late of St. Andrew's in Holborne; Anne Laune spinster

and Mary Grower widow, both late of St. James's in-Clerkenwell; Jane Wright, wife of John Wright late of St. Leonard's-in-Shoredich yoman; Anne Rogers widow, Anne Rogers spinster, and Mary Pearche, all three late of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd.,—for not going to church, chapel, or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said 1st of October, nor at any time during the two months then next following. G. D. R., ..., James I.

6 OCTOBER, 12 JAMES I.—Ordered (at Michaelmas S. P., Westminster) that Francis Darcye knt. J.P., with twenty Justices of the Peace for Midd., be a Committee to enquire respecting the validity and force of the Letters Patent, on which the citizens of London base their claim to a right and interest in Bridewell Hospital; the said Order being made "vpon serious Consideracion had by His Majesties Justices nowe presente att this Sessions that no one thinge was holden to be so requisite for the governemente of this Countye which hath beene hitherto omitted by them by reason of y^e^ expectacion that they had to have a Composicion from the Cittye of London for theire pretended righte and interest in and to the Hospitall of Brydewell of the foundacion of Kinge Edward the Sixthe late Kinge of England, as by the Letters Patent of the sayd Kinge appeareth." S. P. Reg.

6 OCTOBER, 12 JAMES I.—Memorandum (drawn in Latin), That on the said day Bartholomew Benson came before Sirs John Bennett, Richard Wigmore, Thomas Fowler, William Smyth, Robert Johnson, John Brett, and Ferdinand Heyborn, knts., and John Welde, Richard Brownlowe, Nycholas Collyn, Valentyne Saunders, Edward Forsett, Henry Spiller, Edward Dowbleday and Francis Michell esquires, Justices for preserving the Peace in the county of Middlesex &c., assembled at General Session of the Peace held at Westminster on Thursday next after the Feast of St. Michael 12 James I., and gave information, that at Whitechappell co. Midd. on 1 August of the said year a certain Stephen Thompson, late of Whitechappell aforesaid, built and erected eleven cottages for habitation, without assigning and laying to each or any-one of the same cottages, four acres of the ground next adjoining thereto, to be continually 'occupied and manured' so long as the same cottages should be inhabited, against the form of a certain statute of 31 Elizabeth, and further gave information that he, the same informer —Bartholomew Benson, was ready and willing to prove that, in neglect and defiance of the same statute, the said Stephen Thompson had so neglected to assign and lay four acres of ground to each or any of the same cottages, whereby there accrued to the said informer the sum of 110£., to wit 10£. for each cottage, to be had and exacted of the said Stephen Thompson, by virtue of the same statute.— Also, on the same file, other informations laid by the same informer,

against divers persons, for following and practising crafts and occupations without having been duly educated therein, or for following and practising them in unlawful ways. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 12 James I.

8 OCTOBER, 12 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of . . . . Popleman esq. and James Patray gentleman, both of Westminster, in the sum of one hundred pounds each, for the personal appearance of Jane Dromond at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, she being "bound over to answer the complaint of the Earle of Argile." G. D. R., ..., James I.

21 OCTOBER, 12 JAMES I.—Ordered, at S. P. held on the said day at Hickes Hall, "that a Rate and Taxacion for the levyinge and raysinge of the somme of 2000 li. shold be ymposed and rated and taxed upon the whole Countye of Middlesex" (for the buyinge, buildinge and finishinge of a House of Correccion for the say'd countye) in manner and forme followinge, viz.

(1) *The Hundred of Osulston.*

	£
St. Margaret's in Westminster	60
St. Saviors and St. Clementes Danes	36
St. Martyns-in-the-Fieldes	48
The Dutchey of Lancaster	48
Chancery Lane and Highe Holborne Saffron Hill and Eelye Rentes	48
St. Giles-in-the-Fieldes	36
Paddington	8
Marybone	6
Chelsey	6
Kentishtowne	20
Kensington	20
Fulham	20
Hammersmithe	20
Eelinge	25
Cheswicke	16
Acton	16
Willesdon	30
Hampsteade	12
St. Katherin's	48
Estsmithfeild	40
Whitechappell	40
Hackney	60
Shorditche	12
Hoxton	12
Hollowellstreete	12
Nortonfolgate	6
Stepney	70
Stratfordbowe	36
Bromeley	12
Finnsburye et Wenlaxbarne	36
St. Johnstreete	25
Clerkenwell	25
Islington	25
Fynchley	25
Hornsey	20
Fryarne Barnett	20
Stoke Newington	20

(2) *The Hundred of Edmonton.*

Edmonton	40
Tottenham	30
Southmyms	20
Hadley	6
Enfielde	40

(3) *The Hundred of Gore.*

	£		£
Harrowe and Pynnor	80	Stanmor Parva	10
Edgware	8	Kingsburye	12
Stanmur Magna	10	Hendon	50

(4) *The Hundred of Elthorne.*

Newbraineforde	20	Woxbridge	20
Hanwell	12	Hillingdon	45
Greeneforde and Perryvall	24	Rislippe	50
Northall	24	Harfeld	15
Southall *alias* Norwoode	24	Ickenham	12
Heyes	40	Harmondesworthe	28
Cranford	6	Cowley	10
Harlington	36	West Drayton	20

(5) *The Hundred of Spelthorne.*

Stanes	40	Sonburye	22
Stanwell	30	Hampton	22
Laleham	15	Tuddington	12
Shepperton	18	Hanworthe	10
Litleton	18	Feltham	18
Ashforde	18	East Bedfonte	18

(6) *The Hundred of Istleworth.*

Istleworth	18	Heston	40
Twickenham	18		

In all . . . . 2043£. (?2028£)

Followed by the appointment of Sir George Coppyn, William Smythe, Baptiste Hicks knts., and Edmond Dobleday and Francis Michell, esqs., Justices of the Peace, to act as collectors of the several sums of money, promised by divers well affected persons, by way of voluntary contribution towards the charges of building the said House of Correction. S. P. Reg.

25 OCTOBER, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Tottenham co. Midd. on the said day, John Howell late of the said parish yoman stole nine geese worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of a certain unknown man. Found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of ten pence, John Howell had no chattels for forfeiture, and was sentenced to be whipt. G. D. R., ..., James I.

3 NOVEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Leonard's-in-Shordiche co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Garforthe cutler and Stephen Randoll labourer, both late of St. Bride's parish in the suburbs of the city of London, and George Sawderye late of St.

James's Clerkenwell laborer, maliciously cut a leaden water-conduite worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Mayor and Community of the city of London. Found 'Guilty,' the three culprits were each fined forty shillings, and were further adjudged "To be sett in the Stockes openly three dayes togeither neare vnto Bunne Hill beinge the place where the offence was done with papers on their heades, and afterwardes to be severally whipte from the gaole of Newgate to Bridewell, there to be kepte at hard labour." G. D. R. . . . . James I.

4 NOVEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Charterhouse Lane co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Tems and John Cuminges, both late of the said lane yomen, stole forty-six pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Sir Edmond Varney knt.—On their arraignment, Thomas Tems and John Cuminges put themselves 'Not Guilty' and were acquitted. G. D. R., ..., 12 James I.

4 NOVEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hamptonwicke co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Hooke late of Hamptonwicke aforesaid husbandman stole three sackes worth twelve pence, and two bushels of wheate worth twelve pence, of the goods and chattels of George Cole. Found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of ten pence, Henry Hooke had no chattels for forfeiture, and was sentenced to be whipt. G. D. R., ..., James I.

17 NOVEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster on the said day, Elizabeth Bedhouse late of the said parish spinster stole a greene rugge worth ten shillings, four sea-green curtens worth ten shillings, "novem indusia *anglice* shirtes ad valenciam octodecim librarum (*sic*)," two smockes worth ten shillings, three falling bandes worth fifty shillings (tria collaria *anglice* three falling bandes ad valenciam quinquaginta solidorum), a laced ruffed band worth twenty shillings, two wrought wastcoates worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Millicent Bray spinster. Found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of twelve pence, Elizabeth Bedhouse had no chattels for forfeiture, and was sentenced to be whipt; the clerical memorandum at the bill's head being "Po' se cul' ad xi*d.* ca' nul' flag'." G. D. R., ..., James I.

3 DECEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Waad knt. and nine other Justices of the Peace at Hickes Hall, of Stephen Hare, son of John Hare of St. Katherin's yoman, in the sum of forty pounds, "for woundinge Agnes the wief of Thomas Lea with the ribb-bone of an oxe, who is in danger of hir lief, and for throwing a ball of wild fyer at hir." S. P. Reg.

3 DECEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken at Hickes Hall before Sir William Waad knt. J.P. and nine other Justices of the Peace,

of Michael Shorditche of Ickenham gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the good behaviour of the said Michael Shorditche, brought before the same Justices, to answer "for speakinge diuers unfitt and mutynous speeches touching a rate made by His Majestyes Justices of Peace for the making of a House of Correccion, *namely*, that "the Countye would withstand the rate." S. P. Reg.

3 DECEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir William Waad knt. and nine other Justices of the Peace at Hickes Hall, of Roger Bedhouse of Westminster yoman in the sum of four hundred pounds, and of William Price of Lincoln's Inn gentleman and Gerard Pytham of the Newfishestreet in St. Margaret's in Westminster, in the sum of two hundred pounds each; for the said Roger Bedhouse's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer for wounding Henry Arnett and Michael Annond (?).—Also, Recognizances, taken before the same Justices of the Peace at the same place and time, of Thomas Price of Greenewich co. Kent gentleman, in the sum of four hundred pounds, and of William Clarke of Stretham co. Surrey gentleman and Edward Dendye of St. Martins-in-the-Fields gentleman, in the sum of two hundred pounds each; For the appearance of the said Thomas Price at the next Session of the Peace, to answer for his part in the same matter. S. P. Reg.

12 DECEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Anne Capell late of the said parish spinster assaulted Abigall Scowler, a female infant aged two years, by lifting up her clothes till she was naked from the feet to the shoulders, and exposing her thus stript to the heat of a sea-coal fire, till she was so scorched and burnt by the same fire on her buttocks and thighs, that she died thereof on the 3rd day of January next following. On her arraignment Anne Capell put herself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., ..., 12 James I.

20 DECEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day, nor at any time during the three months then next following, against Anne Davison wife of Richard Davison tailor, John Damme *alias* Adam cutler, his wife Ellen Damme *alias* Adam, William Champney cutler, Fardinando Emerson cutler, his wife Joan Emerson, John Warden . . . ., Anne Hutchinson widow, Isabella wife of George Moody taylor, William Mathewes cutler, his wife Ellen Mathewes, Susan wife of Edwin Saul gentleman, William Woodfall taylor, his wife Jane Woodfall, William Cooke gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Cooke, Ellen Cambridge spinster, Joan Davies spinster, Thomas Holliday gentleman, his wife Frances Holliday, John Crayford gentleman, his wife Martha Crayford, Mary Kitch widow, her daughter Mary Kitch, Mary

wife of William Cobb gentleman, Anne Dowse widow, William Besicke shoomaker, his wife Mary Besicke, Ambrose Besicke shoomaker, George Besicke shoomaker, Jane wife of Thomas Strange taylor, Mary Cleere widow, Susan Banninge spinster, John Coe stationer, his wife Ellen Coe, Margaret Morley spinster, John Knight scrivenor, his son John Knight, Thomas Howard cobler, and his wife Mary Howard, all forty late of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd.; Christabel wife of Thomas Bateman imbroderer, Joan wife of Richard Gresham carpenter, Margaret wife of Thurstain Feilde shoomaker and John Netlam shoomaker, all four late of Chicklane co. Midd.; Thomas Sleepe yoman, his wife Christian Sleepe, Helen Vaughan spinster, Lady Dorcas James wife of Sir Henry James knt., their daughters Mary and Anne James, Elizabeth Wade spinster, Mary Lunne widow, Tobias Hinderson yoman, his wife Mary Hinderson, Frances Clarke wife of Sir William Clarke knt., Helen Luellen spinster, Elizabeth Barnesley spinster, John Robinson taylor, his wife Agnes Robinson, Mary Gower spinster, Elizabeth Reynolds spinster, Joan Derry spinster, Thomas Gage esq., Edward Gage esq., Barbara Gage spinster, Margaret Talbott spinster, Katherine Cash *alias* Hutchinson spinster, Jane wife of Christofer Beeston yoman, William Allen yoman, Peter Smyth printer, John Higgins laborer, all twenty-seven late of St. James's-at-Clerkenwell; Lady . . . . Harris spinster, Alice Nashe widow, both late of St. Johnstreete; Robert Gutteris gentleman, his wife Margaret Gutteris, and Christian Banckes spinster, all three late of Charterhouse-lane co. Midd. G. D. R., 29 March, 13 James I.

13 JANUARY, 12 JAMES I.—Order touching Foot-Ball.—"Whereas greate disorders and tumults doe often arise and happen within the streetes and lanes neere adjoyninge to y^e Cittye of London by playinge at the foote-ball: It is now Ordered that henceforthe" all Constables "doe from tyme to tyme represse and restrayne all manner of Foote-ball-playe in the lanes and streetes adjoyninge to the Cittye of London." S. P. Reg.

13 JANUARY, 12 JAMES I.—Ordered, that Constables henceforth take care that "no butcher poulter or other person whatsoever do sell or utter or suffer to be sold or uttered any manner of the fleshe victuall or other commoditye (other than Inkeepers cookes and victuallers) onely for necessarye foode upon the Sabaothe Daye"; the order being made in consideration that "greate abuse is committed within the partes adjacent to the Cittye of London in this Countye of Midd. by poulters butchers and other persons that do keepe open shambles and sell theire wares and commodities upon the Sabothe daye to the greate dishonour of Almightie God and the slaunder of religion and government." S. P. Reg.

17 JANUARY, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Fynchley co. Midd on the said day, Elizabeth Rutter late of Fynchley aforesaid widow practised certain wicked detestable and devilish arts, called witchcraftes inchauntmentes charmes and sorceries, upon and against a certain Priscella Fielde daughter of James Fielde, so that the said Priscella languished from the said 17th of January till the 18th of the same month, on which last-named day she died of the said arts, being in this way murdered by the said Priscella. Putting herself 'Not Guilty,' Priscella was found 'Guilty,' had no chattels and was sentenced to be hung.—Also, on the same file, three other True Bills against the same Elizabeth Rutter for practising witchcraft at Fynchley—to wit, (1) for practising witchcrafts upon and against William Lyon the son of John Lyon on 1 November, 12 James I., so that he languished thereof from that day even to the date of the present inquisition and still so languishes; (2) for practising witchcrafts on the 30th January, 12 James I., upon and against Frances Fielde, daughter of the above-mentioned James Fielde, so as to kill and murder her on the 31st day of the same month; and (3) for practising the same hateful arts on 18 February, 12 James I. upon and against John Fielde, son of the same aforementioned James Field, so as to kill and murder him on the 1st of March, then next following. Memoranda on each of these three indictments that Elizabeth Rutter was found 'Guilty' and sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 29 March, 13 James I.

19 FEBRUARY, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hollowell Street co. Midd. about 12 o'clock in the night of the said day, Henry Elliott yoman, his wife Emma Elliott, and Thomas Pierson yoman, all three late of the aforesaid street broke burglariously into the dwellinghouse of Cuthbert Burbage gentleman, and stole therefrom a French russett-coloured cloake worth sixty shillings, another russett cloake worth forty shillings, and another cloake "color Daroye" worth twenty shillings, and a green saye apron worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Cuthbert Burbage gentleman.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same three culprits, for breaking burglariously at the same aforementioned hour of the same night of 19th February, 12 James I., into the dwelling-house of Richard Burbage gentleman in Hollowell Street aforesaid, and stole therefrom "a darinxe carpett" worth six shillings and eight pence, a fowlinge peece worth twenty-four shillings, forty peeces of pewter worth twenty shillings, three holland aprons worth eight shillings, a smocke worth four shillings, eleven fallinge bands worth twenty-five shillings, seven cuffes worth four shillings, a fallinge band laced worth five shillings, three laced cuffes worth five shillings, a handkercheife worth twelve shillings, three other handkercheifes worth seven shillings, two cambricke headbands and

biggens worth ten shillings, five cross cloaths worth seven shillings, five children's aprons worth eight shillings, three women's bands worth eighteen shillings, two laced handkercheifes worth six shillings, two crossclothes worth twelvepence, "duo alia capitalia vocata a Call and a Quoife" worth two shillings, one "diaber starchinge clothe" worth four pence, and divers other parcels of linen worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Richard Burbage gentleman. On his arraignment, Henry Ellyott stood mute and was sentenced to the "peine forte at dure." Emma Ellyott put herself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. Found 'Not Guilty' of the burglary but 'Guilty' of felony, Thomas Pierson received benefit of clergy and was delivered after being branded. G. D. R., 29 March, 13 James I.

18 MARCH, 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Cowcrosse co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Pyke late of Cowcrosse aforesaid yoman, stole six-and-twenty books called "gramers" worth twenty-four shillings, ten books called "ten virgills" worth ten shillings, twenty-four books called "Esop's Fables" worth eight shillings, one book called "Castilians Dialogues" worth four pence, three books called "The Practise of Piety" worth five shillings, five books called "Delightes w^th^ closett" worth two shillings and six pence, a book called "A Historie Bible" worth eight shillings, three books called "Sutten on the Sacramente" worth two shillings and sixpence, and two other books called "To Learn to live" worth two shillings, of the goods and chattels of John Drawater. On the bill a memorandum that Henry Pyke was at large. G. D. R., 29 March, 13 James I.

. . . ., 12 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Mary's-le-Strond *alias* Savoy co. Midd. in the night of a day no longer discoverable from the decayed bill, Thomas Pooley *alias* Trunckes, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. yoman, burglariously broke into the dwelling-house of the Most Noble George Lord Carewe, and stole therefrom two petticoates worth twenty shillings, two aprons worth five shillings, one wastcoate worth three shillings, a ruffe-band worth five shillings, two crosscloths worth eighteen shillings, "et vnam velam *anglice* one greene scarffe" worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of Dorothy Baker, then being in the house of the said George Lord Carewe. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Pooley *alias* Trunckes was sentenced to be hung; but was reprieved after judgment. G. D. R., ..., 12 James I.

25 MARCH, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill against John Dam *alias* Adam yoman, his wife Helen Dam *alias* Adam, William Champney yoman, Joan wife of Christofer Emerson cutler, Isabella wife of George Moodye taylor, his servant Hanna Smythe, William Mathewes cutler, his wife Helen Mathewes, Susan wife of Edwin Sawle gentleman, Magdalen wife of John Blake taylor, his servant Sara Smyth, William Woodfall taylor,

his wife Jane Woodfall, William Cooke gentleman, his wife Margaret Cooke, ... Hart gentleman, ... wife of [Richard] Haskins gentleman, Mary wife of William Cobbe gentleman, Anne Dowse widow, William Beswicke shoemaker, his wife Mary Beswicke, and his servants Ambrose Burche and George Kenney, Susan wife of Thomas Strange taylor, Mary Sincleare widow, her servant Susan Banninge, Margaret Morley spinster, her servant Alice Baylief, John Knight scryvenor, his wife Joan Knight and his son John Knight and his servant Richard . . . ., Christobel wife of Thomas Bateman ymbroderer, Margaret wife of Thurstain Field shoemaker, Joan wife of Richard Gresham carpenter, all thirty-five late of St. Andrewes in Holborn co. Midd.; Christiana wife of Thomas Sleepe gentleman, her servant Helen Vaughan, Elizabeth Jones spinster, Dorcas Lady James wife of Sir Henry James knt., his daughters Anne James and Martha James, Elizabeth Wade spinster, Mary Lunne widow, Tobias Hinderson yoman, his wife Mary Hinderson, Elizabeth Palmer spinster, Mary Gower spinster, Elizabeth Reynolds spinster, Jane Derrey spinster, Elizabeth wife of Richard Penrose yoman, Katherine Cashe *alias* Hutchenson spinster, Peter Smythe printer, John Higgins laborer, Edmund Yates esq., his wife Elizabeth Yates, his servants Richard Aldreor, Sara Brackett and Elizabeth Boldinge, Jane wife of Christopher Beeston . . . . yeoman, and his servante William Allen, all twenty-five late of St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd.; Elizabeth Reynoldes late of Hallowellstreete co. Midd. . . . .; Alice Nashe widow, Margaret wife of Robert Gutteris gentleman, Christian Banckes widow, all three late of St. Sepulchre's co. Midd.—for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said 25th of March, nor at any time during the three months then next following. G. D. R., 3 July, 13 James I.

28 MARCH, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hampstead co Midd. on the said day, Joan Hunte wife of William Hunte late of Hampstead aforesaid yoman practised certain detestable, impious and devilish arts, called witchcraftes inchauntmentes charmes and sorceries, upon and against John Nuttinge, an infant aged three years, so that the said John Nuttinge sickened and languished from the said 28th of March to the 10th day of April then next following, on which last-named day he died of the said exercise of the said devilish arts. Found 'Guilty,' Joan Hunte was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 21 April, 13 James I.

28 MARCH, 13 JAMES I.—Ordered, that Priscella Circillier, the wief of Thomas Circillier of Holborne in Eelye Rents shalbe kuckt for a Common scowlde and disturber of her neighbours; for that it appeared to the Courte by a certificate under the hands of the inhabitantes, whereof she stands indyted at this Sessions." S. P. Reg.

16 APRIL, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of Ralph Hollson of Aldersgate Street London tailor, William Hudson of Long Lane tailor and Henry Terryll of Charterhouse Lane co. Midd. taylor, in the sum of forty pounds each, and Richard Ireland of Dolgelle co. Merioneth, in the sum of one hundred; For the said Richard Ireland's appearance at the next Session of Peace for the county. At the foot of the bill, this memorandum,—"He was convented before by a warrant from the Lord Chief Justice of England, in which warrant it was said he had beat and hurt certeyne officers that had arrested him and so rescoused himself from them, and noe particular partie was nominated in the warrant." G. S. P. R., Easter, 13 James I.

20 APRIL, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Rosemarylane co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Dewer late of the said lane yoman stole "unam velam vocatam a Counterpoynte" worth twenty pounds, of the goods and chattels of John Murrey esq. On his arraignment, Robert Dewer put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., 21 April, 13 James I.

21 MAY, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Charterhouselane co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Henry Fisher and Valentine Brookes, both late of the said lane yomen, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Katherine the Lady Countess of Huntingdon widow, and stole therefrom two pieces of pewter worth six shillings and two bookes worth twelve pence, of the goods and chattels of the said Countess of Huntingdon. On their arraignment, both prisoners put themselves 'Not Guilty' and were acquitted. G. D. R., 3 July, 13 James I.

27 MAY, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P. of John Bainbrick of Clifford's Inn gentleman and Thomas Morris of Grayes Inn gentleman, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Robert Deerough of the Inner Temple, London, gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Robert Deerough's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "to answere the abusing the officers and the Watch of Clarkenwell in the night." G. D. R., 3 July, 13 James I.

27 MAY, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Cheswick co. Midd. on the said day, Friswel Hamond wife of Richard Hamond late of Cheswicke aforesaid yoman stole "unam orbem argenteam *anglice* a trencher plate" worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Francis Lord Russell. Friswel Hamond was at large. G. D. R., 3 July, 13 James I.

3 JUNE, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Johnson knt. J.P., of Henry Blackman button-maker and Newman Trape silk-weaver, both of Whitechappell co. Midd., in the sum of twenty

pounds each; For the said Henry Blackman's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for wrongfully charging a woman with felony for v^s., being three shillinges which he gave her for a lewde purpose." G. D. R., 3 July, 13 James I.

5 JUNE, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Tottenham co. Midd. on the said day, Anne Branche wife of Thomas Branche late of Tottenham aforesaid yoman practised certain wicked detestable and devilish arts, called witchcraftes inchauntementes charmes and sorceries, upon and against Edward Wheeler a three-year-old infant, so that the said Edward Wheeler languished from the said 5th of June till he died of the same wicked practice on the 14th day of the said month, being thus murdered by the said Anne Branche.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same Anne Branche for practising on the aforesaid 5 June, 13 James I., at Tottenham aforesaid certain devilish witchcraftes &c. upon and against Anne Howell, so that she languished and wasted in her body from the same 5th of June till the 5th September 14 James I. —Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same Anne Branche, for practising at Tottenham aforesaid on the 27th day of May, 14 James I., witchcraftes &c. upon and against a certain Joan Aldridge, so that the same Joan languished on the said day of the said practise, and through it has wasted away in her body from the said 27th day of May, 14 James I., till the 5th of September then next following. To each of these three indictments, Anne Branche put herself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., ..., 14 James I.

10 JUNE, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Westminster co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Thomas Branham, Thomas Grynnaugh and John Hewett, all three late of Westminster aforesaid yomen, broke burglariously into the dwelling house of Richard Massinger gentleman, whilst the said Richard and his family were in the said house, and stole therefrom three pewter pottes worth three shillings, a pewter potte called "a Thurndell potte" worth twelve pence, a bason worth twelve pence, "novem patellas stanni *anglice* nyne sawcers" worth twelve pence, two porringers worth twelve pence, "decem patinas stanni *anglice* tenn pewter dishes ad valenciam duodecim solidorum," two pye-plates worth eighteen pence, "unum poculum stanni *anglice* one pewter beaker" worth four pence, one pewter chamber-potte worth six pence, one stew pott worth three shillings, one brasse candlesticke worth four pence, an iron plate worth four pence, a coarse towell worth four pence, one sey curten worth two-pence, a piece of bacon worth six pence, of the goods and chattels of the said Richard Massinger. On his arraignment John Hewett put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Branham was sentenced to be hung. Found 'Not Guilty' of the burglary but 'Guilty' of felony, Thomas Gryn-

naugh was allowed the benefit of clergy, and delivered after having been branded. G. D. R., 3 July, 13 James I.

17 JUNE, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. about the middle of the said day, Henry Bucke, John Mason and Thomas Phelipps, all three late of the said parish yomen, broke into a certain building called "the garner," adjoining King James's palace called Whitehall, and stole therefrom three quarters of wheat, worth sixty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Most Serene Lord the King. Memoranda on the bill, showing that all three thieves were at large. G. D. R., 3 July, 13 James I.

19 JUNE, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Turnemilstreete co. Midd. on the said day, John Sell late of the said street yoman stole a black gelding, worth six pounds thirteen shillings and eight pence, of the goods and chattels of Sir George Peryent knt.—Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' John Sell was acquitted. G. D. R., 3 July, 13 James I.

20 JUNE, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Mile-End co. Midd. in the night of the said day, John Castle late of Mile-End aforesaid yoman broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Most Noble Anne Countess of Dorsett, and stole therefrom a sylver salte worth thirty shillings, a sylver wine bole worth thirty shillings, six sylver spoones worth forty shillings, one damaske tableclothe with a damaske towell and twelve damaske napkins worth five pounds, and six pairs of linen sheetes worth eighty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Countess of Dorsett. Found 'Not Guilty' of the burglary but guilty of felony, John Castle was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 13 James I.

25 JUNE, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of Robert Bowes of Grayes Inn and Edward Rattling of Lincolnes Inn, and Sapcoates Mollyneux of Lincolnes Inn, all three gentlemen, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Robert Coale of Grayes Inn gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Robert Coale's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Midd., "to answere the causing of a tumult and drawing their swordes in a quarrell, a poore man or two being much hurt."—Also, on the same file, three similar sets of recognizances, taken before the same Justices of the Peace, for the appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, of the aforesaid Sapcoates Mollyneux, Edward Rattling and Robert Bowes, to answer to the same charge. G. D. R., 3 July, 13 James I.

25 JUNE, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill against John Dam *alias* Adam cutler, his wife Ellen Dam *alias* Adam, William Champney yoman, Christopher Emerson cutler, his wife Joan Emerson, Anne Hutchinson widow, Isabel wife of George Moodye taylor, William Mathewes cutler,

his wife Ellen Mathewes, Susan wife of Edwin Saule gentleman, Magdalen wife of John Blacke taylor, Sara Smythe spinster, William Woodfall taylor, his wife Joan Woodfall, William Cooke gentleman, his wife Margaret Cooke, Ellinor Cambridge spinster, Joan Edwards spinster, Agnes Wakley spinster, Joan Davies spinster, Avice Bridges spinster, Anne Dowse widow, William Beswicke shoomaker, his wife Mary Beswicke, George Beswicke shomaker, Susan wife of Thomas Stannge taylor, Mary Sincleare widow, Susan Baning (?) spinster, Grace Greygoose spinster, John Coe stacioner, his wife Margaret Coe, John Knight scrivenor, his wife Joan Knight, Mary wife of Thomas Howard cobler, all thirty-three late of Highe Holborne co. Midd.; Christobel wife of Thomas Bateman late of Chickelane co. Midd. imbroderer; Margaret wife of Thurstan Fielde shoemaker; Thomas Sleepe yoman, his wife Christian Sleepe, Dorcas James wife of Sir Henry James knt., Tobias Hinderson yoman, his wife Mary Hinderson, John Robinson taylor, his wife Agnes Robinson, Mary Gower widow, Joan Derry spinster, Elizabeth Raynalls spinster, and Margaret Talbott widow, all eleven late of St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd.; Peter Smyth printer, John Webbe gentleman, Martha James spinster, Anne James spinster, Elizabeth Wade spinster, Elizabeth Penvose wife of Richard Penvose yoman, Catherine Cashe *alias* Hutchinson spinster, William Allen yoman, Jane wife of Christopher Beeston yoman, all nine late of Turmilstreete co. Midd.; Alice Nashe widow, Robert Gutteris gentleman, his wife Margaret Gutteris, and Christiana Banckes widow, all four late of St. Sepulchre's co. Midd.,—for not going to church, chapel, or &c. on the said 25th of June, nor at any time during the three months then next ensuing. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 13 James I.

25 JUNE, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill against John Garnett late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. yoman and his wife Elizabeth Garnett; William Deane late of Hackney co. Midd. yoman; Richard Judd yoman, Richard Sympson yoman, Sir Edward Winter knt., his wife Anne Lady Winter, ... Lady Turrey widow, Joan Woodward widow, all six late of the Liberty of the Duchy of Lancaster co. Midd.; Joan wife of Richard Gresham carpenter, Margaret wife of Thurstan Field shomaker, and Mary wife of Thomas Bateman ymbrotherer, all three late of Saffronhill co. Midd.; Ferdinando Emerson yoman, his wife Joan Emerson, William Mathewes yoman, John Blague taylor, Isabel wife of George Moodie taylor, Thomas Hayward cobler, his wife Mary Hayward, William Beswicke yoman, Anne Dowse spinster, William Cooke yoman, Thomas Wilforde, Susan wife of Edwin Saule gentleman, Francis Clarke yoman, his wife Anne Clarke, Thomas Knighte yoman, and John Knighte yoman, all sixteen late of Higheholborne co. Midd.; Thomas Abington gen-

tleman, his wife Mary Abington, Judith Hippon widow, ... Russell widow, her servant Elianor Jones, Mabel Griffithe spinster, her servant Elizabeth Bundell, William Vavisor esq., his wife Anne Vavisor and his servant Thomas Percie, ... Hatton widow, her servant Richard Bosse, Edward Kinsman gentleman, his wife Alice Kinsman, Elizabeth wife of Oliver Drawater gentleman, John Waldron gentleman, his wife Margaret Waldron, Lady Browne widow, all eighteen late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.; and Thomas Jollett late of Edmonton gentleman,—for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said 25th of June, nor at any time during the three months then next following. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 13 James I.

26 JUNE, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of Thomas Pryce of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman, and David Lloyd of Llangerick co. Montgomerie gentleman, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Thomas Townesend of St. Dunstan's-le-West London gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Thomas Townesend's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "to answere for making a tumult in the house of Daniel Nycholles and wounding Ralph Percivall."—Also, on the same file, a similar set of recognizances, taken before the same Justice of the Peace, for the above-said Thomas Pryce's appearance at the same next Session of the Peace, to answer for his part in the same broil. G. D. R., 3 July, 13 James I.

16 JULY, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Whitehall co. Midd. on the said day, John Willenhall and Thomas Jenynges, both late of London gentlemen, broke into King James's dwelling-house called Whitehall, and stole therefrom twelve silver dishes worth eighty-two pounds, sixe silver trencher plates worth twelve pounds, sixe silver sawcers worth six pounds, a silver bason worth ten pounds, sixe silver spoones worth twenty-eight shillings, a great rounde salte worth sixty shillings, "unum catharum argenti *anglice* one silver barrel canne" worth eighty shillings, a little rounde silver salte worth sixteen shillings, three silver candlestickes worth eighteen pounds, two-and-twenty napkins worth twenty-two shillings, a long towell worth four shillings, and a paire of holland pillowberes worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir Fulke Grevill knt. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Jenynges was sentenced to be hung. The clerical note over John Willenhall's name shows that he was at large. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 13 James I.

5 AUGUST, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Edmund Dowbleday, esq., J.P., of John Baker of Westminster gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds, and Thomas Gittens of Westminster yoman in the sum of two hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said

Thomas Gittens at the next Session of Peace for the county, and in the meantime for his peaceful bearing towards all people, and especially towards Nicholas Goad of Westminster yoman. G. D. R., ..., 13 James I.

25 AUGUST, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Enfielde co. Midd. on the said day, Agnes Berrye *alias* Wittingeberrye late of the said parish widow practised certain wicked and devilish arts, called witchcraftes inchantmentes charmes and sorceryes, upon and against Grace Halsey, so that the said Grace languished and wasted away from the said arts, from the said 25th of August to the 3rd of September then next following. Found 'Guilty,' Agnes Berrye was sentenced to be hung.—N.B. It was not charged against Agnes Berrye by this indictment, that she had caused Grace Halsey's death, and no other indictment against Agnes is preserved on the same file; but other bills against the witch may have passed from the roll, which is decayed and imperfect. G. D. R., ..., 13 James I.

28 AUGUST, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Old-Streete co. Midd. on the said day, Bennet Knight late of Old-Streete aforesaid yoman stole a rapier worth twenty shillings, a paire of hangers worth twenty shillings, and nine shillings in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Sir John Butler knt.—Found 'Guilty,' Bennet Knight asked for the book, read it, and was delivered after being branded. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 13 James I.

1 SEPTEMBER, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Eastsmithfeilde co. Midd. on the said day, John Israell late of Eastsmithfeilde aforesaid assaulted, struck, beat and wounded John Willis, so that his life was despaired of. No memorandum of judgment. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 13 James I.

1 SEPTEMBER, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Whetstone co. Midd. on the said day, Richard Story late of Whetstone aforesaid yoman, stole a cloak worth forty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir Thomas Wentworth knt. and barronett. Richard Story was at large. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 13 James I.

4 SEPTEMBER, 13 JAMES I.—Ordered, that Tristram Warde and Sibill Taylor "both of them shalbe whipt at St. Giles-in-the Feildes," proof having been given the Court, that she was delivered at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields of a male childe, begotten on her body by the said Tristram Warde; it being further ordered by the Court, that the said Tristram Warde "shall put in good sureties to the Churchwardens of St. Giles's to discharge and save harmles that parishe from the keepinge of that childe, and that he mayntayne the childe, accordinge to the lawe." S. P. Reg.

4 SEPTEMBER, 13 JAMES I.—Memorandum:—"William Pettitt of Istleworth yoman, bound before Sir Francis Darcye, for abusinge Mr.

Valentyne Saunders, as appeareth upon the severall oathes of William Arnold, John Ladbye and John Browne, who depose that the sayd Petytt did saye that Mr. Saunders was a man of weake vnderstandinge, and not fitt to be a Justice of Peace, and made a floute of his warrante sayinge "he would not care a lowse for Saunders warrant, with other vilde and disgraceful speeches, and conveyed awaye one Fisher, being attached by the sayd Arnold Constable, by vertue of that warrant. Committitur, vntill he shall put in good sureties for his good conduct for a whole yeare." S. P. Reg.

7 SEPTEMBER, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Clerkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, William Starkey late of St. John Streete co. Midd. gentleman assaulted Henry Browne, and murdered him by giving him with a sword in the left part of his breast a wound, of which he then and there died instantly. Found 'Not Guilty' of murder but 'Guilty' of manslaughter, William Starkey asked for the book, read it like a clerk, and was delivered after having been branded. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 13 James I.

13 SEPTEMBER, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Southmymmes co. Midd. in the night of the said day, William Roome late of the said parish yoman broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Simon Flexmore gentleman, and stole therefrom a greene woollen carpet worth three shillings, "tria fenestralia *anglice* vocato three cushions" worth eighteen pence, two songe-bookes worth four pence, and a paire of sheeres worth two-pence, of the goods and chattels of the said Simon Flexmore. Found 'Guilty,' William Roome was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 13 James I.

13 SEPTEMBER, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Stanes co. Midd. on the said day, William Lewys late of the said parish laborer stole a bay browne gelding of the value of forty shillings, of the goods and chattels of William Nethercliffe. On his arraignment, William Lewys confessed the indictment and was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 13 James I.

18 SEPTEMBER, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Francis Michel esq. J.P., of Robert Hele of the parish of St. Nicholas Cole-Abbey, London, fishmonger, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said Robert Hele's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to give evidence against John Dawkes *alias* Guy, William Purvey and John Owen, charged with "cutting a portmantua from a horse with 57 li. in it and other thinges." G. D. R., 6 Oct., 13 James I.

5 OCTOBER, 13 JAMES I.—Orders made at General Sessions of the Peace, held on Thursday next after the Feast of St. Michael at Westminster, for the Government of the House of Correction erected at

Clerkenwell; It being provided by the first three of the said orders that John Stoyte of Newington co. Surrey gentleman shalbe the Master and Governor of the said House; That by the said Governor a discreet woman shall be appointed as Matron and Governess of the women sent to the same House for correction, which women are to kept apart from prisoners of the other sex, in seven rooms especially assigned in the building to female prisoners; and that the same Governor shall appoint a discreet and honest person "to be the reader of divine service and praiers in some publique place in the said howse, who shall once euerie daye at the leaste reade publique prayers in the sayd house, and twice euerie Sabboth daye." It is also ordered, that in those parishes of the county, which have failed to render the full amount of the money appointed to be levied from their inhabitants towards the charges of erecting the said House of Correction, the Constables therof shall make "a new taxe of the inhabitants and occupyers of land" for the amounts in arrear. S. P. Reg.

18 OCTOBER, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of Richard Broome of Ketton co. Rutland gentleman, in the sum of one thousand pounds; For the said Richard Broome's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate to answer &c., he being so "bound over uppon the complaynt of the Earle of Lincoln touching the opening of a chest with a false key and taking forth of the same 1,000 li. in gold." G. D. R., 1 Dec., 13 James I.

24 OCTOBER, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Johnson knt. J.P., of Barnett Unthank of East Smythfeild taylor and John Smyth of St. Katherin's carman, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Frances Phips at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, and that she "stand to and abide the order of the Court for unlawfully keeping the company of one Richard Wattes, and shee doe abandon his company untill they bee lawfully married."—Also, on the same file, Recognizances taken on the same day before the same J.P., of the above-named Barnett Unthank and John Smyth, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Richard Wattes of Rosemary Lane taylor in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Richard's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, and that he "abide the order of the Court for the unlawfull frequenting of the Company of Frances Phips, And that he doe hencforth abandon her company vntill they shalbe lawfully married according to the Lawes of the Church of England." G. D. R., 1 Dec., 13 James I.

31 OCTOBER, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of Thomas Howe of Bushopsgate Street London yoman and Joan Warde of Shorditche co. Midd. widow, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Margery Willyams of

Shorditche aforesaid at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to 'give evidence against John Clapham for making a print of seale having the Rose and Crowne and y^e letters J. R. engraven on yt and another counterfeit print of y^e Lord Admiralles seale of Office." G. D. R., 1 Dec., 13 James I.

1 NOVEMBER, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Clerkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, John Howell and George Heard, both late of Clerkenwell yomen, stole five yards of flaxen cloth worth eight shillings, three shirts worth eight shillings, three fallinge bandes worth five shillings, a ruffe-band worth three shillings, and two pairs of cuffes worth twelve pence, of the goods and chattels of Sir Thomas Holt knt. Found 'Guilty,' both culprits pleaded benefit of clergy. Unable to read, John Howell was sentenced to be hung. Reading like a clerk, George Heard was delivered after he had been branded. G. D. R., 15 March, 13 James I.

15 DECEMBER, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir George More, knt. J.P., of Thomas Rock wax-chaunder and John Browne bricklayer, both of the City of London, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Richard Langley of the same city draper, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Richard Langley's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, then and there to answer for "givinge oute that the Kinge of Spaine had a printe of the key of the Tower of London and can make no proofe thereof." G. D. R., 12 Jan., 13 James I.

20 DECEMBER, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Katherin's co. Midd. on the said day, Zacharias Hudson yoman late of St. Katherin's aforesaid stole a greene rugge worth eight shillings, a pair of sheetes worth twelve shillings, three greene sey curtens worth five shillings, a pillowbeere worth sixpence, and a carpett worth twelve pence, of the goods and chattels of Thomas Woolfall. Found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of eleven pence, Zacharias Hudson was sentenced to be whipt. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 13 James I.

1 JANUARY, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said 1st of January, nor at any time during the three months then next ensuing,—against Edward Gibye late of St. Giles's-without-Creplegate yoman, George Jerningham late of St. Clement's Danes gentleman; George Tyndall yoman, William Cooke gentleman, his wife Briget Cooke, Thomas Howell yoman, his wife Mary Howell, John Hallifax yoman, Katherine Knyght wife of Richard Knyght yoman, all seven late of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd.; Thomas Abington gentleman, Mary Russell widow, Margaret wife of Edward Ewere gentleman, Mabel Griffeth spinster, William Vavasor esq., Mary wife of Tristram Woodward gentleman, the Lady Elizabeth

Browne widow, Ralph Varney gentleman, Alice wife of Robert Brian girdler, Dorcas Draper wife of John Draper gentleman, John Waldron gentleman, his wife Margaret Waldron, Simon Clarke gentleman, all thirteen late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.; Sara Smythe spinster, the Lady . . . . Lentle wife of Sir Francis Stonor knt., Mary Wye spinster, Elizabeth Lyll spinster, all four late of St. Andrewe's in Holborn, London; John Robinson taylor, his wife Agnes Robinson, Mary Gower spinster, Elizabeth Reynolds spinster, Jane Beeston wife of Christofer Beeston gentleman, William Allen yoman, Katherine Cashe *alias* Nurse *alias* Hutchinson spinster, Margaret Talbott widow, Peter Smythe printer, John Higgins laborer, John Webbe esq., Robert Reynoldes yoman, his wife Jane Reynoldes, John Warley glazier, Grace Cooper wife of William Cooper baker, Edmund Yates esq., Richard Aldreer yoman, Sara Brockett spinster, Elizabeth Boulding spinster, Katherine Copley spinster, and Joachim Ball schoolmaster, all twenty-one late of St. James's-in-Clerkenwell co. Midd.—At the foot of the bill, the usual memorandum of proclamation made according to the form of the Statute. G. S. P. R., Easter, 14 James I.

5 JANUARY, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of Henry Scott merchant-taylor and James Randall chaundler, both of Grubstreet co. Midd. in the sum of ten pounds each, and John Wheeler of the same street apothecary, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said John Wheeler's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "to answere his speaking of diuers ydle and unfitting speeches in his drinke." G. D. R., 12 Jan., 13 James I.

11 JANUARY, 13 JAMES I.—Orders for the government of the House of Correction, "taken reformed and sett downe in y^e^ open Quarter Sessions of y^e^ Peace holden for y^e^ Countye of Midd. on Thursday next after y^e^ Feaste of the Epiphany." One of these numerous orders being "That euerie person committed thither shalbe sett to labour, and haue no other nurture, then that he or she shall get with theire labour, except they be sicke." It is ordered that "a bell shalbe tolled euerie morninge at sixe, euerie noone at xi and againe at xii, and euerie eveninge at vii." It is also ordered that the inmates undergoing correction "have fresh strawe euerie monthe, and warme pottage thrise a weeke, vizt., Sondaye, Tuesdaye and Thursdaye, and there lynnen (if any they have) be washed." Also "it is ordered that the Governor shall paye vnto y^e^ Matron xiii li. vi*s.* viii in y^e^ yeare, by even porcions quarterlie before hand out of y^e^ Sallarye of cc li. per annum, and to y^e^ porter the like somme, and to paye to eache of theire servants xl*s.* per annum, and to helpe and assist them in case they shold be sicke or absent." S. P. Reg.

11 JANUARY, 13 JAMES I.—Ordered, that the Constables, head-

boroughs and other officers of Fryarne Barnett co. Midd. shall cause Agnes Miller, the wife of Robert Miller of Fynchley co. Midd. yoman, "to be duckt in some pond of water," she having been indicted at the present Sessions by the inhabitants of the said parishes "for a notorious and common scoulde and disturber of the neighbours and honest inhabitants of Finchley and Fryarn Barnett." S. P. Reg.

21 JANUARY, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hoxton co. Midd. on the said day, John Collyn late of Hoxton aforesaid yoman stole "decem pecias auri vocatas Kinge James his vnites ad valenciam cujuslibet earum viginti et duorum solidorum," a graye gelding worth twenty pounds, and a sorrell mare worth eighty shillings, of the goods chattels and moneys of Sir George Southcotte knt. On his arraignment John Collyn put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., 20 Feb., 13 James I.

21 JANUARY, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Mary's-le-Strond co. Midd. in the night of the said day, George Downes, Thomas Garforthe and Mathew Nettleton, all three late of the said parish yomen, broke burglariously into the dwellinghouse of the Most Noble Sir Thomas Parrye knt., with the intention of despoiling the said Sir Thomas of his goods and chattels in the same house. Found 'Guilty,' all three culprits were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 20 Feb., 13 James I.

10 FEBRUARY, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of John Hodson of Long Lane yoman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Hodson's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex "to prosecute the law against Abraham Reynoldes and Ann (*sic*) his wife according as the court shall direct for helping certeine Seminary preistes to escape out of Newgate, and for enterteyning and harbouring of Semynary preistes in their house wherewith they are charged vpon the informacion of the said Hodson." G. D. R., 20 Feb., 13 James I.

14 FEBRUARY, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of Thomas Tailor of Clerkenwell tailor and Thomas Flud of Charterhouselane shoemaker, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Abraham Reynoldes of Clerkenwell aforesaid yoman and his wife Agnes (*sic*) at the next Session of the Peace, "to answere the accusacion of William Hodson about entertayning of Seminary preistes and other matter as may appeare by the informacion of the said Hodson remaining in the Court." G. D. R., 20 Feb., 13 James I.

17 FEBRUARY, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Leonard's in Shorediche co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Thomas Corbett late of St. Leonard's aforesaid broke burglariously into "shopam *anglice* the lodge cujusdam Willelmi Stacey," adjoining the dwelling-house of Robert

Connawaye, and stole from the said lodge thirty-seven yards of broadeclothe worth seventeen pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir William Craven knt. Found 'Not Guilty' of the burglary, but 'Guilty' of felony, Thomas Corbett asked for the book, did not read it, and therefore was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 15 March, 13 James I.

20 FEBRUARY, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Nortonfolgate within the parish of St. Botolph-without-Bishopsgate co. Midd., Robert Jackson late of Nortonfolgate aforesaid assaulted George Gale, and killed the said George Gale with a tobacco-pipe (cum quodam instrumento de terra confecto, vocato a Tobacco-pipe, valoris unius quadrantis), by giving him with said pipe in and upon the left eye a mortal wound, of which he died on the 2nd of March, then next following. Found 'Guilty' Robert Jackson pleaded his clergy and was delivered after being branded. G. D. R., 15 March, 13 James I.

24 FEBRUARY, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Lewes Lewkenor and W. Slingisbye, J.P., of John Robinson white-baker, Thomas Hulme scrivenor, Amis Browne taylor, and Richard Cooper inhoulder, all four of St. Andrew's in Holborne, in the sum of forty pounds each; For their appearance at the next Session of Gaol Delivery, "to make answere vnto such matters as on His Majesties behaulfe shalbe objected against them, concerninge the death of a younge infant borne of the bodye of Dorothy Mowbrow, whoe was removed in a chaire out of their parishe of Andrewes in Holborne, in the tyme of her travell to the parish of St. Gyles in the Fieldes, whereby it is supposed the child miscarryed and dyed." G. D. R., 15 March, 13 James I.

28 FEBRUARY, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hanworthe co. Midd. on the said day, William Maddocke and Nicholas Poole, both late of Hanworthe aforesaid yomen, broke into a certain close and pasture called Hanworthe Parke, being the free warren of Sir William Killigrewe knt. and with ferrets and nets hunted and killed seven rabbits in the said park. Confessing the indictment, William Maddocke "h'et iudiciu' r'pr' p' tribz mens' sine m' et inde p' m p' bono gestu et qd. solvat trip' dampn'"=habet judicium retro prehendi (or reprisonari) pro tribus mensibus sine manucaptoribus et inde per manucaptores pro bono gestu et quod solvat triplex dampnum = has judgment, to be taken back for three months without bail, and then by sureties for his good behaviour, and to pay triple damage. Nicholas Poole was at large. G. D. R., 15 March, 13 James I.

5 MARCH, 13 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Ed. Dowbleday J.P., of John Winkfeild of Grayes Inn co. Midd. esq., and Francis Helmeden of Arrundell co. Sussex gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Christopher Blunte of London gentleman, in the

sum of forty pounds ; For the said Christopher Blunte's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for Middlesex, then and there to answer "touchinge the bespeaking of an engine to be made for counterfeytinge of coyne."—Also, in the same file, the Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace, of Ralph Cantrell of Grayes Inn co. Midd. gentleman and Isaac Hopkins of St. Dunstan's parish citizen and haberdasher of London, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and George Hopkins of London gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds ; For the said George Hopkins's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for Middlesex, then and there to answer "touchinge the bespeakinge of an engine to be made for counterfeytinge of coyne." G. S. P. R., Easter, 14 James I.

14 MARCH, 13 JAMES I.—Memorandum that Richard Longe of the Stronde, committed "for makeinge scandalous rymes against David Dunn," did "aske Helen Dunn's forgiveness vpon his knees in open courte," and was afterwards bound, for his good behaviour till next Session, by his own Recognizance in the sum of forty pounds, and two sureties in the sum of twenty pounds each. In like manner John Bubbe of the Stronde was bound for his good behaviour till next Session, after he had "asked the said Helen Dunn forgiveness vpon his knees in open Courte." S. P. Reg.

20 MARCH, 13 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Marybone co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Anthony Hughes late of Marybone aforesaid yoman, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Thomas Rookewood esq., and stole a cloak worth sixteen shillings, "unum par femoralium vocat' breeches" worth five shillings, and a sword worth three shillings and four-pence. Found 'Not Guilty' of the burglary, but 'Guilty' of felony,' Anthony Hughes was sentenced to be whipt. G. D. R. . . . . 14 James I.

30 MARCH, 14 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Francis Chafie and Oswald Medcalfe, and Cuthbert Lockwood, all three late of the aforesaid parish yomen, stole ". . . . golde and silver fringe" worth ten pounds, and four "curtens of blewe damaske layed with silver and gold lace and edged with silver and golde fringe" worth five pounds, of the goods and chattels of Prince Charles.—Also, on the same file, another True Bill against the same three culprits for stealing in the same parish and on the same day "duas libratas et quatuor uncias fibule aureate *anglice* golde and silver fringe" worth ten pounds, and two leather curtens lyned with velvett worth forty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir Thomas Howard knt. Found 'Guilty,' all three culprits pleaded their clergy and were delivered after branding. G. D. R., ..., 14 James I.

25 JUNE, 14 JAMES I.—Memorandum.—"Thomas Woodhouse

brought to the Court for drawing his sword in the Lord Ambassador's house in the Charterhouse, John Gay servant to the Countesse of Huntington sworne in Court sayth that the sayd Thomas Woodhouse yesterday the xxvth, of June did quarrell with Anthony Fusher servant to the said Ambassador, and followed him into his house and drew his sword and strooke him, therefore is committed to putt in very good suertyes for the good behaviour, for that he called them French Dogges. He confesseth his fault in Court, and is not to be bailed until he make his submission to the Lord Ambassador." S. P. Reg.

26 JUNE, 14 JAMES I.—Order, that the Clerk of Gaol Delivery of the County of Middlesex forbear to enter any conviction on an indictment "for not resortinge to the parishe churche of St. Andrew's in Holborne" for eleven months, preferred at the last Session of the Peace for Middlesex agains Izabell Lady Stafford, wieffe of Edward Lord Stafford, and Edward Stafford eldest son of the said Lord Stafford; The Order being made on evidence "that the said Ladie and her sonne then and by the space of six years before did and doe dwell and reside att Stafforde Castle in the County of Stafforde, neere a C myles from the county of Middlesex, where they cannot take notice of the Indytement preferred there against them, and have never since repaired hither nor beene within this County."—Also, in the entries of the Gaol Delivery, of 4 Dec., 14 James I., a Memorandum that, at the same Gaol Delivery "one Mr. Thomas Foster brother to the Lady Stafford wiefe to the Lord Stafford, broughte in a Warrant, dated the viith. day of November 1616 and signed by Sir Henry Montague knight and one of His Majesties Seargeauntes at Lawe and Recorder of London, to make stey of any further proceedinges upon an Inditement of Recusancy preferred and founde against the said Lady and Edward Stafford eldest sonne to the said Lady att the Sessions helde in May last past. The memorandum being followed in the register by Sir Henry Mountague's warrant. G. D. Reg.

30 JUNE, 14 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of Thomas Johnson of Clerkenwell yoman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Johnson's appeareace at the next Session of the Peace, to give evidence against Cuthbert Lockwood in a case of burglary, and also against him "for receaving and buying a gold fringe which was stolen from the Prince's coache and Sir Thomas Howard's coache in the Mewes." G. D. R., 1 Aug., 14 James I.

24 JULY, 14 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Grey's Inn Lane co. Midd. on the said day, George Wynn late of the said lane yoman assaulted beat and wounded Edward Catesbye gentleman, so that his life was despaired of. George Wynn was fined three shillings and four-pence. G. D. R., 1 Aug., 14 James I.

26 JULY, 14 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Thomas Saun-

derson esq. J.P., of Andrew Cauffeild of London fruterer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Andrew's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to "give evidence against Margaret Wellam accused vpon suspition to be a witch, and to guie sucke or feede evill spirrittes." G. D. R., 1 Aug., 14 James I.

10 AUGUST, 14 JAMES I.—True Bill that, in the highway at Knightsbridge co. Midd. on the said day, Sir George Sandes late of Knightsbridge aforesaid knt. assaulted Anthony Culverwell, and then and there robbed him of a cloak worth forty shillings, and a watch worth forty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the aforesaid Anthony Culverwell.—Also, a True Bill against the same Sir George Sandes knt., for assaulting John Foxe in the same highway of Knightsbridge on the said 10th of August, 14 James I., and then and there robbing him of a cloak worth ten shillings, "unum cinctorium *anglice* one hattband" worth two shillings, a handkercheife worth two shillinges, a pair of gloves worth six-pence, and a knife worth six-pence, of the goods and chattels of the said John Foxe.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same Sir George Sandes knt., for assaulting John Marston gentleman in the same highway of Knightsbridge on the same aforesaid 10th of August, 14 James I., and robbing him of a blacke roned gelding worth ten pounds, a greene saddle worth ten shillings, a bridle worth sixpence, a silke purse worth two shillings and eight-pence, a handkerchief worth a shilling, a sword worth three shillings, a pair of hangers worth five shillings, a ridinge coate worth twenty shillings, a taffeta hatt worth four shillings, "et duas pecias auri voc' King James vnites" worth forty and four shillings, a piece of gold worth ten shillings and six-pence, and eighteen shillings in numbered moneys, of the good chattels and moneys of the said John Marston.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same Sir George Sandes knt., for assaulting Robert Wright in the same highway of Knightsbridge, and robbing him of a grey gelding worth seven pounds, a chesnutt bay gelding worth eight pounds, three saddles worth forty shillings, a gold ringe worth forty shillings, a cloak worth three pounds, a hatt-band worth three shillings, a pair of garters worth two shillings, a purse worth five shillings, and eighteen . . . . in numbered moneys, of the goods, chattels and moneys of the said Robert Wright.—To each of these four indictments Sir George Sandes put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., ..., 14 James I.

5 SEPTEMBER, 14 JAMES I.—Order touching a New Building.—"Whereas this Courte is informed that there is a new buildinge in hand to be sett up and erected in Drury Lane nere Lincolnes Inne Feildes att and adjoyninge to the Cocke-pitt, contrary to the Lawe and His Majesties Proclamacione; It is therefore ordered that the said

new building shall presentely be staid and the workemen committed to prison, that shall hereafter presume to goe forward in the said New Buildinge and also such as shall sett them on worke, havinge had warninge alreadye to forbeare, And further it is ordered that all other new buildinges whatsoeuer be likewise stayed." S. P. Reg.

10 OCTOBER, 14 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at High Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, Con O'Neale late of High Holborne aforesaid stole a paire of cloth breeches laced with gold lace worth forty shillings, a doublett laced with golde lace worth twenty shillings, a sword worth twelve shillings, a scarfe worth five shillings, and a gold hat-band worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of Nicholas Fuller gentleman. Found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of eleven pence, Con O'Neale was sentenced to be whipt. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 14 James I.

1 NOVEMBER, 14 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Harmonson late of the said parish yoman stole a bed of crimson velvett worth ten pounds, fower damaske curtens edged with golde lace worth a hundred shillings, and three yards of greene cloth worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir Thomas Howard knt. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Harmonson pleaded his clergy and was delivered after being branded. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 14 James I.

26 NOVEMBER, 14 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Blackwall *alias* Popler co. Midd. on the said day, Anselm Gosling mariner and Anthony Gilham husbandman, both late of Blackwall aforesaid stole three barrells and a halfe of pitche and tarre worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Society of London Merchants trading to the East Indies ("Societatis Mercatorum Londinensium tradentium versus Indias orientales.") G. D. R., 4 Dec., 14 James I.

19 FEBRUARY, 14 JAMES I.—Order for Repayre of the Highe Bridge in the Parishe of West Drayton and for Stay of Process against the Rt. Hon. William Lord Pagett. It beinge ordered (for the determination of controversy and litigation between the parishioners of the said parish and the said Lord Pagett), "That the inhabitants of West Drayton aforesaid for the tyme being shall from tyme to tyme henceforth at their owne Charges repaire the said bridge, the said Lord Pagett his heirs and assignes fynding the tymber for the doeing thereof, as his ancestors before him have done and as His Lordship offered in Courte by his Counsell." S. P. Reg.

1 MARCH, 14 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day, nor at any time during the two months then next following,—against William Pitt late of East Bedfont co. Midd., Sir Christopher Roper knt., and his wife Lady Roper late of Elinge (?) co. Midd.; Anne Lady Henneage

late of Westminster widow; Ferdinando Emerson cutler, his wife Susan (?) Emerson, ... Dam *alias* Adam cutler, his wife Helen Dam *alias* Adam, Thomas Howard cordwayner, his wife Mary Howard, Susan wife of Richard Saule . . . ., John Blacke taylor, his wife Magdalen Blacke, Joan Woodfall widow, Anne Dowse widow, John Hallyfax yoman, John Tyndall yoman, William Beswicke . . . ., Ambrose Beswicke . . . ., Mary St. Cleare widow, John Coe, stationer, his wife Elizabeth Coe, ... Knight scrivenor, his wife Joan Knight, Katherine wife of Richard Knight, Susan wife of Thomas Straunge, William Cooke, his wife Briget Cooke, all twenty-five late of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd.; Daniell Knowleinges and Elizabeth Knowlinges spinster, both of New Brayneford co. Midd.; Edward Brise late of Hayes co. Midd. yoman; Jane wife of Thomas Cole, Alice wife of Robert Cole, and Agnes Cole spinster, all three late of Heston co. Midd.; John Warden laborer, William Mathewes cutler, his wife Helen Mathews, Sara Smythe spinster, Mary wife of William Cobbe gentleman, Mary wife of William Beswicke cordwayner, George Beswicke stacioner, Margaret wife of John Coe stacioner, William Cooke gentleman, his wife Margaret Cooke, all ten late of St. Andrewes-in-Holborn aforesaid; Christabel wife of Thomas Bateman imbroderer, Margaret wife of Thurstain Feild shoemaker and Joan wife of Richard Gresham carpenter, all three late of Chicklane co. Midd.; John Webbe esquire, his wife . . . . Webbe, Elizabeth Bolt spinster, Katherine Massey spinster, all four late of St. James's, Clarkenwell co. Midd.; Sir Francis Lovell knt., William Peters yoman, the Lady . . . . Holt wife of Sir Thomas Holt knt. and baronett, Lady Askew spinster, Thomas Salisbury gentleman, his wife . . . . Salisbury, Hachitha Weaver spinster, Joan Derry spinster, Mary Gower spinster, Elizabeth Reynoldes, spinster, Humfrey Paule yoman, his wife . . . . Paule, John Robinson taylor, his wife Agnes Robinson, John Robinson jun^{r}. taylor, Richard Penroes yoman, his wife Elizabeth Penroes, William Darby taylor, his wife . . . . Darby, Margaret Talbott spinster, Anne Spittle spinster, Elizabeth wife of Joachim Ball scholemaister, Edward Mervin esq., Mary Lunne spinster, Tobias Henderson yoman, his wife Mary Henderson, Edward Ruffoote gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Ruffoote, Elizabeth wife of John Lyon, ... Fincham gentleman, Thomas Sleepe yoman, his wife Christian Sleepe, Elizabeth Taylor spinster, Jane wife of Robert Browne yoman, Jane wife of . . . . Reynoldes stageplayer, Robert Browne . . . ., all thirty-six late of St. John's co. Midd. (nuper de St. Johnes. in com. pred.); Alice Wase widow, Margaret Lady Clarke widow, Robert Gutteris gentleman, his wife Margaret Gutteris, William Marten haberdasher, and his wife Mary Marten, all six late of St.

John's Street co. Midd.—An unusually long and defaced bill, this indictment exhibits several indications of carelessness on the part of the draughtsman, who is often obscure, sometimes contradictory, and in several places remiss in his descriptions of individuals. Especial pains have been taken to exhibit exactly the contents of the somewhat puzzling document. G. D. R., 2 May, 15 James I.

25 MARCH, 15 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day, nor at any time during the three months then next ensuing,—against Ferdinand Emerson yoman, his wife Joan Emerson, William Mathews cutler, his wife Helen, his servant Thomas Cowper, John Dam *alias* Adam cutler, his wife Helen Dam *alias* Adam, Magdalen wife of John Black taylor, Susan wife of Edwin Saule gentleman, Joan Woodfall widow, Mary wife of William Cobbe gentleman, Anne Dowse widow, William Beeswicke shoomaker, his wife Mary Beeswicke, Ambrose Beeswicke yoman, George Beeswicke yoman, Susan Jubb widow, Elizabeth Jubb spinster, Susan wife of Thomas Straunge taylor, Mary Lillwell spinster, Mary St. Cleere widow, Ann Smith spinster, John Coe stacioner, his wife Margaret Coe, Thomas Knight scrivenor, his wife Joan Knight, Thomas Howard cobler, his wife Mary Howard, William Cooke gentleman, his wife Margaret Cooke, Christobel wife of Thomas Bateman imbroderer, Margaret Feild widow, Joan wife of Richard Gresham carpenter, all thirty-three of St. Andrew's in Holborn; John Webbe esq., his wife Elizabeth Webbe, his servants Elizabeth Boult and Katherine Messe, Lady Hoult wife of Sir Thomas Hoult knt. and barronett, the Lady Margaret Askew spinster, Margaret Talbott spinster, Anne Spittle spinster, Sir Francis Lovell knt., his servant William Peeters, William Darby taylor, his wife Susan Darby, Elizabeth Ball wife of Joachim Ball schoolmaister, Elizabeth wife of John Lyon yoman, Joan Derry spinster, Mary Gower spinster, Elizabeth Reynoldes spinster, John Finch esq., his wife Mary Finch, Humfrey Paul yoman, Jane wife of Christopher Hutchenson *alias* Beeston gentleman, John Robinson taylor, his wife Agnes Robinson, his son William Robinson, Richard Penvoes yoman, his wife Elizabeth Penvoes, Andrea wife of Robert Beeston yoman, Hacketh Weaver spinster, ... Roossier gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Roossier, Tobias Hinderson yoman, his wife Mary Hinderson, Mary Lunne spinster, Elizabeth Tayler spinster, Peter Smith printer, his wife Joan Smith, and John Higgens labourer, all thirty-seven late of St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd. G. D. R., 16 July, 15 James I.

5 APRIL, 15 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Lewes Lewkenor knt. J.P., of Hugh Burros of St. Martin's-in-the Fields saddler, in the sum of forty pounds, and John Boreman of the same

parish taylor, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Hugh Burros at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for committinge of a great disorder in Drury Lane in the night time with divers others in his company, and threateninge to pull downe Christopher Wase's house there on Maye Daie next." G. S. P. R., Easter, 15 James I.

6 APRIL, 15 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Lewes Lewkenor knt. J.P., of Archibald Earl of Argile, Sir William Sandes of . . . . co. Southampton knt., and Sir Basil Brooke of Madley co. Salop knt., in the sum of five hundred marks each; The condition of the same Recognizances being "that the Ladye Cornelia Farmer, wife of Sir Richard Farmer knt. shall make her perconall appearaunce at the next Sessiones of Gaole Delivery, to be houlden for the county of Midd., To aunswere the woundinge of John Onley gentleman with a Pistol, on the right side of his bodye, and that she shall not depart the Court, without the license of the Justices there assembled." G. D. R., 2 May, 15 James I.

13 APRIL, 15 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Lewes Lewknor knt. J.P., of Daniel Powell of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman and Jeffery Lodge of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. barbarsurgeon, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Daniel Powell and Jeffery Lodge at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "to give such evidence as they can concerninge the death of John Onley gentleman shot into the body with a pistole, for the Lady Cornelia Farmer wife of Sir Richard Farmer knt." G. D. R., 2 May, 15 James I.

19 APRIL, 15 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Knockfergus co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Wheeler "nuper de Knockfergus in comitatu Middlesexie" stole ten ells of lynnen cloth worth twenty shillings, a sheet worth four shillings, and "a greene sea safeguard" (*sic*) worth two shillings, of the goods and chattels of William Carter. Found 'Guilty,' Robert Wheeler asked for the book, read it, and after being branded was delivered. G. D. R., 2 May, 15 James I.

25 APRIL, 15 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Lewis Lewkenor knt. J.P., of George Ripwith stationer and Richard Mallett gentleman, both of Westminster, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said George Ripwith at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, then and there to answer "for beinge droncke in a tavern and cominge out into the street and there drawing his sword with a mischievous intent, and for behavinge himselfe towardes me in a very contemptuous and base manner in my own howse beinge brought before me for his disorders.—Lewes Lewkenor." G. S. P. R., Easter, 15 James I.

1 MAY, 15 JAMES I.—Eight Orders (made at Easter General Session of the Peace, Westminster) for the better Government of the House of Correction; Orders 5 and 6 running thus,—(5) *Item* for that oftentymes servants apprentices and other unruly and disordered persons be sent thither to receaue correccion for the better humbling of them to their dutyes rather then to make them worse or desparate in the course of their life, it is thought requisite that such persons sent in to such purpose at the request or complainte of such as intend their reformacion be not lodged or dietted amongst the rest of the roagues (except it be specially commaunded), but rather apart and by themselves, yett so as they may finde themselves in a House of Correccion by houlding them to labour and using them to labour hardlye as the qualitie of their offence requireth.—(6) *Item* that provision be made by the Governour for the setting to work of children aboue the age of seven yeares (whom the law adjudgeth to be roagues if at that age they shall wander or beg), and so of such lame people as wanting the use of some of their lymbes yet may worke with the rest, especially if such vagrants be borne in this county, and the Governor is touching them of this county to take the more care to see them reduced to goodness and mainteyned competently by their labour with meate drinke and lodging S. P. Reg.

1 JUNE, 15 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day, nor at any time during the month then next following,—against Edward Marvin late of Turmilstreete co. Midd. esq.; Thomas Sleepe late of John Streete co. Midd. yoman and his wife Christian Sleepe; the Lady Dorcas James wife of Sir Henry James knt., Henry James gentleman, Joan wife of . . . . Gryndye, all three late of Turmilstreete; Mary wife of Joseph Quintayne of Clerkenwell gentleman; Alice Nashe late of St. John's Streete widow; Robert Gutterys late of Charterhouselane gentleman and his wife Margaret Gutterys; Gilbert Conysbye . . . ., Thomas Abyngton esq., his wife Mary Abyngton, Anne wife of Robert Vaughan yoman, Anne Lady Brett, Margaret wife of Edward Ewer gentleman, Hubert Hakon esq., his wife Katherine Hakon, William Vavasor esq., his wife Anne Vavasor, Thomas Pearne yoman, his wife Margaret Pearne, John Waldron yoman, his wife Elizabeth Waldron, Oliver Drawater gentleman, Alice Kynsman . . . ., ... Russell widow, Judith Hippon . . . ., all eighteen late St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.; Daniell Knowelinge . . . . and Elizabeth Knowelinge spinster, both late of Braynford; Alice Cole widow, Anne Cole spinster, Jane wife of Thomas Cole . . . ., ... Nevill wife of Francis Nevill . . . ., all four late of Heston co. Midd.; William Everingham . . . ., and his wife Eliza-

beth Everingham, both of Hendon; Olivia Lady Henneage, Margery Larder . . . ., John Garnett . . . ., his wife Elizabeth Garnett, Jane Hunt . . . ., ... Skyllicorne gentleman, his wife . . . . Skyllicorne, Thomas Millayne . . . ., his wife . . . . Millayne, ... Knowles wife of Henry Knowles, Thomas Kyfflyn . . . ., his wife . . . . Kyfflyn, and . . . . Lodge doctor, all thirteen late of St. Martin's-in-the Fields; Thomas Anterbury, and . . . . Horne widow, both late of Finsbury; John Webbe gentleman, John Robinson taylor, Henry Fincham gentleman, Richard Penvoes yoman, his wife Anne Penvoes, all five of Clerkenwell; Henry Pennington late of Oldstreete . . . .; Richard Abington late of Hackney and his wife Katherine Abington; Sir George Sandes knt., his wife Susannah Lady Sandes, and George Sandes gentleman, all three of Endfield; and Thomas Jellett gentleman and his wife . . . . Jellett, both of Edmonton co. Midd. G. D. R., 16 July, 15 James I.

22 June, 15 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Clemente Edmondes esq. J.P., of Robert Wiggs marchauntailor and Edward Rakan gentleman, both St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, in the sum of thirty pounds each, and of Paul Stacie, Yeoman-Pricker to the Prince, in the sum of fifty pounds; For the said Paul Stacie's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., and in the mean time for his good behaviour to all persons, and especially towards Thomas Philpott, Underkeeper of Hyde Parke.—Also, on the same file, the Recognizances, taken on the same 22nd of June, before the same Justice of the Peace, of Sir William Udall of St. Martins-in-the-Fields knt. and Benjamin Vernon of St. Andrew's-in-Holborn gentleman, in the sum of thirty pounds each, and of Thomas Philpott Under-Keeper of Hyde Park, in the sum of fifty pounds; For the said Thomas Philpott's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd., and in the mean time for his peaceful bearing towards all people, and especially towards Paul Stacie, Yeoman-Pricker to the Prince. G. D. R., 16 July, 15 James I.

5 July, 15 James I.—True Bill that, at Drury Lane co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Purefrey late of Drury Lane aforesaid gentleman stole a man's hatt worth thirty shillings, a beaver hatt worth ten shillings, a black woollen-cloth cloak lyned with velvett worth fifteen pounds, a velvett cloak lyned with sables worth thirty pounds, a cloth cloke lyned with unshorne velvett worth ten pounds, a russett cloth cloke lyned with russett velvett worth ten pounds, a silke grogran cloke worth ten pounds, another cloth cloke lyned with veluett worth five pounds, two paires of silke stockinges worth thirty shillings, a night-cap worth twenty shillings, a bag imbrodered with gold worth ten

shillings, a silver bason worth nine pounds, and a silver standishe worth ten pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir Thomas Walsingham the Elder knt., and a blacke silke grogran cloke worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir Thomas Walsingham the Younger knt. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Robert Purefrey was acquitted. G. D. R., 3 Sept., 15 James I.

14 JULY, 15 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., Richard Asper late of the said parish laborer stole a silver dishe worth five pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir Arthur Manwaring knt. Found 'Guilty,' Richard Asper asked for the book, could not read it, and was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 16 July, 15 James I.

18 JULY, 15 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Allen Apsley knt. J.P. and Lieutenant of the Tower of London, of William Howsigo of Lymehouse co. Midd. yeoman, in the sum of one hundred marks; "That the said Wm. Howsigo shall prefer a bill of Indictment and prosecute the same at the next Sessions of Gaol Delivery for that county against James Howetson for trayterous woords against his Majestie, which he chargeth the said Howetson to have spoken." G. D. R., 3 Sept., 15 James I.

18 JULY, 15 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Smith knt., of Humfrey Parrot of Ranton co. Salop gentleman, in the sum of fifty pounds; For the said Humfrey's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate, to prosecute the law against Richard Gybbon, "for receavinge divers parcelles of wearinge apparrell of Sir John Mulleneux, delivered to the said Gybbon by one Mr. Smith a broaker and dwelling neare the Maypole in the Strande, and afterwardes pawninge them in several places." G. D. R., 3 Sept., 15 James I.

9 AUGUST, 15 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Smithe knt. J.P., of Richard Ball of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. taylor, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Richard Ball's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer for not allowing a maintenance to his daughter-in-law Elizabeth, she being great with child, and for sending his son (the said Elizabeth's husband) Richard Ball jun^{r}. away from her into Verginia." G. D. R., 3 Sept., 15 James I.

23 AUGUST, 15 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Chelsey co. Midd. in the night of the said day, James Rawlins yoman, his wife Anne Rawlins, and Thomas Wells yoman, all three late of Chelsey aforesaid, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Sir Arthur Gorge knt., and stole therefrom "unum focale argenteum *anglice* one silver chafing dish" worth seven pounds, a carpett worth three pounds, another Turky carpett worth fifty shillings, five cushions worth four pounds, one grograin cloake worth forty shillings, a bible worth five shillings, a book

of Common Prayer worth three shillings, and a bell worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Sir Arthur Gorge knt. Found 'Guilty,' James Rawlins was sentenced to be hung. Anne, putting herself 'Not Guilty,' was acquitted. Thomas Wells was at large. G. D. R., 3 Sept., 15 James I.

3 SEPTEMBER, 15 JAMES I.—Order, made "in regarde of the late disorder done by the prisoners in the Common Gaole of Newgate, that if any prisoner who hath heretofore beene a mutyner in the Gaole shall hereafter come into the gaole, Or if any other person shall hereafter make any mutinye in the Gaole of Newgate, Att the very first beginning of such mutinye they shalbe kepte as close prisoners and not permitted to haue any libertye of the gaole, without expecteing further order or direccion in that behalfe." G. D. Reg.

2 OCTOBER, 15 JAMES I.—Ordered (at Easter G. S. P., Westminster), "That Richard Godson of Ruislippe joyner, for abusing of John Cogges Constable in the execution of his office, be sett in the stockes at Ruislippe before the alehouse dore where he was drunk and did the abuse; to sit there from the beginning of Morning Prayer untill thend of evening prayer vpon Sunday and to be brought to the next Justice," to enter into Recognizance, with sureties, for his good behaviour. S. P. Reg.

6 OCTOBER, 15 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at the Charterhouseyard in the parish of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd., William Byddle laborer, John Cooke yoman, Elizabeth Prince spinster, and John Taylor yoman, all four late of Charterhouselane, broke into the dwellinghouse of William the Lord Rosse, and stole therefrom ten dozen of christal glasses worth twenty shillings a-dozen, "tres patinas æneas *anglice* three pewter dishes" worth twelve pence a-piece, a mynceing knife worth twelve pence, "unam alium cultrum vocatum a cleyver" worth six pence, six pieces of silver worth six shillings, and two pairs of sheetes worth ten shillings. William Byddle, Elizabeth Prince and John Taylor put themselves 'Not Guilty' and were acquitted: John Cooke was at large. G. D. R., 20 May, 16 James I.

27 DECEMBER, 15 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hodsdon co. Midd. on the said day, William Ray and John Clarke, both late of Hodsdon aforesaid, stole a browne mare worth three pounds, of the goods and chattels of Marmaduke Chappell.—Also, on the same file, another True Bill against the same two culprits, for stealing on the same 27th of December a redd mare worth four marks, of the goods and chattels of William Greene. Over William Ray's name appears on each bill "Mort' p judiciu' cur' ad istas quia stat mut'," showing he received the penalty of silence—probably for standing mute in respect to a previous indictment. John Clarke was at large. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 15 James I.

13 JANUARY, 15 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Ed. Double-

day J.P., of Aquila Wyekes of Westminster gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; the condition of the recognizance being, that the said Aquila Wyekes "shall cause evidence to be given at the nexte Sessions of the Peace againste Edmund Duffeild for settinge the Gatehowse in Westminster on fyer, beinge his Majestyes prison and a dwelling-house." G. D. R., 15 Jan., 15 James I.

1 MARCH, 15 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day, nor at any time during the month then next following,—against Thomas Jellet late of Edmonton co. Midd. yoman and his wife . . . . Jellet; Charles Middleton late of Endfield co. Midd. and his wife . . . . Middleton; Daniell Knowlinge . . . ., and Elizabeth Knowlinge spinster, both late of Endfeild co. Midd.; Thomas Sleepe . . . ., his wife . . . . Sleepe, and Frances Tooley spinster, all three late of St. John's Streete co. Midd.; Richard Abington and his wife Katherine Abington, both late of Hackney co. Midd.; Ferdinand Emerson cutler, his wife Helen Emerson, Thomas Mathewes cutler, his wife Helen Mathewes, Thomas Heyward cobler, his wife Mary Heyward, Susan wife of Edwin Saule gentleman, Richard Saule . . . ., Edwin Saule . . . ., John Blague taylor, his wife Magdalen Blague, William Beswicke cordweyner, Ambrose Beswicke . . . ., John Coe stationer, his wife Elizabeth Coe, Thomas Knighte scryvenor, his wife Jane Knighte, Katherine wife of Richard Knighte goldsmith, Susan wife of Thomas Strange . . . ., Mary Scroggs spinster, William Cooke gentleman, his wife Briget Cooke, Anne Dowse widow, and Jane Woodfall widow, all twenty-four late of St. Andrewes in Holborne co. Midd.; John Probham gentleman, Jane wife of Richard Watson . . . ., and Mary Hutton spinster, all three late of Chancery Lane co. Midd.; Mary Russell late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. spinster; John Webbe gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Webbe, Elizabeth Bolt spinster, Katherine Messy spinster, John Robinson taylor, his wife Agnes Robinson, William Robinson yoman, Richard Penvoes, his wife Anne Penvoes, Edward Ruffoote yoman, and his wife Elizabeth Ruffoote, all eleven late of Clarkenwell co. Midd. G. D. R., ..., 16 James I.

3 MARCH, 15 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Lewes Lewkenor knt. J.P., of Richard Coxe of St. Andrew's in Holborne inhoulder, in the sum of forty pounds, and Thomas Willis of the same parish inhoulder, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Richard Coxe's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, "to aunswere the accusation of Mr. Doctor Chambers his Majesties Phisition for partakinge with porters and other rude fellowes that had assaulted and stricken hym passinge peaceably through Holborne and wounded

Dennys Lee his footeman, and for usinge of very prowd and comparative speeches vnto hym."—Also, on the same file, the Recognizances, taken on 7 March, 15 James I., before the same Justice of the Peace, of Amos Wright of St. Andrewes-in-Holborne vintner, in the sum of one hundred pounds, and of Thomas Willis inhoulder and Amis Browne cutter, both of the aforesaid parish, in the sum of fifty pounds each; For the said Amos Wright's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer, "for aydinge abetting and convayinge awaie Richard Fuller, Thomas Quinborough and others, that did assault strike and wound Mr. Doctor Chambers his Majesties Phisition and Dennys Lee his servant, and using of him with very great contempt and scorne." G. S. P. R., Easter, 16 James I.

17 MARCH, 15 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Watson and Edmund Doubleday esqs. and Justices of the Peace, of Robert Horne gentleman and Hellen Devereux widow, both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, in the sum of one hundred pounds each, and John Baker of Sowthwarke co. Surrey locksmith, in the sum of two hundred pounds; For the said John Baker's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for Midd., to answer "for making of keyes and openinge of lockes of divers chestes of the Righte Honorable Henry late Earle of Lincolne deceased." G. S. P. R., Easter, 16 James I.

23 APRIL, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Clements' Danes' co. Midd. on the said day, Ambrose Smith late of the said parish yoman broke into the dwellinghouse of the Most Noble Thomas the Earl Arundell, and stole therefrom one salt-seller of gold worth nine pounds, one braselet of gold worth ten pounds, one gold ring worth a hundred pounds, one payre of gold tags worth ten pounds, three gold ringes worth four pounds, and one pendent of gold worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Earl Arundell. Found 'Guilty,' Ambrose Smith was sentenced to be hung, but was reprieved after judgment. G. D. R., 20 May, 16 James I.

24 APRIL, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Robert Jhonson knt. J.P., of Nathaniel Launsden of Whitechappell inkeeper, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Nathaniel Launsden's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, and his submission to "thorder of the bench for refusing to pay 12*d.* a quarter for his house to the scavenger of Whitechapell." G. D. R., 20 May, 16 James I.

24 APRIL, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Whitehall co. Midd. in the night of the said day, William Loson late of Westminster yoman broke burglariously into the King's dwelling-house, and stole therefrom three silver dishes worth fifteen pounds, "et quatuor patinas stanni *anglice* fower pewter dishes" worth four shillings, of the goods

and chattels of the Lord King James. Found 'Not Guilty' of the burglary, but 'Guilty' of felony, William Loson asked for the book, could not read it, and was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 20 May, 16 James I.

4 MAY, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Wattson and Edmund Doubleday esqs. and Justices of the Peace, of Robert Marsh of Hendon co. Midd. yoman, in the sum of two hundred pounds, and of Edward Marsh of Hampsted co. Midd. yoman and Thomas Baker of Hendon aforesaid, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the appearance of the said Robert Marsh at the next General Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "touchinge the unlawfull huntinge in his Majesties Parke called Hide Parke." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 16 James I.

7 MAY, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Martin Earle late of the said parish yoman stole "centum et quinquaginta pecias auri *anglice* vnites (one hundred and fifty pieces of gold called in English unites"), each of them being worth two-and-twenty shillings of lawful money, and being in a certain truncke, of the goods and chattles of Edward Duncombe esq. Found 'Guilty,' Martin Earle asked for the book, read it, was branded and delivered. G. D. R., 20 May, 16 James I.

9 MAY, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Castleton late of the said parish yoman stole a browne geldinge worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of William Peadle.—Over John Castleton's name, at the head of the bill, appears this clerical memorandum, "Stat mutus antea convict S^{s}."="He stands mute; was previously convicted; therefore was sentenced to be hung." G. D. R., ..., 16 James I.

16 MAY, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Gouldman Professor of Sacred Theology and J.P., of John Allyn of Ratcliffe baker and John Smyth of Wappyn sailor, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Hugh Jolly of Wappyn haberdasher, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Hugh Jolly's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer to a "suspition of cousenage in entering into a bond to the East India Company on the behalf of one Jane Groome, affirming her to be the wife of Thomas Whitfielde sailor imployed in that voyage by which meanes the said Jane Groome and he received xliii shillings part of the said Whitfielde's wages." G. D. R., 20 May, 16 James I.

7 JUNE, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Edward Forsett esq. J.P., of Edward Yates of Croston-Keriall (?) co. Leicester gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; the condition of the recognizance being that the said Edward Yates "shall preferr or cause to be

preferred one bill of Inditement at the next Session of the Peace to be holden for Middlesex against Thomas Jones for stealing of two crimosin damaske curteynes . . . . crimosin velvett to the value of xxx*s.*, and certeyne silver fringe from the coach of the Right Ho^{n}ble Frauncis Earle of Rutland &c." G. D. R., ..., 16 James I.

16 JUNE, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day, nor at any time during the three months then next following,—against Israel Fryar gentleman, his wife Susan Fryar, and John Whiteyard yoman, all three late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd.; Mary Robinson late of Grayes Inne Lane spinster; Zelina Gardener spinster, Margaret Eaton spinster, Anne wife of Nicholas Curwin esq., Anne wife of Sir William Price knt., Francis Quasborough yoman, John Skynner yoman, ... Hunt spinster, Anne Winsor spinster, Helen wife of Thomas Goodlack gentleman, ... Dawkins gentleman, his wife Margaret Dawkins, Sara Carter spinster, Mary Sherley spinster, Mary wife of Sir Henry Mynne knt., Sir William Sans knt., all fifteen late of Clerkenwell co. Midd.; Joan Grindey spinster, Dorothy wife of Thomas Wanley glasier, Elenor wife of Thomas Lether poulterer, Elizabeth Constable spinster, and Katherine Winsor spinster, all five late Turmilstreete co. Midd. G. D. R., 2 Oct., 16 James I.

19 JUNE, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther J.P., of John Walker of Whitechappell co. Midd. hornebreaker (*sic*) and Thomas Guilliams of St. Buttolph's-without-Bishopsgate co. Midd. cooper, in the sum of ten pounds each, and William Croswell of Hallowell in St. Leonard's Shoreditch co. Midd. turner, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said William Croswell's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex "to answere his contempt for not repaireinge to his parishe-churche vppon Sondaies and Holydaies according to the statute in that case made and provided." G. D. R., ..., 16 James I.

24 JULY, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Westminster on the said day, Barnabas Corcrane late of Westminster yoman stole a jewel set in gold worth one hundred pounds, a silver cup worth sixteen pounds, a silver salte worth five pounds, tenne silver spoones worth five pounds, "unum ornamentum *anglice* vocatum an habiliment for a gentlewoman's head" worth sixteen pounds, seven golde ringes worth six pounds, and forty-four pounds in numbered money, of the goods and chattels of James Wilson.—Also, a True Bill against Terence Jorden and Edward Butler, both late of Westminster yomen, for stealing on the same 24th of July the same above-described goods and chattels. Putting themselves 'Not Guilty,' Barnabas Corcrane and Terence Jorden were acquitted. Edward Butler was at large. G. D. R., 6 Aug., 16 James I.

27 JULY, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at High Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, Jane Littleton late of High Holborne aforesaid stole a woman's tawney satten gowne and kirtle worth twenty pounds, a taffata pettycote worth five pounds, a rose-coller taffata safeguard worth fifty shillings, a taffata cloke faced with shag worth fifty shillings, a black tawney gowne and kirtle worth four pounds, an imbrodered wastcote worth four pounds, a carnacon taffata quilted wastcote worth twenty shillings, two beaver hattes worth twenty-six shillings, a velvett mantle worth ten pounds, "unum ornamentum muliebre vocatum a Jube" worth three pounds, a lawne sheet worth three pounds, a lawne head-sheete worth ten shillings, a wrought cushion-cloth worth forty shillings, "unum vestimentum muliebre *anglice* a lawne face-cloth" worth twenty shillings, together with thirty-three shillings in counted money and divers other articles of raiment and household linen, of the goods chattels and money of Charles Chibborne, Serjeant-at-Law:—And further that Talbot Farrington late of High Holborne co. Midd. yoman, knowing her to have perpetrated the said felony received, harboured and comforted the said Jane at High Holborne on the day after its perpetration, viz., on 28th day of the same July. Over the names of Jane Littleton and Talbot Farrington this note, "Po se Jur' dicunt specialiter." No other memorandum. G. D. R., 6 Aug., 16 James I.

28 JULY, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Suckling knt. J.P., of Elizabeth Burnam of Tuddington co. Midd. spinster, in the sum of forty pounds, and of Thomas Rayman of Tuddington aforesaid yoman and William Lipscombe of Hampton co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said Elizabeth Burnam's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for Middlesex. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 16 James I.

31 JULY, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir James Bacon knt. and Eusebius Andrewe esq., Justices of the Peace, of Richard Phillips of Ould Streete in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Richard's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for harboring 36 inmate families in a tenemente in Oldstreete."—G. D. R., 6 Aug., 16 James I.

1 AUGUST, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields and divers other places of Middlesex, on the said day and divers other days before and afterwards, Hackett Morres and Thomas Tynsley, both of the said parish laborers, were loosely wandering incorrigible and dangerous vagrants; they being the same Hackett Morres and Thomas Tynsley, who at the Newgate Goal Delivery made on 1 July 16 James I. were convicted of being incorrigible vagrants and beggars and were then

and there sentenced to be branded on the left shoulder with a great Roman R by a hott burninge iron impressed on their left shoulders, and after being so branded to be sent to their places of nativity. On their arraignment for this relapse into vagrancy each of the rogues put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., 6. Aug., 16 James I.

11 AUGUST, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Edward Coke knt. J.P. and one of King's Privy Council, of Dudley Norton of London gentleman in the sum of two hundred pounds, and of Martin Sands of the Inner Temple London gentleman and Henry Wyatt of Grayes Inne co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the appearance of the said Dudley Norton at the next Goal Delivery of Newgate, then and there to answer to all things that may be objected against him.—Also, on the same Bill, the Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace, of William Whorwood (?) and Anthony (?) Smith, both of the aforesaid Inner Temple gentlemen, in the sum of one hundred pounds each, and Robert Millward also of the Inner Temple gentleman, in the sum of two hundred pounds; For the said Robert Millward's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate, then and there to answer to all things, that may be objected against him. G. D. R., 3 Sept., 16 James I.

30 AUGUST, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Eusebius Andrewe esq. J.P., of William Staynes of Norton Folgate co. Midd. barber, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said William Staynes at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex then and there to answer &c., he being so bound "upon my Lord Chief Justice's Warrant, for permitting his servant to use his trade of a Barber upon the Sabaoth Daye." G. D. R., 3 Sept., 16 James I.

31 AUGUST, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Marybone co. Midd. on the said day, John Mathewes late of Marybone aforesaid baker, being a constable of the said parish permitted a certain Anne Lea, an incorrigible roague, to escape without punishment from his custody; and also that, on 10 September, 16 James I., the same John Mathewes, being constable of the said parish, permitted Robert Grafton, an incorrigible roague, to escape from his custody and go at large. Confessing both indictments, John Mathewes was fined twenty shillings for each offence. G. D. R., 2 Oct., 16 James I.

3 SEPTEMBER, 16 JAMES I.—Record that, for keepeing a Common Bawdy House at Rosemary Lane, Sarah Knighte and Joan Ryce were sentenced "To be carted in seuerall cartes, to be staked upright without hat or covering and to be rung out with bells and basons throughout all Rosemary Lane." G. D. Reg.

3 SEPTEMBER, 16 JAMES I.—Record that, on her conviction of being "a rogue incorrigible," Elianor Davyes was branded on left shoulder with the letter R; that for the same offence Stephen Holder, Margery Symons and Elianor Rice were in like manner branded; and on his conviction of incorrigible roguery, Thomas Tynsley, having been branded in former time, was sent to perpetual imprisonment in the House of Correction (Repr' pro do: Corr, impp'uu'. = Reprehensus pro domo correctionis imperpetuum = Taken back for the House of Correction for ever). G. D. Reg.

21 SEPTEMBER, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir William Smith knt. J.P., of John Sinnen currier and Richard Goslinge buttonmaker, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Richard Worrall at the next Gaol Delivery of Newgate, to answer "for certaine misdemeanours used towards the Sherryffs in the executing of His Majesties Commission for pullinge downe of certaine houses built contrarie to His Majesties proclamation." G. D. R., 2 Oct., 16 James I.

25 SEPTEMBER, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Clerkenwell co. Midd. and at divers other places of the said county on the said day and divers other days before and afterwards, John Austen, Robert Hudson and Morgan Jones, all three late of Clerkenwell aforesaid, were incorrigible dangerous and mendicant rogues. John Austen was at large. Found 'Guilty' Robert Hudson and Morgan Jones were sentenced to be branded with the letter R, on the left shoulder. G. D R., 2 Oct., 16 James I.

30 SEPTEMBER, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of John Starr of Charterhouselane co. Midd. shooemaker, in the sum of forty pounds, and of Leonard Richardson of the said lane cordwayner, and John Wilson of St. John's Town co. Midd. (de villa Sancti Johannis in comitatu predicto) cooke, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said John Starr's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer to charge of "having woonn 25 li. with one Edward Trapps of Valentine Pendlebury at cards by false play." G. D. R., 2 Oct., 16 James I.

1 OCTOBER, 16 JAMES I.—Ordered (at Michaelmas G. S. P., Westminster) that "Nicholas Francklyn of Fulham husbandman, for enterteyning tenne persons vagrant into his service as labourers and inmates in his house and [? having] there procured an irregular lawles Preist to marry two couples of the said vagrants in his house, be bound to free the parishioners of Fulham from such charge as shall hereafter happen by reason of the said marriages." S. P. Reg.

1 OCTOBER, 16 JAMES I.—Order touching certain Alehouses of St. Clement's Danes', made at Michaelmas G. S. P., Westminster. Whereas Credible informacion hath bene given to this Courte that divers persons accused for murthers and other heynous and outragious offences has

(*sic*) gotten harbour and as it were taken sanctuarye in the Alehouses and Victualling Houses in Milford Lane in the pariche of St. Clement's Danes in the County of Middlesex, there making their aboade and calling it by the name Barmawdoes (?), insomuch as no officer dare to execute any warrants or enter into any house to arrest the said offendors or any of them, It is therefore ordered that the Constables of the said parishe doe forthwith signifie unto all and euery the persons whose names are under-written that they and euery of them are suppressed and doe stand dismissed from keepinge of Ale or Beere within theire said houses or without, and [if] they or any of them shall notwithstandinge continew theire victuallinge or selling of beere and ale, attache them and euery of them and by virtue hereof, not expectinge further warrant, and bringe them before some of His Majesties Justices of the Peace of this Countye of Midd. to be then and there proceeded withall accordinge to the lawe &c." S. P. Reg.

12 OCTOBER, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Edward Cecill knt., J.P., of William Gervis and Henry Ashton, both of Chelsey co. Midd. yomen, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Edward Masters also of Chelsey aforesaid yoman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Edward Masters at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex.—Also, on the same file, the Recognizances taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace, of Hugh Gwilliam gentleman and Jerom Gold yoman, both of Chelsey co. Midd. in the sum of twenty pounds each, and William Wrenall also of Chelsey aforesaid yoman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said William Wrenall's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex.—Also, on the same file, Recognizances, taken on 11 Dec., 16 James I., before the same Justice of the Peace, of Thomas Lewys and Thomas Bellinger, both of Chelsey watermen, in the sum of twenty pounds, and Thomas Coulter also of Chelsey waterman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Coulter's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex.—Together with the personal Recognizance of Alexander Hankin of Chelsey yoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For his appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to give evidence against Thomas Coulter.—In the body of each of these Recognizances, Sir Edward's surname is spelt 'Cecill,' but he signs each of them "Ed. Cecyll." G. D. R., 14 Jan. 16, James I.

6 NOVEMBER, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Tutthillstreet in St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd. Robert Gold labourer and Elizabeth Smith spinster, both late of the aforesaid street, stole a silver bowle worth twenty shillings, four silver goblets worth twenty shillings each, 'unum saltellum argenteum *anglice* one silver saltseller" worth . . . . shillings, eight silver spoons worth six shillings each, three

holland sheetes worth thirty shillings, with articles whose descriptions can no longer be recovered from the remnant of the decayed and fragmentary bill, of the goods and chattels of a certain John Stoyte. Found 'Guilty,' Elizabeth Smith was sentenced to be hung. Over Robert Gold's name, at the head of the bill, appears the clerical memorandum "Stat mut' h'et jud'm pen' fort' et dur'"=Stat mutus, habet judicium pene fortis et dure=He stands mute, has sentence of the "peine forte et dure." G. D. R., ..., 16 James I.

1 DECEMBER, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any other usual place of Common Prayer on the said day, nor at any time during the month then next following, against Israel Fryer late of High Holborne co. Midd. gentleman. G. D. R., 14 Jan., 16 James I.

7 DECEMBER, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd. on the said day, Stephen Reynolds and Henry Close, both late of Clarkenwell labourers, unlawfully took and carried away a conduit-pipe of lead worth fourteen shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Mayor aldermen citizens and community of the City of London. Found 'Guilty,' both culprits were sentenced "to be whipte from the Gaole to the Conduytt in Chepesyde and from thence backe agayne to the House of Correccion and there remayne vsq' inven' m. p' b. g."=vsque invenient manucaptores pro bono gestu=until they shall find sureties for their good behaviour. G. D. R., 14 Jan., 16 James I.

15 DECEMBER, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Whitecrosse Street co. Midd. on the said day, John Jones late of the said street yoman and common informer, pretending that a certain Barbara Buckby widow (keeper of a common tippling-house in the said street) had broken the law for the regulation and good government of tippling-houses, extorted from the same Barbara the sum of twelve pence, for a composition of the pretended offence. Found 'Guilty,' John Jones was sentenced to stand on the pillory at Finnesburye. G. D. R., 14 Jan., 16 James I.

18 DECEMBER, 16 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Eusebius Andrewe esq. J.P., of Edward Worth of St. Olive's Hart Street London embroyderer and John Pendleton of Halliwell Street in St. Leonard's Shordich co. Midd. chaundelour, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex of a certain Thomas Smith, who was "taken by the Watch in the night drunck and hath noe trade but liveth by goeing about the country with Puppett-plays." G. D. R., 14 Jan., 16 James I.

11 JANUARY, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Leonard's Shoredich co. Midd. on the said day, Phillip Metcalfe late of the said parish

labourer was guilty of begging alms as a discharged soldier, under colour of false and forged Passport and Letters Testimonial. The spurious Letters Testimonial ran thus,—"North Holland: To all Governors Coronells Capteynes Lieutenantes Searchers Controllers Burgomasters and to all others greeting Know yee that I George Brookes Lieutenant under Sir George Veare under the pay of the Lords of the States of the United Provinces have absolutely discharged the bearers hereof Phillip Metcalfe and John Wright souldiers of my company to passe and repayre into the Realme of England for their better prefermentes in regard of their long and dutifull services and hurtes received, Theis may be therefore to pray and require all and every of you to whom theis shall or may concerne quietly to permit and suffer them to passe without any your letts stayes or molestacions. Given at my Garison at Horne under my hand xvith of December 1618—GEORGE BROOKES." Beneath these spurious letters testimonial appeared on the same document the following forged certificate, "4 of Jan. 1618 com. Kent. These bearers landed at our towne and porte of Feversom in the Countie aforesaid and having taken the oath of allegeance to His Majestie I have allowed them the space of xxx days to passe to live in Norfolke and no longer at their perill—JOHN HALL, Maior." Found 'Guilty' at the Newgate Gaol Delivery of 18 Feb., 16 James I., Phillip Metcalfe was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 14 Jan., 16 James I.

14 JANUARY, 16 JAMES I.—Memorandum that Israell Fryer of the parish of St. Giles-in-the-Field co. Midd. gentleman, bound to appear at the Gaol Delivery "for being a Popish Recusant and for having masse bookes and popish Reliques in his house," came and was discharged. G. D. Reg.

1 MARCH, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Lymehouse co. Midd. on the said day, Anne Sterrey wife of William Sterrey late of Lymehouse aforesaid assaulted Katherine Bett, and by kicking her with the right foot gave her a mortal blow on the right breast, of which blow the said Katherine died on the 6th day of the same month. On her arraignment Anne Sterrey put herself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted; it being found by the jury that Katherine Bett died by the visitation of God. G. D. R.; 20 May, 17 James I.

7 MARCH, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Fynchley co. Midd. on the said day, Agnes Miller, wife of Robert Miller late of Fynchley aforesaid yoman, practised certain devilish arts, called witchcraftes inchantments charmes and sorceryes, upon and against Richard Harte son of Salomon Harte, so that the said Richard Harte forthwith languished and continued to languish of the said arts, until he died of them on the 14th day of the same month. On her arraignment Agnes

Miller put herself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., 9 April, 17 James I.

7 MARCH, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any other usual place of Common Prayer on the said day, nor at any time during the month then next following,—against Thomas Jallet late of Edmonton co. Midd. gentleman; Elizabeth Etheringgam wife of William Etheringgam late of Hendon . . . .; Daniel Knolinge . . . . ., and Elizabeth Knolinge spinster, both late of Newbrainforde co. Midd.; Richard Paggington late of Stanmore co. Midd.; Richard Abbington gentleman and his wife Katherine Abbington, late of Hackney co. Midd.; Jane Watson wife of Richard Watson barber-surgeon and Mary Hotton spinster, both late of Chauncery Lane co. Midd.; Mary Awdley of Clarkenwell spinster; Ferdinand Emerson cutler, his wife Jane Emerson, John Dam cutler, his wife Elena Dam, Mary Heyward widow, Susan Sall wife of Edwin Sall gentleman, Richard Sall yoman, William Cooke gentleman, his wife Bridgitt Cooke, Anne Dowse widow, William Beswicke cordweyner, his wife Elizabeth Beswicke, Israell Fryer gentleman, his wife Susan Fryer, John Coe stationer, his wife Elizabeth Coe, Thomas Knighte scrivenor, his wife Gilian Knighte, Katherine Knight wife of Richard Knight goldsmith, Susan Strang wife of Thomas Strang tailor, Mary Scrogges spinster, Jane Woodfall widow, all twenty-two late of High Holborne co. Midd.; Lewis Evans . . . ., his wife . . . ., and Elizabeth Nash widow, all three late of St. Johnstreete co. Midd.; . . . . Lord Wormewood and William Hawkins gentleman, both late of Kensington co. Midd.; and John Maldred . . . ., and his wife Katherine Maldred, both late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.—At the foot of the bill, the usual memorandum of proclamation having been made in accordance with the statute. G. D. R., 12 May, 17 James I.

23 MARCH, 16 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. John's Street co. Midd. on the said day, Richard Hatche, Lawrence Sibley and Thomas Old, all three late of the said street yomen, stole three cloaks worth six pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir Maximilian Dallyson knt. All three culprits were at large. G. D. R., 12 May, 17 James I.

2 APRIL, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Richard Bordman, Richard Carrycke, John Payman, Robert Purfrey and William Clapham, all late of the said parish yomen, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of John Lord Digbye, and stole therefrom "duo lavacra argentea *anglice* two silver basons and ewers" worth fifty pounds, "unum vas argenteum *anglice* vocatum one silver chaffing-dishe" worth ten pounds, "duo sextaria argentea *anglice* two flagons of silver" worth twenty-five pounds, "duo magna sextaria argentea deaurata *anglice* two tanckerdes

of silver parcell-guilt worth eleven pounds, "duo olla argentea *anglice* two white pottes of silver" worth twelve pounds, "duo pocula argentea *anglice* twoe white Bolles of silver" worth five pounds, "undecim patinas argenteas *anglice* eleven Trencher Plates of silver" worth twenty-two pounds, "unum saltellum argenteum *anglice* one double-bell salte of silver" worth five pounds, "unum aliud saltellum argenteum *anglice* one plaine Salte of Silver" worth two pounds, fifteene spoones of silver worth eight pounds ten shillings, "et sex furcas argenteas *anglice* sixe silver forks" worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said John Lord Digbye. Found 'Guilty,' all five culprits were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 9 April, 17 James I.

2 APRIL, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said. day, Richard Bordman, Richard Carrycke, John Payman, Robert Purfrey and William Clapham, all late of the said parish yomen, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of John Lord Digbye, and stole therefrom four silver parcel-guylt candlestickes worth twenty-five pounds, a bason and ewer of sylver parcell-guylt worth thirty pounds, foure and twenty plate trenchers of silver parcell-guylt worth sixty pounds, and one charger of silver parcell-guylt worth twenty-three pounds, of the goods and chattels of the Lord King James. Found 'Guilty,' all five culprits were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 9 April, 17 James I.

8 APRIL, 17 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Thomas Bennett knt. J.P., of John Lewes, servant of John Williams serjeant-at-arms of the Lord the King, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said John Lewes's appearance at the Session of Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to give evidence &c. against John Stapylton, "for lifting a cloke oute of the Serjeantes-at-Armes chamber at Whitehall." G. D. R., 9 April, 17 James I.

13 APRIL, 17 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Richard Baker knt., of Henry Ascue of Highgate co. Midd. gentleman, and Robert Longe of St. Albone's co. Hartford gentleman, each in the sum of forty pounds, and William Rowe of Wreste co. Bedford gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said William Rowe's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer for his part in an affray, recently fought with drawen swordes between him and a certain Raphell Neale of Woollestone co. Northampton gentleman. G. D. R., 12 May, 17 James I.

17 APRIL, 17 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Edmund Doubleday esq. J.P., of Thomas Cumberford of Westminster gentleman, and William Goodman of Draiton co. Midd. yoman, in the sum of twenty pounds each; The condition of the Recognizances being that the said Thomas Cumberford and William Goodman shall at the next

Gaol Delivery for Middlesex prefer "a bill of Indightment and prosecute with effecte against John Lawrence and William Sharpe . . . . touchinge the breaking of the howse of the Right Honourable William Lord Pagett at Draiton in Midd., and for the stealinge of diverse parcelles of lynnen from thence." G. D. R., 12 May, 17 James I.

21 April, 17 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Edmund Doubleday esq. J.P., of David Sincleer gentleman and Bartholomew Tock yoman, both of Westminster, in the sum of ten pounds each; For their effective prosecution of the law, at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, against "John Hammond, charged with the stealinge of three clothe clokes out of the howse of the Right Honorable Mary Countess Hume in Channon Rowe in Westminster." G. D. R., 12 May, 17 James I.

1 May, 17 James I.—True Bill, for not going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer on the said day, nor at any time during the three months then next following,—against Robert Lockey yoman, his wife Margaret Lockey, Mary Loweman widow, Joan wife of Richard Gresham carpenter, Margaret Feild widow, Richard Lovett goldsmith, all six late of Saffronhill co. Midd.; Ferdinand Emerson cutler, his wife Jane Emerson, John Dam cutler, his wife Helen Dam, William Mathewes cutler, his wife Helen Mathewes, Mary Heyward widow, Susan wife of Edwin Saule gentleman, Richard Saule yoman, John Blague taylor, his wife Magdalen Blague, William Cooke gentleman, his wife Briget Cooke, Israell Fryer yoman, his wife Susan Fryer, Anne Dowse widow, William Beswicke cordweyner, his wife Elizabeth Beswicke, John Coe stationer, his wife Elizabeth Coe, Thomas Knighte scrivenor, his wife Juliana Knighte, Katherine wife of Richard Knighte goldsmith, Susan wife of Thomas Strange taylor, Mary Scrogges spinster, Jane Woodfall widow, all twenty-six, late of High Holborne co. Midd.; Henry Pennington yoman, William Atterbury yoman, his wife Jane Atterbury, Elyas Tuckey yoman, his wife Margaret Tuckey, Christopher Abdey yoman, all six late of St. Giles's-without-Creplegate London co. Midd.; Elizabeth Nashe widow, Lewis Evans yoman, his wife Anne Evans, all three late of St. Johnstreete co. Midd.; John Webbe gentleman, his wife Anne Webbe, Elizabeth Bolton spinster, Humfrey Paule yoman, Anne Robinson widow, John Clythrop yoman, all six late of Clarkenwell co. Midd.; . . . . Clare late of Fulham co. Midd. widow; Mary Cutler late of Ratcliffe co. Midd. spinster; Richard Abington gentleman and his wife Katherine Abington, both late of Hackney co. Midd.; Alice Cole spinster, Agnes Cole spinster, Jane wife of Thomas Cole yoman, all three late of Heston co. Midd.; Elizabeth wife of William Etheringham late of Hendon co. Midd. yoman; Daniel Knowleing late of Newbraynford co. Midd. yoman;

and . . . . Gyllott late of Edmonton co. Midd. widow. G. D. R., 8 Dec., 17 James I.

9 MAY, 17 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Thomas Watson knt. and Edmund Dowbleday esq. Justices of the Peace, of Henry Kentishe of Paddington yeoman, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said Henry Kentishe's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for chasinge and killinge his Majestyes outlying deere." G. D. R., 25 June, 17 James I.

11 MAY, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Fynsbury co. Midd. on the said day, Walter Castell, Thomas Greene, and William Maney, all three late of Fynsbury aforesaid yoman, stole "sex collaria rugata *anglice* sixe Ruffe-bands" worth six shillings. Over Walter Castell's name, at the head of the bill, appears the memorandum "Cogn' Ind' pe' li' le' cre'"=He confesses the indictment, asks for the book, reads it, is branded. Found 'Guilty' of petty larceny to the value of ten pence, each of the two other thieves was sentenced to be whipt; the memorandum over their names being "Po se cul de p'vo latroc'o ad val' x*d.* flag." G. D. R., 12 May, 17 James I.

14 MAY, 17 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Lewes Lewkenor knt. J.P., of Nicholas Smyth gentleman and Christofer Wright vintener, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For their appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, "to preferre a byll of indictment and to give evidence against William Goodwridge committed to Newgate for vsinge of traiterous speeches against our Soueraigne Lord the Kinge, sayinge yf the kinge vse us not well, wee will cutt his Throat." G. D. R., 25 June, 17 James I.

4 JUNE, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Enfeild co. Midd. on the said day, John Smith late of Enfield aforesaid yoman stole "unum vestimentum muliebre vocat a wastcote" worth six pounds, and a sheete worth six shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir Edward Fynes knt. On his arraignment John Smith put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., 25 June, 17 James I.

13 JUNE, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Chiswellstreete co. Midd. on the said day, Richard Johnson late of the said street yoman stole "two hatbandes with gold buttons set and wrought with Berills and Rubies" worth ten pounds, six silver spoones double gilt worth three pounds, six parcell-gilt silver spoones worth twenty shillings, one silver ladle worth twenty shillings, and one hundred and thirty-eight pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the Lady Dorothy Thornhurste. On his arraignment Richard Johnson put himself 'Not Guilty'; but it does not appear from any note on the bill whether he was convicted or acquitted. G. D. R., 8 Dec., 17 James I.

23 JUNE, 17 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Daveys esq. J.P., of Anthony Paine of St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. haberdasher and John Beale of Clarkenwell tailor, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Jane, wife of the said Anthony Paine, at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer "for being in the Nag's Head taverne in St. John's Street in company of Thomas (? Ralph) Salvin" of Newbiggen co. York gentleman "a stranger to her and there causing an affray to be made about her ring."—Also, on the same file, Recognizances, taken on 24 June, 17 James, before the same Thomas Daveys esq. J.P., of Robert Stanley of Grayes Inne co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of ten pounds, and Ralph Salvin of Newbiggin co. York gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Ralph Salvin's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer "for hurting Thomas Barnes to the effusion of blood in the Nagg's Head Taverne in St. John's Street, and for having and deteyning a golde ringe from" the aforenamed "Jane Paine." G. D. R., 25 June, 17 James I.

26 JUNE, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at a common Inne called the Maidenhead in Hounslowe co. Midd. on the said day, John Starre late of Whitecrossestreet co. Midd. yoman and William Walter late of Hounslowe aforesaid yoman, cheated and defrauded Mathew Foster of forty-four shillings, in playing with him a certain game of cards, called "Thy carde and my carde." Both card-sharpers were at large. G. D. R., 28 July, 17 James I.

4 JULY, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hampsteede co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Dixon, John Cooe, and William Chambers, all three late of Hampsteede aforesaid, made a forcible riotous and unlawful entry on a certain capital messuage called the Mannour Howse of Hampsteede *alias* Hampsteede Hall, being then the freehold of John Wrothe of Endfielde co. Midd. esq., John Wrothe of Petherton co. Somerset esq., and John Wrothe of London gentleman, and disseised the said John Wrothe John Wrothe and John Wrothe of their said freehold, and keep them out of possession of it even until now.—Robert Dixon, John Cooe and William Chambers put themselves 'Not Guilty'; when by the consent of the parties, the matter was remanded to the 14th of July next coming. G. D. R., ..., 17 James I.

9 AUGUST, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Eastsmithfeild co. Midd. in the night of the said day, James Dickenson late of Eastsmithfeild aforesaid yoman, broke burglariously into the house of William Cooke, and stole therefrom six rolles of tobaccoe worth five pounds, a payre of shoes worth sixpence, an ounce of browne thred worth a penny, a mortar and pestyll worth three pence and six poundes of flaxe worth two shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said William Cooke.

Acquitted of burglary, James Dickenson was found 'Guilty' of petty larceny to the value of eleven pence. No memorandum of punishment. G. D. R., ..., 17 James I.

3 SEPTEMBER, 17 JAMES I.—Order (made for the more vigilant prosecution of dividers of houses, harbourers of inmates, and unlicensed keepers of common-alehouses) that the Town-Clerk of the City of London and the Clerk of the Peace for the county of Middlesex henceforth draw indictments against such offenders, without taking fee or reward for their labour of the parishioners of the parishes inhabited by the persons so indicted; With further Order that the said Town-Clerk and Clerk of the Peace be paid for their labour in drawing the indictments two shillings for each indictment, out of the fines imposed upon the offenders.—It being also Ordered, that "any chandler which doth sell or utter any beare or ale either out of his house or within other then of the smallest beere and ale and that to be sold out of the house to poore people . . . . shalbe reputed a comon alehousekeeper, and be proceeded against and punished as for keepeing a common alehouse without license." G. D. Reg.

8 SEPTEMBER, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Shordich co. Midd. on the said day, Anne Cromwell late of Shordich aforesaid spinster stole a silver spoone worth five shillings, two wrought cushions worth four shillings, one coife worth twelve pence, two blacke-worke coifes worth three shillings, "unum vmbral' *anglice* one shadowe" worth twelve pence, a laced croscloth worth two shillings, a tiffany coife worth twelve shillings, two neckclothes worth . . . ., and a silver bodkin worth three shillings, of the goods and chattels of Robert Paine; And Further that, on 9th of September, 17 James I., knowing her to have perpetrated the said felony, Emma Drewry and Mary Harvey, both late of Shordich aforesaid spinsters, harboured and comforted the said Anne Cromwell. Mary Harvey was at large, but Anne Cromwell and Emma Drewy were found 'Guilty' and sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 17 James I.

22 SEPTEMBER, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Grayes Inne Lane co. Midd. on the said day, George Sandes late of the said lane gentleman stole a gray gelding worth five pounds of the goods and chattels of Sir Peter Temple knt. On his arraignment George Sandes put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., ..., 17 James I.

10 DECEMBER, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, whereas Andrew Shinter late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields took to wife and lawfully married at Stepney a certain Elizabeth Batte on the 1st of December, 14 James I., the said Andrew Shinter on the said 10 Dec., 17 James I., at Clarkenwell co. Midd. during his said wife's life &c. feloniously took

to wife and married a certain Elizabeth Chonninge late of Clarkenwell aforesaid spinster &c. Found 'Guilty,' Andrew Shinter pleaded his clergy, when the delivery of the book was deferred (pe' li' resp^r. tradic'o libr'=petit librum, respectuatur tradicio libri=he asks for the book, the delivery of the book is deferred). G. D. R., 28 April, 18 James I.

12 DECEMBER, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Katherin's co. Midd. on the said day, William Sabree late of Clerkenwell co. Midd. yoman "duxit in uxorem *anglice* did marry" Joan Lambert, during the life of a certain Elizabeth (heretofore called Hemmynge) whom he lawfully married at Clarkenwell co. Midd. on the 1st of December, 14 James I., the said Elizabeth not having continuously remained in parts beyond the sea for the space of seven years at a time after her said marriage, nor having been absent for the space of seven years at a time in any parts within the said King James's dominions from the aforesaid William Sabree, he not knowing whether she were alive within the said time. Found 'Guilty' at the Gaol Delivery of 31 May, 18 James I., William Sabree asked for the book, read it and was branded. G. D. R., 30 March, 18 James I.

10 JANUARY, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Theoderick late of the said parish yoman, being a common informer, with colour and pretence that a certain Gylbert (*sic*) Milton of the same parish chaundler was an offender against the recent statute of Weights and Measures made a composition with the aforesaid Gregory (*sic*) Milton, and for making the same composition without any order or consent of any court of the said Lord the King, took and had to his own proper use of the aforesaid Gylbert (*sic*) twelve shillings of lawful English money. On his arraignment Henry Theoderick put himself 'Not Guilty,' and was acquitted.—A clerical note at the bill's foot shows that Gylbert Milton the chandler gave evidence against the informer. Milton's name appears four times on the parchment, and until the bill was amended in three of the four places seems to have been uniformly misnamed Gregory. It is obvious that he was Gilbert Milton of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields chandler. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 18 James I.

21 JANUARY, 17 JAMES I.—Six several Records that, on being found Incorrigible Vagrants, Cecilia Bateman, Rosa Butler, Frances Davies, Susan Ancker, Grace Heskyns and Anna Davies were branded on the left shoulder with the letter R. G. D. Reg.

4 FEBRUARY, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Marybone Parke in the parishe of Marybone on the said day, William Kelley brickmaker, Eustace Kelley brickmaker, James Stringer yoman, and William Corner clothworker, all four late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., stole a grey gelding worth eight pounds, of the goods and chattels of Edmund

Odor gentleman. Standing mute William Kelley had judgment "pene fortis et dure"; James Stringer was found 'Guilty' and sentenced to be hung; Eustace Kelley and William Corner were at large. G. D. R., 30 March, 18 James I.

19 FEBRUARY, 17 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Lewes Lewkenor knt. J.P., of William Taylor of Sheere Lane tailor and Austin Mathewes of St. Bryde's London stationer, in the sum of forty pounds each, and of Thomas Kennythorpe of St. Botulphs-without-Aldersgate London gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said Thomas Kennythorpe's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, then and there to answer to a charge of "having sent a letter unto the Countesse of Sussex, conteining scandalous language detracting from the honour of the said lady, and disparaging of some persons of creditt attending her person," and also for his peaceful bearing in the mean time towards M^{res}. Margaret Kennythorpe. G. D. R., 30 March, 18 James I.

28 FEBRUARY, 17 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, William Clarke *alias* Corner late of the said parish yoman assaulted Silvanus Davies in the highway and robbed him of "one deroy-coulored cloake lined with veluet" worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Silvanus Davies. Found 'Guilty,' William Clarke *alias* Corner was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 30 March, 18 James I.

1 MARCH, 17 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Mathew Bons of Pepper Alley Southwarke dyer, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of John Crowe at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, then and there to "answere for assemblinge himselfe with divers other Ryottous and disorderlye and lewd people vppon Shrove Tewsdaye last past." G. D. R., 30 March, 18 James I.

27 MARCH, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hampton co. Midd. on the said day, William Michell yoman, his wife Joan Michell and Richard Michell yoman, all three late of Hampton aforesaid, stole a silver dishe worth twelve pounds, of the goods and chattels of the said Lord the King, and one silver dish worth four pounds of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble George Marquis Buckingham. Found 'Guilty,' William Michell asked for the book, read it and was branded. Found 'Guilty,' Joan Michell was reprieved before judgment. Richard Michell put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., ..., 18 James I.

3 APRIL, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, and also on two subsequent days viz. the 6th and the 7th days of the same month, Margaret Marsham, late of the said

parish spinster and servant of Sir Anthony Bugges knt. and his wife Frances Lady Bugges, with the intention of murdering her said mistress administered to her a certain poison, to-wit "argentum vivum stanno incorporatum" mixed in three several cups of scurvigrasse ale, which three several poisonous draughts the said Frances Lady Bugges drank on the three aforementioned successive days, at the instigation of her said servant, and from each of the said draughts suffered severely in her health, though her life was not extinguished by the three draughts, thus given to her by her aforesaid servant with the design of killing her. Margaret Marsham was found 'Guilty'; the punishment awarded to her being recorded at the bill's head in a remarkable memorandum, that when extended runs thus, "Finis taxatur per curiam ad cccc marcas and a testimony of her offence to be made in writinge which she is to acknowledge openly in Drury Lane in such manner as the constable shall think good, and afterwardes to remayne in prison duringe the pleasure of the Court"; this memorandum being followed by another note running thus, "Et postea ad deliberacionem gaole de xiiii° Julii proxime sequente finis reducitur per curiam ad liii*s.* iiij*d.* solvendos per ipsam ante deliberata esset extra gaolam = And afterwards at the gaol-delivery of the next 14th of July the fine is reduced to fifty-three shillings and four-pence, to be paid by her, before she be delivered out of gaol." G. D. R., 31 May, 18 James I.

11 APRIL, 18 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Simon Muskett esq. J.P., of Roger Beaton gardyner and Ralph Page trunkemaker, both of Clarkenwell co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Benedict Wilmote of the said parish butcher, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Benedict Wilmote's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "to answere for cossening His Majesties leige people with casting a pece of money into a staffe, and for beating James Sutton." G. S. P. R., Easter, 18 James I.

15 APRIL, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, Guy Ayrey yoman and his wife Jane Ayrey, both late of Holborn aforesaid stole one petticoate of tufted stuffe worth eleven shillings, three coyfes worth ten shillings, one greene apron worth . . . ., "duo astrigiment' capital' *anglice* twoe haire laces worth eight pence, "unum al' astrigiment, *anglice* one fillet" worth . . . ., "et unum exemplar *anglice* one sampler" worth twelve pence, and four pence in numbered money, of the goods and chattels of a certain Lettuce Perrot. Throwing himself on the clemency of the court, Guy Ayrey was fined twelve pence. Jane Ayrey also put herself 'Guilty,' but the record of her punishment is obliterated from the bill. Also, on the same file, a True Bill against the same two thieves, for stealing on the same 15th of April divers articles of clothing and apparel, to the value of seven

pounds ten shillings and six pence. Both culprits confessing the indictment and throwing themselves on the clemency of the court, they were each fined twelve pence. G. D. R., ..., 18 James I.

5 MAY, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Jane Goodwyn late of Whitechappell aforesaid spinster stole a petticoat worth twelve shillings, an apron of Say worth three shillings, a smocke worth five shillings, one ruffeband worth two shillings, "duo captitalia *anglice* two crestclothes" worth twelve pence, halfe a yarde of Cambricke worth three shillings, a linen sheete worth twelve pence, "unam togam muliebrem *anglice* one wastcote" worth two shillings, two cuffes worth six shillings, and a paire of newe shoes worth two shillings, of the goods and chattels of John Wood. Found 'Guilty,' Jane Goodwyn was reprieved before judgment. G. D. R., 31 May, 18 James I.

12 MAY, 18 JAMES I.—Memorandum, touching a case taken at Edmonton co. Midd. before Sir John Weld knt. and Eusebius Andrewe esq., Justices of the Peace, with order on the case running thus, "It is this day thought fitt and ordered by the aforenamed Justices that Evan Rogers of Edmonton of the said county laborer, who vppon his owne confession is the reputed father of a bastard child christened Richard Rogers lately borne in Edmonton aforesaid in the said countye begotten by him vppon Jane Barton of Edmonton aforesaid shall bee whiped in some open place in Edmonton for his said offence vnlesse hee before the next Sessions of the Peace to be held for this countye doe pay to the churchwardens of the said parishe of Edmonton to the use of the poore of the said parishe the some of Twenty shillings for his said offence." G. D. R., ..., 18 James I.

15 MAY, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. on the said day, John Harpur late of the said parish yoman stole a trencher plate of silver worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Elizabeth Lady Finche. On his arraignment John Harpur put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., 31 May, 18 James I.

22 MAY, 18 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Heath esq. Recorder of London, of John Jacob of St. Giles's-without-Creplegate cooke and John Slye of St. James's Clarkenwell cordwayner, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Simon Maxfeild of St. Andrew's Holborne gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Simon Maxfeild's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex after the feast of St. John the Baptist, then and there to answer "for doyng worshipp at Tyborne and denyinge the Oath of Allegiaunce." G. D. R., ..., 18 James I.

31 MAY, 18 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell

esq. J.P., of Joseph Kynnet of St. Nicholas Lane London clothworker and Valentine Browninge of Goldinglane victualler, both in the sum of ten pounds, and John Bradshawe of St. Nicholas Lane London aforesaid clothworker, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said John Bradshawe's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, then and there "to answere for abuseinge the officers of Whitecrosstreet and disturbinge and molestinge the Inhabitantes by knockinge at their doores at 3 of the clocke in the morninge."—Also, on the same file, three other sets of Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace; For the appearance at the same next Session of the Peace, of Francis Collins of Whitecrossestreet tailor, Joseph Kynnett of St. Nicholas Lane aforesaid, and John Harrison of the same lane clothworker, to answer for their parts in the same disturbance of the King's Peace in Whitecross Street. G. D. R., ..., 18 James I.

1 JUNE, 18 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Lewes Lewkenor knt. J.P., of John Clarke tailor, Vincent Dixon victualler, Walter Slater ostler, ... Fuller barber, William Lee . . . ., Thomas Jones waterbearer, Peter Baget victualler, William Sabben yeoman, Giles Rudd . . . ., and Henry Seagood carpenter, all ten of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For their appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, then and there to "give evidence agaynst Dudley Jenninges and his company for an assault and ryott by them committed in Lincolnes Inn Fields." G. D. R., ..., 18 James I.

2 JUNE (*sic*), 18 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Lewes Lewkenor knt. J.P., of Robert Spure and Thomas Whitacre, both of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. tailors, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of William Masters of St. Andrew's in Holborne yeoman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said William Masters at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, then and there to "answere for making an affray and drawing his sword in Drury Lane, to the great disturbance of His Majesties peace."—Also, on the same file, Recognizances taken on 2nd July (*sic*), 18 James I., before the same Justice of the Peace, of James Chilister and Ralph Greene, both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, and Mark Mackshen of St. Clement's Danes', all three yeomen, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the same three yeomen at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to "answere for making an affray and drawing their swordes in Drury Lane, to the great disturbance of His Majesty's peace." G. D. R., ..., 18 James I.

10 JUNE, 18 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Edward Sackeville and Lewes Lewkenor knts. and Justices of the Peace, of Sir

Charles Riche of St. Andrew's in Holborne London knt. and Peter Killigree of Lothbury esq., in the sum of one hundred pounds each, and Dudley Jenninges of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of two hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Dudley Jenninges at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex "to answere the great disorder assault and ryott which he and his company committed in Lincolnes Inn Feildes at the house of Margery Walton, and for assaulting and beating the watch," and in the mean time for their peaceful behaviour. G. D. R., ..., 18 James I.

10 JUNE, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. on the said day, Nicholas Smithe late of the said parish yoman, stole foure silke damaske coach curtaines worth seven pounds, a greene velvet coache-cushion worth thirty shillings, a coach coveringe of lynnen worth ten shillings, and a coveringe of bayes for a coach-cushion, worth nine shillings, of the goods and chattels "Jeronimi domini Landon Legati Venet'." Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Nicholas Smithe was acquitted. G. D. R., 6 Dec., 18 James I.

12 JULY, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Islington co. Midd. and elsewhere in the said county on the said day and at divers other times before and afterwards, John Starre late of Islington aforesaid was a rogue and vagrant, maintaining himself lazily and craftily by playing with cards and dice to the injury of the King's lieges &c. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' John Starre was found 'Guilty' by a Jury, whereupon it was adjudged—"That he be halfe stripped, tyed at a cartes taile with a superscription vpon his head shewinge his offence, whipped from the gaole to Westminster, To make satisfaccion to the partyes greeved before his deluerye, and to putt in good suertes" for his good behaviour and his appearance at the next Session. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 18 James I.

7 AUGUST, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Clase and Thomas Wattes, both late of Westminster yomen, broke into Hyde Parke, and there did digge uppe and cut certain leaden conduit pypes, and carry away from the said park the lead of the same pipes. Found 'Guilty,' each of the two culprits was sentenced "to be whipt from Westminster throughe the body of London with papers upon his head shewinge his offence." G. D. R., 1 Sept., 18 James I.

20 AUGUST, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill, for keeping brothels in their respective dwelling-houses on the said day, and divers days before and afterwards,—against Emma Hill spinster, Margaret Manninge spinster, Elizabeth Shelton spinster, Elizabeth Throgmorton *alias* Morgan spinster, Margery Bennett spinster, Mary Allen spinster, John Peratt *alias* Clapham yoman, Isabell Sowth spinster, Dorothy Jackson

spinster, Elizabeth Vaughan spinster, Mary Jagger spinster, Joan Parker spinster, John Mackender yoman, Katherine Griffin spinster, Margery Harman spinster, Dorothy Burrowes spinster, all sixteen late of Cowcrosse co. Midd.; and Katherine Darbye spinster, Mary Beckett spinster and Margaret Peirce spinster, all three late of Clerkenwell co. Midd. G. D. R., 1 Sept., 18 James I.

25 AUGUST, 18 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Charles Bell carpenter and William Atkins taylor, both of Cock Lane in St. Pulcre's parish London, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of a certain Thomas Branch at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "to answer for offeringe to presse divers of His Majesties subjectes to serve him in the warres, pretendinge that hee had power and authoritie soe to doe, but uppon examination hee denyed that hee had anie such authoritie." G. D. R., 1 Sept., 18 James I.

29 SEPTEMBER, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Johnstreete co. Midd. on the said day, Grace Jones late of the said street spinster assaulted John Reade and robbed him of a piece of coined gold called "a vnite" and current for twenty-two shillings. Found 'Guilty,' Grace Jones was sentenced to be hung. 6 Oct., 18 James I.

6 OCTOBER, 18 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Heath esq. Recorder of London, of George Reve of the parish of St. Denise Backchurch gentleman, Benjamin Buxton of St. Mary's Woolchurch grocer, and Anthony Anketyll of St. Mary's Bowe scrivener, in the sum of forty pounds each, and Robert Whitgrave of the parish of St. Denise (Sancte Dionisie) Backchurch merchaunt and William Atkyns of St. Alhallowes Lumbertstreete silkeman, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said George Reve, Benjamin Buxton and Anthony Anketyll at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for stealinge Marye Perd from Sir John Sucklyn's house, and for that she was maryed to Reve without Sir John his consent." G. D. R., 6 Dec., 18 James I.

19 OCTOBER, 18 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Heath esq. Recorder of London, of Phillip James of St. Olive's in Southwark feltmaker, and of Roland Jenkyns of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. bricklayer and Thomas Powell of St. Olive's aforesaid feltmaker, in the sum of ten pounds; For the appearance of the said Phillip James at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for inticinge Richard Saunders apprentice to Constantine Bateson, to be maryed in a chamber without lycence or askinge in the churche." G. D. R., 6 Dec., 18 James I.

11 NOVEMBER, 18 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Michell esq. J.P., of Nicholas Smither of Long Lane London tailer in

the sum of twenty pounds, and Francis Kemp of the same lane cutler, in the sum of ten pounds ; For the said Nicholas Smither's appearance at the next Session of Peace for Middlesex, to answer to what "shalbe objected against him on the King's Majesties behalf by William Ebbs toucheing the buying of a silke coach-curteyne, which with other thinges was lately stoalen out the coach of the Hono^{ble}. the Lord Embassador for Venice." G. D. R., 6 Dec., 18 James I.

11 DECEMBER, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Mary le Stronde *alias* Savoye within the liberties of the Dean and Chapter of the Collegiate Church of St. Peter of Westminster co. Midd., Edward Sutton, John Jones *alias* Sayler, Nathaniell Sparkes, Ralph Arden *alias* Little, and Thomas Eacocke, all five late of the aforesaid parish laborers, stole a velvett purse worth five shillings, one seale of silver worth three pounds, one seale of golde worth five pounds, one other seal of silver worth twenty shillings, one seal of copper worth two shillings, one silke wastcote worth five shillings, and one bunch of keys worth twelve pence, of the goods and chattels of the Most Serene Charles the Prince of Wales. Thomas Eacocke and Nathaniell Sparkes were at large ; the other three culprits were found 'Guilty,'—Edward Sutton and Ralph Arden having the benefit of their clergy, whilst John Jones was sentenced to be hung. Afterwards, at the Gaol Delivery of 5 Oct., 19 James I., Nathaniell Sparks put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 18 James I.

18 DECEMBER, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Hackney co. Midd. on the said day and on the day next following, John Bowman of Hackney aforesaid yoman, being one of the constables of the said parish obstinately refused to execute a certain warrant duly directed and delivered to him for execution by William Crosse esq. and William Swayne esq. two of the Justices of the Peace for Middlesex, and running thus,—Midd :—To John Bowman and James Skippinge Constables of Hackney : Forasmuch as Henry Wharton silkeweyver and Elizabeth Mason singlewoman both of them of this parishe have lately to the Highe displeasure of Almightie God and to the evill example of others lived together in incontinencie, and therein have begotten a base childe vpon the bodie of the said Elizabeth (she being the naturall sister of the nowe wife of the aforesaid Wharton and their offence soe much the greater by how much they were so nearely lincked in allyance) and suche as might justlie plucke downe vengeance from the highest vpon the heade of such as havinge (in this case) power to correcte yet wold be hoodwinked through connivence, Wee therefore (both for the correction of their flesh, that their spirrittes might be safe and for the example that the rest might feare) Will and require you and in His Majesties name charge and commaunde you, that on Tuesday next

being the xixth. of this moneth by nyne of the clocke in the forenoone you attache the persons (?) of the said Henry and Elizabeth and them binde to a carte and strippinge them naked from the waste vpp you give or in your owne presence cause to be given them sound correccion by whippinge them throughout youre towne, to begin with them both in Homerton at the house of goodwife Godfrey (the place where they committed their offence) and soe drive them by the Church through Churchstreete and soe through Marestreete to the further end thereof . . . . there is any houses and there to discharge them out againe. Hereof faile not vppon the perill that maye fall upon your neglect herein. Given under our handes and seales this xvith. of December 1620."—John Bowman confessed the indictment, when the matter was deferred to the next Session, as the Court wished to take counsel touching the insufficiency of the warrant. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 18 James I.

28 December, 18 James I.—Recognizances, taken before John Sotherton one of the Barons of the Exchequer and J.P. for Middlesex, of Richard Browne of High Holborne co. Midd. tailor, in the sum of ten pounds, and Thomas Dredge of the parish of St. Bartholomew the Great London tailor, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Dredge at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, he being so "bownd over for that he and one Richard Browne were taken by the watch att one of the clock in the night coming out of the fieldes armed with swordes and accompanied by a woman." G. D. R.. 12 Jan., 18 James I.

30 December, 18 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Francis Michell knt. J.P., of Anthony Hole of Fleetstreet London baker, and Thomas Stevenson of Cowcrosse co. Midd. plaisterer, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Ellen Scott, wife of Thomas Scott late of Cowcrosse aforesaid victualler, at the next Session of Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, "to answere the receiuing to pawne 2 peeces of lawne of Edward Julian now prisoner in Newgate which with many other goodes to a great value were by him lately stoalen forth of the howse of Sir Edwyn Sandis in St. Martin's London."—Also, on the same file, other Recognizances, taken before the same Justice of the Peace, touching the same stealing of goods from Sir Edwyn Sandis's house in St. Martin's Lane. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 18 James I.

1 January, 18 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Fisher knt. J.P., of William Dalley yeoman and Henry Smith labourer, both of Fulham co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and Robert Burbage of Fulham aforesaid gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Robert Burbage's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, and in the mean time for his good behaviour. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 18 James I.

18 JANUARY, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Islington co. Midd. on the said day, William Dames late of Islington aforesaid yoman assaulted William Sanney, and robbed him of one pound-waight of tobacco worth twenty shillings, and a sworde worth twelve shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said William Sanney. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' William Dames was acquitted. G. D. R., 16 Feb., 18 James I.

25 JANUARY, 18 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Duckett esq. J.P., of Robert Barnes of Stokesley of the parish of Cawne co. Wiltes and John Pockridge of Summerfourd co. Wiltes, both carriers, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Thomas Looker of Quimmerfourd of the parish of Cawne aforesaid carrier, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Thomas Looker's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for drivinge in his waine seaven oxen and horses to the spoile of His Majesties High waies."—Also, on the same file, several other like sets of Recognizances, for the appearance of public carriers at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer for injuring the King's high-ways by driving more than the lawful number of horses, or horses and oxen in their waggons. G. S. P. R., Easter, 19 James I.

4 FEBRUARY, 18 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Chancery Lane on the said day, Richard Byleth late of the said lane yoman stole a silver cup worth three pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir Robert Riche knt. Found 'Guilty,' Richard Byleth "pe' li' le' cre,"=asked for the book, read it and was branded. G. D. R., 16 Feb., 18 James I.

7 FEBRUARY, 18 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Duckett esq. J.P., of Roger Griffin of Oxford carier, in the sum of ten pounds, and William Warden also of Oxford carier in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said William Warden at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for driving aboue five horses in his waggon."—Also, on the same file, five other similar sets of Recognizances taken before the same Justice of the Peace; For the appearance at the Session of the Peace, next ensuing the date of the Recognizances, of certain carriers—viz. Lambert Searle, John Wells, and Richard Sparkes, all three of Odium co. Southampton, John Pooley of Edgworth co. Midd., and Richard Mathewe of Wattfeild co. Hertfourd—each of them being so bound, to answere "for drivinge aboue five horses in his carte."—Also, the Recognizance, taken before the same Justice of the Peace, of Thomas Franckum of Sadberie co. Gloucester carier, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Franckum's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for driving six Oxen and three horses in his wayne." G. D. R., 16 Feb., 18 James I.

21 February, 18 James I.—True Bill that, at Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Mason late of the said city yoman stole "one plate dishe of silver" worth three pounds, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble George Marquis Buckingham. Found 'Guilty,' Robert Mason asked for the book, could not read it, and therefore was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., . . ., 18 James I.

3 April, 19 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Thomas Stevenson labourer and Thomas Waye tayler, both of Cowcrosse, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Ellionor Scott at the next Session of the Peace, "to answere for beinge privie to the stealinge of a coach-bedd and curtines forth out of the coach-howse of Sir John Sydenham knt."—Also, on the same file, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace, For the appearance of Ottowell Savill and Margaret Blisse at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answere to the same charge. G. S. P. R., Easter, 19 James I.

24 April, 19 James I.—True Bill that, at Cowcrosse co. Midd. on the said day, Francis Penne late of Cowcrosse aforesaid yoman stole three silver saltes worth six pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir Roger Moston knt. Found 'Guilty,' Francis Penne "pe' li' non h'et quia alias h'uit" = asks for the book, does not have it, because he had it on another occasion. G. D. R., 16 May, 19 James I.

1 May, 19 James I.—True Bill that, at Clarkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, John Moore late of Clarkenwell aforesaid yoman, an idle fellow given to wander about under pretence of being a discharged soldier, feigned to have come from a certain place in Ireland called Monaughan from a certain Sir Edward Blaney knt., governor of the town and castle of Monaughan, and "to have landed in England" (*sic*) "ad quandam partem terre Wallie vocate *the pointe of Eare*" co. Flint, and showed in support of his statements respecting himself false and counterfeited Letters Testimonial, purporting to have been given him by Ralph Mosten esq. J.P. for Flintshire, and running in the following words, "Flynt: The bearer hereof landed at the pointe of Eare in the Countie aforesaid the viiith. day of Aprill 1621 and comeing before me Raphe Mosten one of his Majesties Justices of the Peace next adjoineinge hath taken the oath of Allegeaunce as a dutifull subject and I have allowed him for his travell to Sandwich in the Countie of Kent two monethes by reason of his lameness; Willing all Constables and Churchwardens to be aydeing and assisting him in his travels and . . . . lodgeing in due tyme to avoyde the daunger of the law. By me Ralphe Mosten." The result of the inquiry does not appear from any note on the bill. G. D. R., 16 May, 19 James I.

13 May, 19 James I.—True Bill that, at Eastesmithfeild co. Midd.,

Stephen Richard late of Eastesmithfeild yoman stole two parcels of silver containing five ounces and half-an-ounce of silver worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Most Serene Lord the King. Found 'Guilty,' Stephen Richard asked for the book, read it, and was branded. G. D. R., 16 May, 19 James I.

16 MAY, 19 JAMES I.—Order that Philip Roper gentleman, indicted under the Statute of Recusancy "for not coming to church," confer with Dr. Westfield for the better satisfaction of his conscience; The Order being made on the said Mr. Roper's appearance and humble prayer to the Court "to allowe him some reasonable tyme of conference with such a Mynister of the Church of England as this Court shall assigne him, for the better satisfaction of his conscience." G. D. Reg.

16 MAY, 19 JAMES I.—Recognizance of "John Bromfeild of the parish of St. Bartholomew-near-the-Exchange London woodmonger in xl li to furnishe John Bromfeild the nowe prisoner with sufficient apparrell, and other necessaries to be sent to such place as this Court shall assigne the said prisoner to goe to"; With Order "that the said prisoner shall not departe from thence at any tyme hereafter without just cause and lawfull authoritie." G. D. Reg.

27 JUNE, 19 JAMES I.—Order for the discharge of Elizabeth Thrill late of Norton Folgate co. Midd. spinster of a certain indictment "for not coming to church," and for the stay of all proceedings on the same indictment, preferred against her at the General Session of Peace for Middlesex held on the 12th of April last past; the Order being made on evidence of the said Elizabeth's religious submission and conformity. G. D. Reg.

10 JULY, 19 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Suckling knt. J.P., of Mathew Barker of Twickenham co. Midd. fisherman, in the sum of ten pounds, and Nicholas Savage of the same place yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Nicholas Savage's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for Middlesex. G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 19 James I.

4 AUGUST, 19 JAMES I.—Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on view of the body of Henry Fordham, there lying dead and slain; With verdict of jurors that, at the said parish Humfrey Frodsham of Nettlewood co. Oxon gentleman with "a dagger in likeness of an Irish skeyne" killed and slew the said Henry Fordham late of Westminster draper, by stabbing him in the left side of the body with the said weapon, thereby giving him a mortal wound of which he then and there died instantly; the Jurors further certifying, that Henry Fordham was unarmed and had not struck Humfrey Frodsham when he was so stabbed, and that immediately

after perpetrating the said homicide Humfrey Frodsham made his escape. G. D. R., ..., 19 James I.

30 AUGUST, 19 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Dunstan's-in-the-West in the Ward of Farringdon-without-London in the night of the said day, Charles Bourne *alias* Vaughan gentleman, Richard Daines gentleman and John Ashfield yeoman, all three late of London, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Sir Thomas Merry knt., and stole therefrom a riche jewell worth two hundred marks, three gold rings worth ten pounds, five silver bolles worth forty pounds, two dozen silver-gilt spoones worth fifteen pounds, "unum pallium panni lanei nigri duplicatum cum holoserico *anglice* plushe" worth eighty pounds, a woman's gown of blacke velvet worth forty pounds, a carnacion satten petticoate laced with silver lace and silver fringe worth eighty pounds, a woman's gowne of carnacion satten laced with silver lace worth a hundred pounds, a woeman's doublet of rich tissue worth . . . ., a silke wastcoate lined with silke shagge worth forty pounds, a woman's cloake of blacke velvett worth twenty pounds, a bible with a covering of gold and silver wrought worth ten pounds, a gold ring with a diamond set in it, six remnantes of wrought velvet, nyne remnantes of wroughte damaske and twelve remnantes of tufftafataes worth forty pounds, divers vestments for women made of linen wrought with gold and silver worth one hundred and forty pounds, and twenty-seven pounds and ten shillings in numbered money of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Sir Thomas Merry knt.—No further information is afforded by the document as to the fortunes of the three principals in the felony; but notes at the foot of the bill show that Arthur Heynes late of Westminster yoman (an accomplice in the felony after the fact) was found 'Guilty' and was reprieved after judgment of death; and that Sage Haynes of Westminster spinster, charged in the indictment with being an accomplice after the fact, put herself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted. G. D. R., 5 June, 20 James I.

31 AUGUST, 19 JAMES I.—True Bill that, in the highway at Fynchley co. Midd. on the said day, John Sherwood late of the said parish . . . . murdered Mary Danyell by shooting into the left part of her belly near the navel a leaden bullet from a pistol, charged with gunpowder and the said bullet, thereby giving her a mortal wound, of which she died on the following day. Found 'Guilty,' John Sherwood was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 19 James I.

8 OCTOBER, 19 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Heneage Finche esq. Recorder of the city of London, of Robert Clay of St. Andrew's in Holborn cordwainer and John Robinson of St. Sepulchre's London tobacco-pipe-maker, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and

Robert Lockey of "St. Andrew's in Holborn in Field Lane girdler," in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Robert Lockey's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex. At the foot of the bill this memorandum, "Committed for Recusancy but now hath taken the othe of Allegeance." G. D. R., 5 Dec., 19 James I.

22 October, 19 James I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Nicholas Abell of Hoxden in St. Leonard's Shorditch corwinder (*sic*), in the sum of twenty pounds, and of William Milkum of Goldinglane yeoman and George Wood of Hoxden aforesaid weaver, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the said Nicholas Abell's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, "to answear the complaint of Jeronimo Bassano of Hoxton esq." and for his good behaviour in the mean time. G. D. R., 5 Dec., 19 James I.

19 November, 19 James I.—Recognizances, taken before William Daniell esq. J.P., of Edward Pardee of Purpoole Lane co. Midd. dyer and Joseph Church of Grayes Inn Lane chandler, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Richard Bradley of Purpoole Lane aforesaid husbandman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Richard Bradley's appearance at the next Session of the Peace held at Hickes Hall or elsewhere to answer "for refusing to take the oath of Alleadgience and sayinge the bible was a lier." G. D. R., 5 Dec., 19 James I.

10 December, 19 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Mary's-le-Savoy *alias* Strand co. Midd., Garrald Kevenaugh (*sic*) late of St. Mary's aforesaid yoman stole "one footeman's coat with twoe silver plate badges" worth five pounds, of the goods and chattels of Edward Lord Dennye. Garrald Kevenagh was at large. G. D. R., 16 Jan., 19 James I.

16 December, 19 James I.—Recognizance, taken before Roger Horton esq. J.P., of Lahern Camen of Exeter House in the Strand yoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For his appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to give evidence against Garald Kavenagh (*sic*), "for a footman's coate of the Lord Dennies with armes and a crest on the backe and breste." G. S. P. R., Epiphany, 19 James I.—This General Session of the Peace was held at Hickes Hall in St. John Streete co. Midd. on "die Jovis proximo post festum Epiphanii scilt. decimo die Januarii anno regni Regis Domini nostri &c. &c. decimonono." The calendar shows the trivial character of the matters on which the Justices adjudicated. Of the sixty-seven cases set forth in the calendar thirty-six were vagrancy cases, the other thirty-one charges being for small pilferings, petty assaults, insignificant misdemeanours, and other slight affairs. In eighteen of the cases, the culprit was sentenced to be whipt.

22 December, 19 James I.—True Bill that, at Highholborne co. Midd. on the said day, John Thompson late of Highholborne aforesaid yoman, a lazy fellow, was a vagrant, imposing himself on others as a

discharged soldier, and supporting his statement with spurious Letters Testimonial and a forged passport. Purporting to have been written by John Bulleyn secretary of the city of Liew in parts beyond the sea, the false Letters Testimonial represented that John Thompson had served as a soldier under the command of Sir Allan Semple knt., and in default of payment of his military wages had sold his arms, clothes and other goods in the city of Liew. The forged passport, purporting to have been written by the Mayor of Dover, ran thus, "The bearer hereof John Thompson souldier with Joane his wyfe landed here at Douer from Callyes this 4th of December anno 1621,—Robert Garrett, maior." At the head of the bill appears a memorandum, that John Thompson was by order of the court referred, without trial, to Sir Edward Sackvile and Sir Henry Spiller. G. D. R., 16 Jan., 19 James I.

26 JANUARY, 19 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Lewes Lewkenor knt. J.P., of John Lee of St. Andrew's in Holborne scrivener, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Lee's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "to answer the complaint of Allen Mockes or any other complainant against him for the convaying away of sundrie peeces of Manchester bayes which were stollen from Mrs. Fretwell widow." G. D. R., 15 Feb., 19 James I.

. . . JANUARY, 19 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. John's Streete co. Midd. on some day of the said month, no longer discoverable from the faded bill, Joseph Clissalls, late of the said street yoman, stole three score and ten pounds' weight of tobacco (Nicotiani exotici) worth twenty pounds and four shillings. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Joseph Clissalls was acquitted. G. D. R., 16 Jan., 19 James I.

1 FEBRUARY, 19 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Arthur Robinson esq. J.P., of James Oley of Tottenham co. Midd. yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said James Oley's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to give evidence against Thomas Barker "for begging as a souldier and drawing his sword vpon y^e constables." G. D. R., 15 Feb., 19 James I.

7 FEBRUARY, 19 JAMES I.—Coroner's Inquistion-post-mortem, taken at St. Leonard's Shoredich co. Midd. on view of the body of Henry Jent there lying dead and slain; With verdict of Jurors, that on the 6th of the said month the said Henry Jent and a certain Robert Barnes late of Shorditch aforesaid yeoman were together playing "quendam lusum vocatum bowles" in the said parish when they quarrelled about "quandam vadacionem *anglice* a bett" made between them, and that in an affray arising out of this dispute about a bett, Robert Barnes with a sword gave Henry Jent in the left part of his belly a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly, being thus and in no other way killed and slain by Robert Barnes. Arraigned at the Old Bailey for the

manslaughter of Henry Jent, Robert Barnes was found 'Guilty,' when he asked for the book, could not read it, and was therefore sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 15 Feb., 19 James I.

8 FEBRUARY, 19 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Clarkenwell co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Benjamin Selden late of Clarkenwell aforesaid yoman, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Most Noble Edward Lord Dudley, putting Edward Dudley esq. servant (famulum) of the said Lord Dudley in fear and danger of his life, and stole therefrom "unum ornamentum vehiculare *anglice* one coach curtaine" worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Edward Lord Dudley. Found 'Guilty,' Benjamin Selden was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 15 Feb., 19 James I.

10 FEBRUARY, 19 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Buttolfes-without-Algate co. Midd. on the said day, Margaret Hodshone late of the said parish spinster, stole five pounds and ten shillings in numbered moneys, a stuffe gowne worth ten shillings, "unum vestimentum muliebre *anglice* a wastcote" worth two shillings, "unum foramen *anglice* a kirtle" worth two shillings, one hatt with a Sipere band worth two shillings, three pairs of stockinges worth four shillings, and five wrought coifes worth two shillings, of the goods and chattels of Edward Cawdewell. Found 'Guilty,' Margaret Hodshone pleaded 'pregnancy,' but, it being found by a jury of twelve matrons that she was not pregnant, she was forthwith sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 15 Feb., 19 James I.

19 FEBRUARY, 19 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Roger Horton esq. J.P., of Henry Turner of Turmill Street blacksmith, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Henry Turner's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery, to give evidence against Lowia Kinbert "who is under suspicion of coyninge French money." G. D. R., ..., 20 James I.

9 APRIL, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Heneage Finche esq. Recorder of London, of Nicholas Wilcock, Augustus Jacob and John Coble, all three of St. Andrew's in Holborn butchers, in the sum of forty pounds each, and of John Searchefeilde of St. Andrew's aforesaid butcher, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said John Searchefeilde's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery, to answer &c., "for suspicion of ventinge forknowne counterfeit coyne." G. D. R., 3 May, 20 James I.

19 APRIL, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizances taken before Sir Thomas Bennett knt. J.P., of Richard Baxter of St. James's at Clerkenwell gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Richard Baxter's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to give information against Richard Gill.—Also, on the same parchment, the

Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace, of Thomas Chapman and William Chapman, both of St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. coopers, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Richard Gill of the same parish writer of court letters (scriptor lre' curial') in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Richard Gill's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for threateninge Mr. Baxter and the other Redbull players to ruyn theire house and persons." G. S. P. R., Easter, 20 James I.

6 MAY, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Goulman Professor of Sacred Theology and J.P., of William Gay (?) chandler and Christopher Emerson bandmaker, both of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne, and Christopher Wilmott of Bloomsbury within St. Giles-in-the-Fields wyerdrawer, all three in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Thomas Williams of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Williams at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for counterfetting himself to be a sworne Messenger to the High Commission Court, and the Archbishop of Canterbury his Grace, by pretence whereof he hath forced diverse of his Majesties leige people to compound with him and cosened them of their moneys." G. D. R., 5 June, 20 James I.

10 MAY, 20 JAMES I.—Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken at Ratcliffe co. Midd. on view of the body of Mathea Woodward a girl of seven years of age, there lying dead and slain; With Verdict of Jurors that, on the 10th instant, at Ratcliffe aforesaid, Katherine Woodward, wife of Richard Woodward late of Ratcliffe aforesaid laborer *alias* Katherine Woodward of the same place spinster, assaulted the said Mathea Woodward and kicking her on her breast gave her a mortall bruse and contusion, of which she died on the following day. Arraigned on this inquisition, which was used as a bill of indictment, Katherine Woodward was found 'Guilty,' and sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 5 June, 20 James I.

14 MAY, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Tobias Markham and Robert Rea, both of St. Giles's-without-Criplegate co. Midd. gardiners in the sum of ten pounds each, and Henry Gad of Oldstreete of the same parish brickmaker, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Henry Rea's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for dividing his dwelling howse into diverse Tenementes vppon the Informacion of the Officers of Old Strete. G. D. R., 5 June, 20 James I.

25 MAY, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Robert Newman of Wades Mill co. Hartford yeoman and Edward Sybly of the same place yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said Robert Newman's appearance at the next Session

of the Peace for Middlesex, "to aunsweare for going with seaven horses in his cart contrary to His Majesties late proclamation."—Also, on the same file, Recognizance, taken on 18 May, 20 James I., before Sir John Weld knt., George Huxley esq. and Arthur Robinson esq. Justices of the Peace, of John Blany of Cambridge co. Cambridge carrier, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Blany's appearance at the next Session of . . . . for Middlesex, to answer "for travelling in the high way with a waggon with foure wheeles and six horses therein, contrary to His Majesty's Proclamation." G. D. R., 5 June, 20 James I.

1 JUNE, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Duckett esq. J.P., of John Amye gentleman and Richard Coke blacksmith, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Alice Lee of the same parish spinster, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Alice Lee's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for saying she hoped to see the confusion of my Lord of Buckingham's house." G. D. R., 5 June, 20 James I.

5 JUNE, 20 JAMES I.—Order "that . . . . Pinfold bee sent to the House of Correccion and there whipped and put to hard labour and not bee delivered untill she putt in good sureties for her good behaviour" for renewing and again spreading abroad a certain scandalous untruth against Mr. John Squire and his wife, for uttering which at a former Gaol Delivery (when she confessed the falseness of the malicious statement, and upon her knees asked forgivenes of the said Mr. Squire and his said wife) she was "adjudged by the Courte to bee conveied to Bridewell there to bee whipped." From the words of the entry, it appears that on this second occasion of appearing in Court against the defamer, Mr. Squire "made a solemne and voluntary protestacion by laieing his hand upon the Bible protesting that the accusasion and scandall of the said . . . . Pinfold was in euery particular thereof false." G. D. Reg.

20 JULY, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Lewes Lewkenor knt. and Edward Forsett esq. Justices of the Peace, of John Tailor of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields crossebowmaker and Philip Jones of St. Margaret's Westminster yoman, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Charles Jones of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields yoman; For the appearance of the said Charles Jones at the next Gaol Delivery of Middlesex, to answer &c. At the foot of the bill appears this note touching Charles Jones,—"He standeth indicted at the Sessions of the Peace holden at Westminster as accessarie after the fact unto William Morton, who stole divers parcells of plate forthe of Yorke Howse from the Lord Viscount St. Albans, and was by us bailed by the speciall licence of

the Lord Chiefe Justice of England, for that after longe ymprisonment he was not proceeded against, the said principall having escaped forthe of the Gatehouse." G. D. R., 4 Sept, 20 James I.

26 JULY, 20 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at London viz. in the parish of St. Mary Aldermarie (*sic*) in the ward of Cordwayner London on the said day, Thomas Sherrey late of London yoman stole (together with divers articles of clothing set forth in the indictment in familiar descriptions) "unam togam vocatam a Parapus rounde Gowne" worth thirty-eight shillings, of the goods and chattels of Walter Mormay; and that, at Feild Lane co. Midd. on the 27th of July, 20 James I., knowing him to have perpetrated the same felony, Henry Samage yoman, his wife Sara Samage and Mary Newton spinster, all three late of Field Lane aforesaid, received and harboured the said Thomas Sherrey. The document tells nothing of the matter after the finding of the bill. G. D. R., 4 Sept., 20 James I.

5 AUGUST, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Hattle (*sic*) Lyllinstone of the Strand co. Midd. tayler and John Norcraffe of St. Sepulchre's London habberdasher, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of William (*sic*) Lyllinstone at the next Session of . . . . for Middlesex, "to aunswear for the assawting and beating of Cæsar Etherage of Dovegate clothworker." G. D. R., 4 Sept., 20 James I.

12 AUGUST, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Williamson esq. J.P., of George Wirthinge and Peter Akar, both of St. Andrewe's in Holborn gentlemen, and John Barbar of New Inne co. Midd. gentleman, all three in the sum of forty pounds each; For the said George Wirthinge's appearance at the next Session of . . . . for Middlesex, "to answere to all such matters as shall bee objected against him, tuchinge the killinge of one John Bradshawe this yesterday in Grayes Inne Feildes." G. D. R., 4 Sept., 20 James I.

16 AUGUST, 20 JAMES I.—True Bill that Susan Mason wife of John Mason late of Lymehouse co. Midd. laborer and Katherine Edwards late of the same place spinster, between nine and ten p.m. of the night of the same day at Lymehouse aforesaid, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Thomas Yates and stole therefrom forty-six pounds of tobacco worth ten pounds, of the goods and chattels of the said Thomas Yates. Katherine Edwards was at large. Found 'Guilty,' Susan Mason pleaded pregnancy, and being found pregnant by a jury of twelve matrons was reprieved without judgment. G. D. R., 4 Sept., 20 James I.

24 AUGUST, 20 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's in Holborne co Midd. in the night of the said day, Nathaniel Binckes late of High Holborne co. Midd. labourer broke burglariously into the dwelling-

house of Sir Edward Coke knt. and, putting the same Sir Edward's wife Elizabeth Lady Coke and all his family being within the same house in fear &c., stole therefrom a crimson velvet vallance for a bed laid with gold lace worth ten pounds, two greene cushions wrought with silver worth eight pounds, three tawny velvet cushions laid with silver lace worth twelve shillings, a cushion of tawney velvet imbroydered with silver worth three pounds, two covers for stooles of tawney velvett imbroydered with silver worth three pounds, twelve yardes of fringe of silver worth five pounds, a yellow curtaine of 'say' worth twenty shillings, and a curtaine of silke worth five pounds, of the goods and chattels of the said Sir Edward Coke knt. Found 'Guilty,' Nathaniel Binckes was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 4 Sept., 20 James I.

27 SEPTEMBER, 20 JAMES I.—Coroner's Inqusition-post-mortem, taken at Harrow co. Midd. on view of the body of James Barnett, there lying dead and slain; With Verdict of Jurors, that on the 19th inst. William Page late of Harrowe aforesaid yoman, and master of the said James Barnett, sent him and another man, named Richard Redman, also a servant of the same William Page, to cart dung from a place called "the Weild" across the common field to another place called Sudburrie in Harrowe, and that on going to overlook his said servants at their labour, he perceaved their cart to stick fast in the mire of the same common field out of which the horses thereof were unable to draw the same cart, and also saw the two men to have taken the horses out of the cart, and to be returning home leaving the loaded cart so sticking fast in the mire, whereupon he said to the two men "Lubberly fellows are you that cannot shoote your loade and fill it againe," to which words they replied by saying, "But you keepe such jades and if you will have it filled againe you shall doe it yourselfe;" and That thereupon, intending to turne back the horses and putte them into the carte again, the said William Page took the forehorse by the head, and the better to lead the horse threwe from him a handbill which he had in his hand, That the handbill thus thrown away with no malicious purpose by mischance struck James Barnett on the back of his head, breaking his skull, and giving a mortal wound, of which he died on the 25th inst.; and That so by misfortune and against his will William Page thus killed the said James Barnett; the Jurors further saying that, at the time of perpetrating this involuntary homicide William Page had goods and chattels to the value of ninety-nine pounds, now in the keeping of the inhabitants of Harrowe.—Also, on the same file, the True Bill that, at Harrowe co. Midd. on the said 19th day of September, 20 James I., William Page killed and slew James Barnett by giving him on the back of his head with a handbill a mortal blow, of

which he died on the 25th of the same month. At the bill's head appears the memorandum that he was found 'Guilty' at the Old Bailey of homicide by mischance; the note ending with these words, "Ca' pbt' patet ꝑ inquis'io'" = Catallorum probatum patet per Inquisicionem = Probate of Chattels appears by Inquisition. G. D. R., ..., 20 James I.

3 October, 20 James I.—Order touching the highways near the Red Bull in Clarkenwell.—Whereas Christofer Beeston, Thomas Hayward, Richard Perkins, Thomas Drew, Richard Harrison and Ellis Worth have bene heretofore presented at severall Sessions of the Peace for not repayringe the Highwayes neere the Red Bull in the parishe of Clarkenwell, and afterwards upon their peticion, at the Sessions of the Peace holden secundo die Octobris anno Regni Regis Jacobi decimo quinto (viz. 2 Oct. 15 James I.), the Court taking notice of the great charge they had bene at in repayringe the said waies, It was ordered that further proces shold be staied upon those presentmentes, But forasmuch as the footewaies neere the said Red Bull, which ought to be repaired by the persons aforenamed are nowe very farre out of repayre, and they doe obstinatelie refuse to amende the same, It is therefore Ordered that Proces de Novo be awarded against them upon the former presentments. S. P. Reg.

26 October, 20 James I.—True Bill that, at Goldinglane in St. Giles's-without-Creplegate co. Midd. on the said day, Alice Connoway late of the said lane spinster feloniously exposed and uttered a certain piece of false money, made of tynne and other false metals in the likeness of the money called Queen Elizabeth Halfe-Shillinges, she knowing the said piece of bad money to be false and counterfeit, when she uttered it. Alice Connoway was found 'Guilty.' No mention of sentence.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill for making and coining on the same aforesaid 26th of October, at Goldinglane co. Midd., eight pieces of false and counterfeit money made in the likeness of Queene Elizabethes shillinges, against Richard Price late of Golding lane aforesaid and his wife Mary. Putting themselves 'Not Guilty,' Richard and Mary were acquitted; Richard however being required to find sureties for his good behaviour. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 20 James I.

4 November, 20 James I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's-in-Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, Erasmus Brooke late of Westminster aforesaid labourer stole one silver trencher plate worthy thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Reverend Father in Christ John Bishop of Lincoln, Lord Keeper of the Great Seal. Found 'Guilty,' Erasmus Brooke asked for the book, read like a clerk and was branded. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 20 James I.

8 November, 20 James I.—True Bill that, in the highway at

Hackney co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Halleley late of the said parish gentleman assaulted William Clarke, and killed and *murdered* him with "a knife," by giving him with the said weapon on the left breast a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly. Acquitted of murder, but found 'Guilty' of manslaughter, Edward Halleley asked for the book and read it. No mention is made of branding. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 20 James I.

24 NOVEMBER, 20 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Rattcliffe co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Thomas Slater late of Rattcliffe aforesaid yoman broke into the dwelling-house of John Dod, and stole therefrom "duas tunicas *anglice* mandillians" worth five shillings, a paire of sheeres worth two shillings, "et unum colobium *anglice* one jerkin" worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of the aforesaid John Dod. At the foot of this bill appears a clerical memorandum that at the Gaol Delivery for Middlesex made on 12 Jan. next to come, the said Thomas Slater was indicted by the name of Robert Johns. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 20 James I.

4 DECEMBER, 20 JAMES I.—Order touching Disorderly Houses in Saffron Hill.—And Whereas also in the said Peticion (*i.e.* the petition against the butchers of the same locality) Complainte is made that the next Lane adjoininge Fieldlane commonly called Saffronhill hath of longe time beene and still is much pestered with divers immodest lascivious and shamles weomen generally reputed for notorious and common whores, Who are entertained into divers houses for base and filthy lucre sake akreweing to the private benefett of the Landlords and Tenauntes of such houses by the meanes of such women, Who doe usually sitt at the doores of the said houses, And by their wanton and impudent behaviour doe allure and shamefully call in unto them such as passe by that way, to the great corruption of youth and others in their manners and conversacions, and to the intollerable terrour and disquiett of all the Inhabitauntes dwelling thereaboutes, by reason of the manifold riottes routes affaires and breaches of the Kinges peace aswell by night as by day committed and done by such dangerous and insolent persons as frequent the companies of such women, Itt is also Ordered by this Courte and so Commaunded,—That the said officers shall informe themselves of all such Landlordes and Tenauntes who for the respecte aforesaid do harbour or sufferre to bee abidinge in their houses such kinde of women, and the Names of such Landlordes and Tenauntes together with their professions and dwelling-places to present at the next Sessions of the Peace to bee holden for the Countie of Middlesex soe made, And if it shall happen any Alehousekeepers to bee offendours in this kinde, That the said officers doe at the same Sessions likewise present their names with the names of the

women they soe entertaine, That aswell the one as the other may in Lawe bee proceeded withall as to Justice shall appertaine, As they will answere the contrary at their perill, And for prevencion of Connivance and partiallity by the said officers in this behalfe, Itt is Further Required by this Courte that the said Inhabitauntes bee Overseers of the said officers from tyme to tyme in the Execucion of this service, and not only stirre them upp to the carefull performance thereof, but also bee (as occasion shall serve) aideinge councellinge and directing them in the same, And to informe the Courte at the said Sessions of any the premises or other necessary circumstances conducing to the same, which shalbe omitted by the said officers, As also of any neglect, connivence, or corrupcion committed or suffered by them or any of them. By the Court. G. D. Reg.

4 DECEMBER, 20 JAMES I.—Order touching butchers trading on the Lord's Day.—Whereas a peticion hath bene exhibited vnto this Courte by the most sufficient and substantiall inhabitantes of Feildlane and Saffron hill shewed [? shewing] the great disorder used and committed by the butchers dwellinge there by keeping open markettes selling and uttering their flesh upon the Sabaoth, both before and in the time of divine service to y^e high displeasure of Almightie God, the great scandall of government and the generall and common Annoyaunce aswell of the Inhabitantes there as of all other his Majesties subjectes to and fro that way and especially to the church passinge, which annoyaunce doth arise by reason of the narrownes and streightnes of the place, in which respect and for divers other inconveniencyes it is held altogether to bee unfitt for a shambles or markett-place :—For the Reformacion whereof it is by this Courte ordered and straightly commaunde[d] that the Constables and other officers of that place shall give streight charge, and particular warninge to euerye butcher there dwellinge that from henceforth none of them within that Lane or place doe open his shoppes windowes or hang out any flesh att his stall on the Sabboath Day to bee sould; And if any butcher his wife or servauntes shall after warninge given therein offend against this Order, That the said Constables or other officers shall apprehend such offendors and bringe them before some of His Majesties Justices of Peace of this Countye to enter into recognisance to his Majesties use to appeare at the then next Gaole Deliuerye to be holden for this Countie of Midd., Then and there to answere there contemptes and further to bee dealt withall as to Justice shall apperteine. G. D. Reg.

13 DECEMBER, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before William Duckett esq. J.P., of Francis Bowles of St. Botolph's Aldersgate London skinner, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Francis Bowles's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to give

evidence against Alexander Whettstone, "suspected to steale from the Earle of Lincolne one gould cupp and two pound of tobacco." G. D.R., ..., 20 James I.

18 DECEMBER, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Duckett esq. J.P., of George Foster of St. Andrew's Holborne inholder and Gregory Hilliard of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields victualler, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Robert Freeman of Alisburie co. Bucks caryer in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Robert Freeman's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer "for driving a waggon with fower wheeles and seven horses."—Also, on the same file, three similar set of Recognizances, for the appearance of John Caryer of the city of Oxford caryer, and two other common carriers, for driving horses or horses and oxen in numbers forbidden by the King's proclamation. G. D. R., ..., 20 James I.

30 DECEMBER, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Ronald Maddox of Salsbery Court in Fleete Street in the city of London taylor and John Thompsone of Bowlane in St. Aldermary in London taylor, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Richard Peagott bodymaker at the next Session of the Peace, "to aunswer the complaint of Mr. Gunnell the Player." G. D. R., ..., 20 James I.

15 JANUARY, 20 JAMES I.—Order touching Teams drawing carriages upon the Highways.—Whereas since His Majesties Proclamasion against Carriers and Wagonners that bringe great loades to the Citie of London from manye partes of this Kingdome with aboue v horses in a teame to the decaie of his Majesties Highewayes, many haue notwithstandinge by subtiltie instead of horses drawen their said Loades with oxen and horses above the said nomber, thinkinge thereby to avoyde the danger of the said Proclamacion; It is nowe ordered and soe determined that from henceforth three oxen shalbe taken in that case for two horses, and iiii^{or}. oxen for three horses and soe after such rate. S. P. Reg.

15 JANUARY, 20 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Margaret in Westminster co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Thomas Tempeste labourer, John Boulton yoman, William Clapham yoman, Edward Rawsome yoman and Gamaliel Alsoppe yoman, all five late of Westminster aforesaid, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Most Noble William Earl Darbie, and putting the said Earl's wife Elizabeth Countess Darbie and all the said Earl's family being in the said dwellinghouse in fear and peril, stole therefrom one silver chafing-dish worth thirty shillings, a silver sugar-box worth thirty shillings, two silver-gilt bolles with silver-gilt covers worth five pounds, foure parcell-gilt silver tunnes worth four pounds, two silver flagons worth three

pounds, three silver saltes worth three pounds, thyrtie silver trencher plates worth fifteen pounds, "thirteene Apostle silver spoones" worth forty shillings, twelve plaine silver spoones worth ten shillings, one silver Bason worth five pounds, one silver ewer worth . . . pounds, "et duas patinas argenti *anglice* two great silver voyders" worth ten pounds, of the goods and chattels of the said Most Noble William, Earl Darbie. Found 'Guilty,' John Boulton, Edward Rawsome and Gamaliel Alsoppe were sentenced to be hung. Thomas Tempeste and William Clapham were at large. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 20 James I.

17 JANUARY, 20 JAMES I.—Order touching Lord North's purpose to cut down the Weild Wood in Harrowhill co. Midd.—Forasmuch as the Right Hon^{ble} Dudley Lord North informed this Courte that his Lordship haveinge lately had a desire to sell and cutt downe the Wood (*sic*) lyeing and being within the parishe of Harrowhill in the county of Middlesex, Whereof his Lordship is both Lord and Owner; In which Woodes (*sic*) diverse of his Lordship's Customary Tenauntes and other Inhabitantes there bee commoners did not longe since call together the more parte of the said Tenauntes and Inhabitauntes being Commoners and upon his Lordship's assembly and meetinge with the said Tenauntes and Inhabitauntes did signifie vnto them his said intent and desire, and then and there moved them to the severinge divideing setting out meeting and bound (*sic*) of the Fourthe Parte of the said wood called Weild Wood, according to the forme of the statute in that case made and provided, For and to the doeinge and effectinge whereof the said Lord North and the said Tenauntes and Inhabitauntes could not nor did then consent and agree, In regard whereof His Lordship made request and suite unto this Courte that they would bee pleased to appoint two Justices of Peace of this County according to the Statutes in that case likewise provided to doe and performe on their partes what the said statute herein prescribeth and commaundeth;—It is therefore in this open Quarter Sessions by the Justices assembled now Ordered and they doe appointe that Sir John Bingley knt., Ralfe Hawtrey and Edward Carre esqrs. three of his Majesties Justices of Peace of this countye or any two of them not beinge of the kinde alliance counsell and fee of the said Lord North shall effectually proceed to doe, execute and perfourme What the Lawe in this case further prescribeth and commaundeth them.—By the Court. G. D. Reg.—It is noteworthy, that, though entered in the G. D. Reg., this Order was made at a General Session of the Peace; and that the same G. S. P. is spoken of as "this open Quarter Sessions," though it was not the practice of the Justices of the Peace for Middlesex to hold more than *two*, and had not for generations held more than *three*, General Sessions in the same year.

4 FEBRUARY, 20 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Goswell Street co. Midd. on the said day, George White late of Goswell Street aforesaid laborer stole twentie thousand tacke nayles worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Joan Parkes. Found 'Guilty,' George White pleaded his clergy, read the book and was branded. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 20 James I.

14 FEBRUARY, 20 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Simon Muskett esq. J.P., of Edward Newton of St. Martyn's Lane London merchant-tayler, in the sum of ten pounds, and Ralphe Hopkyns of Rosemarylane co. Midd. tayler, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Ralphe Hopkyns's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer to a charge of "being a comon dogg-stealer and" of having "secretlye taken away from John Warner a spaniell dogg with a coller about his necke." G. D. R., 19 Feb., 20 James I.

6 MARCH, 20 JAMES I.—True Bill that John (*sic*) Gill late of Clerkenwell co. Midd. feltmaker, on the said day at Clarkenwell aforesaid maliciously devised and wrote a turbulent and rebellious (rebelliosu') writing, running in these words, "Mr. Blackster (*sic*) So it is that vppon Monday last it . . . . to be uppon your stage intendinge noe hurte to any one, Wheere I was greeuously wounded in the head as may appeare, And in the surgeones handes who is to have x*s.* for the cure, and in the meane tyme, my Mr. [Master] to giue me maintenaunce . . . . greate losse and hinderance, And therefore in kindnes I desire you to giue mee satisfaccion seeing I was wounded by your owne hand . . . . weapon. If you refuse then looke to your selfe and avoyde the daunger which shall this day ensue upon your Company and House For . . . . as you can, for I am a Feltmakers prentice and have made it knowne to at the least one hundred and fortye of our . . . . who are all here present readie to take revenge vppon you vnles willingly you will give present satisfaction. Consider there . . . . thinke fittinge, And as you have a care for your owne safeties, so let me have Answere forthwith," and that Further, to give effect to the malicious purpose expressed in this letter the said John Gill and a certain Roger . . . . late of Clarkenwell aforesaid felt-maker, with other disturbers of the Peace to the number of one hundred persons on the said day assembled riotously at Clerkenwell aforesaid to the terror and disquiet of persons dwelling there.—Notes on the bill show that the matter was postponed to the next Session, and that at yet later Session viz. on 9 July 21 James I. (John Gyll failing to appear even as he failed to appear at the last Session of Gaol Delivery) Roger . . . . put himself 'Not Guilty' and was acquitted, and that Richard Gyll gave evidence on the side of Richard Baxter. The numerous indicatory points in the above transcript of the threat-

ening letter will enable the reader to conceive how greatly the bill is defaced. G. D. R., 25 April, 21 James I.

27 AUGUST, 21 JAMES I.—Order that Edward Skelton aged four years, the son of Edward Skelton "one of y^e pages to the Kinges Majestie" be reconveyed to the parish of St. Margaret's Westminster from Endfeid co. Midd., to which last-named parish he was late unduly sent[by the Churchwardens and Overseers of St. Margaret's aforesaid, and that the said Churchwardens and Overseers "receive the said Edward againe, and maintaine and provide for him accordinge to ye Lawe." S. P. Reg.

2 OCTOBER, 21 JAMES I.—Order (made at Michaelmas G. S. P., Westminster), "that from henceforth the Treasurers for the mahemed Soldiers shall not give any money out of that stock to any Souldier which shall bring any passports or testimonialls vnles it shall manifestly appeare to the Treasurer, that he shall worthily deserve to be releaved and that his passport or testimoniall be duely obteyned and procured"; It having been discovered that much of the money raised for the relief of maimed soldiers has in late years "beene given hand over heade without any examinacion to whomsoever resorted unto" the said Treasurers under pretence of being soldiers, "whereby the money collected for that purpose was unduly and unadvisedly given to divers persons, whoe brought counterfett pasports letters and testimonialls from beyond the seas." S. P. Reg.

23 DECEMBER, 21 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, William Sleeper late of St. Andrew's aforesaid, by force and hurtfully took and carried away Mary Nudigate, only daughter and coheir of Thomas Nudigate late of Nudigate co. Surrey esquire, she being under sixteen years of age and as a ward being during her minority in the possession of Henry Dorrill esq., and afterwards without the assent of the said Henry Dorrill contracted marriage with the same Mary Nudigate on the 24th of the said December at St. James's-in-Clerkenwell. William Sleeper was at large G. D. R., 9 April, 22 James I.

29 DECEMBER, 21 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Nicholas Kempe knt. J.P., of Robert Wade gentleman and Roger Beane shoemaker, both of Seacole Lane in St. Sepulchre's London, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Alexander Cottrell of London merchant-taylor, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Alexander Cottrell's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for breaking into my Lord of London's groundes at Fulham within his mote neere his dwelling-house there to kill and take his conies." G. D. R., 15 Jan., 21 James I.

13 JANUARY, 21 JAMES I.—Ordered, that "henceforth noe person

or persons which shall be convented before any of the said Justices of the Peace and accused for bawdrye or whoredom shalbe lett to baile, unles he or they can finde two sufficient househoulders, whereof one of them be a subsidie man, to enter into a recognizance to his Majesties use, for his or theire personall appearance at the next Session of the Peace." In the preamble to this order mention is made of "the many lewd and loose percons dwelling neere unto the skirts of the city of London within the County of Midd. in Turnemill Street and other places, who keepe common and notorious brothell houses and harboure and entertaine divers impudent and infamous queanes &c." S. P. Reg.

5 FEBRUARY, 21 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Roger Horton esq. J.P., of George Underwood of Fanshawe Streete draper, Edmund Iverson of St. Buttolls-without-Bushipgate haberdasher, Nathaniell Weller of Fleete Streete gentleman, and John Perry of St. Buttolls aforesaid merchaunt taylor, all four in the sum of ten pounds; For the appearance of the said George Underwood and John Perry at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "to answer for cheating Francis Brough of an imbrodered pettecote of the value of 300 li." G. D. R, 18 Feb., 21 James I.

20 FEBRUARY, 21 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Lewes Lewkenor knt. J.P., of Richard Askew victualler and Francis Salter silkweaver, both of St. Giles's-without-Creplegate, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Richard Lambert of St. Sepulchre's yeoman, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said Richard Lambert's appearance "at the next Sessions to answer the complaint of Richard Warner, Master of the Kinges Barge, beinge by him suspected to have pickt his pockett, and to have taken away his purse with fiftene poundes of golde in itt." G. D. R., 9 April, 22 James I.

23 FEBRUARY, 21 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Longe late of St. Giles's aforesaid labourer stole a weather sheep worth sixteen shillings, of the goods and chattels of Rose Hart widow. Confessing the indictment John Longe asked for the book, read it, and was branded. G. D. R., 9 April, 22 James I.

24 FEBRUARY, 21 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Chancery Lane co. Midd. on the said day and from that day till the 8th of April, 22 James I., Usall Perry, Edward Smith, John Wotten, Richard Chaney, William Lambe, Nicholas Olliver, George Howland and John Cotterell, all eight of the said lane yomen, received into their said dwelling-houses "subtenentes anglice inmates cum suis familiis et eosdem subtenentes custodiverunt et quilibet eorum custodivit . . . . ad magnum periculum inficiendi diversos inhabitancium ibidem cum pestilencia et aliis morbis" = inmates with their families and kept the same sub-

tenents . . . . to the great peril of infecting divers of those dwelling there with the plague and other diseases. S. P. R., 12 May, 22 James I. This Session of the Peace was held at Hickes Hall on the said day of May. The file in its present state has no calendar or charge-sheet, but the indictments preserved in the packet—indictiments for breaches of the peace, selling ale without licence, keeping brothels, harbouring inmates and other misdemeanours—show the comparatively trivial matters dealt with by the Justices.

19 MARCH, 21 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. Anthony Ellis late of St. Giles's aforesaid yoman and Humphrey Harecourt of the same parish yoman beat and maltreated Margaret Canwell wife of John Canwell.—Also, a True Bill against the same Anthony Ellis and Humphrey Harecourt, for assaulting beating and wounding, at the same parish and on the same day, Jeremiah Harris, constable of the said parish, when in the performance of his duty.—Convicted of the assaults on Margaret Canwell and the Constable, Anthony Ellis was fined twenty-five pounds, and taken back (retro prehensus) for a year and a day, for each assault. Acquitted of the assault on Margaret, but convicted of the assault on the constable, Humphrey Harecourt was fined forty pounds, and taken back for a year and a day. G. D. R., 9 April, 22 James I.

20 MARCH, 21 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Antony Arrington late of the said parish yoman stole a silver bowle worth forty shillings. Found 'Guilty,' Antony Arrington pleaded his clergy, read the book and was branded. G. D. R., 9 April, 22 James I.

21 MARCH, 21 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at the Savoy *alias* the Strand co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Richard Cotten and Walter Stokes, both of the Savoy aforesaid, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Anthony Stonier, and stole therefrom a diamond ringe worth three pounds, a greate signett ringe of gould with armes worth thirty shillings, two little gould ringes worth seven shillings, one other gould ringe worth two shillings, a faire pearle worth ten shillings, a gould bracelett with a flagon cheine with two peices of inambled worke worth four pounds, a silver bodkin worth one shilling, "unum galerum castorium anglice a beuer hatt worth forty shillings," a blacke silke sipers band worth two shillings, foure fine handkercheifes worth three shillings, a box of gould waightes worth four shillings, and eighty-seven pounds in numbered money, of the goods and chattels of Joyce Jefferies. Putting themselves 'Not Guilty' Richard Cotten and Walter Stokes were acquitted. G. D. R., 9 April, 22 James I.

25 MARCH, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, William Baynham late of the said parish

yoman stole a sword worth ten shillings and ten handkerchiefs worth five shillings. Found 'Guilty' William Baynham asked for the book, read it and was branded. G. D. R., 9 April, 22 James I.

9 APRIL, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Nathaniel Tindall *alias* Grindall late of Whitechappell co. Midd. yoman killed and murdered his wife Joan Tindall *alias* Grindall by striking her on the throat and left breast with a knife, and so giving her two mortal wounds of which she then and there died instantly. At the head of the bill this memorandum, "Cogn Sus p'pe domum ubi perpetravit murdrum." Confessing the indictment Nathaniel Tindall *alias* Grindall was sentenced to be hung near the house where he committed the murder. G. D. R., 17 Jan., 22 James I.

20 MAY, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. on the said day, George Lewis late of the said parish yeoman killed and murdered William Sharpe, by giving him in the belly with a sword a mortal wound, of which he died on the 22nd day of the same month. Putting himself 'Not Guilty' of Murder, George Lewis was acquitted of Murder and convicted of Manslaughter. G. D. R., 25 June, 22 James I.

25 MAY, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Westminster co. Midd. in the night of the said day, George Dugdale and Edward Coleman, both late of Westminster aforesaid labourers, broke burglariously into the house of Sir John Byrom knt., and stole therefrom three pewter (plumbeos) pye-plates worth eight shillings, two voyder dishes worth ten shillings and eighteene other "discos plumbeos" *anglice* pewter dishes worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Sir John Byrom, knt. Putting himself 'Not Guilty' George Dugdale was acquitted. Found 'Not Guilty' of burglary but 'Guilty' of felonious stealing, Edward Coleman asked for the book, read it and was branded. G. D. R. 25 June, 22 James I.

27 MAY, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther, esq. J.P., of Edward Patchet of Carterlayne London cordwayner and William Carpenter of Artillerylayne chaundler, in the sum of twenty pounds each; for the appearance of Joyce Lyde, wife of William Lyde of Fosterlayne chaundler, at the next Session of the Peace, she having been "taken wandering about twelve of y^e clock in y^e night tyme in y^e companie of a young man by y^e Watch of Grubstreet." G. S. P. R., Midsummer, 22 James I.

29 MAY, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Fulham co. Midd. on the said day, Andrew Symons late of the said parish labourer, stole an iron chest worth ten shillings, a silver bason worth eight pounds, a silver ewer worth seven pounds, a silver-gilt salt worth five pounds, and ten silver spoons worth fifty shillings, being in the said chest, of the goods

and chattels of Sir John Gill knt. Putting himself 'Not Guilty' Andrew Symons was acquitted. G. D. R., 25 June, 22 James I.

29 MAY, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir John Leman knt. J.P., of John Hooper of St. Margaret's-in-Westminster, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said John Hooper's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, in the sum of twenty pounds, to give evidence against George Dugdale and Edward Coleman "for breaking into Sir John Byrom's house at Westminster." G. D. R., 25 June, 22 James I.

29 MAY, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of William Harris of Aldersgatestreet London, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of Wyman Bassome gentleman at the next Session of the Peace, and for his good behaviour in the mean time, he having been "taken walking vpp and downe in y^e streets about two of y^e clock in y^e night tyme by y^e Watch of Grubstreet and charged by Francis Lenton to have his beever hatt." G. S. P. R., Midsummer, 22 James I.

30 MAY, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Richard Face of Oxford gentleman and Francis Lenton of Grays Inn co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Francis Lenton at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, and for his good conduct in the mean time, he having been "taken about two o'clock in y^e night by y^e Watch of Grubstreet, and to answer the complaint of Wyman Bassome gentleman concerning a beever hatt which he sayth Mr. Lenton tooke from him." G. S. P. R., Midsummer, 22 James I.

1 JUNE, 22 James I.—Recognizance, taken before William Daniell esq. J.P., of Anthony Carter *alias* Church of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Anthony Church's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, there to prosecute a bill of indictment against Joseph Hudlestone esq. being accused to be a Seminarie Priest and to be a common seduser of His Majestie's people from their religion."—Also, on the same file, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace; For the appearance of John Clarke, tailor, his wife Isabel Clarke and Katherine Church, wife of Anthony Church, all of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. at the next Gaol Delivery to give evidence against the same Joseph Huddlestone. G. D. R. 25 June, 22 James I.

12 JUNE, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Richard Ashtoun of Oldstreet co. Midd. blacksmith and John Mathews of St. Johnstreet co. Midd. nayler, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Alice Carter widdow at the next General Session of the Peace, to answer to a charge of "having lyved

incontinently for y^e space of a yeere and more with one Anthony Gale under colour of being married unto him." G. S. P. R., Midsummer, 22 James I.

12 JUNE, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Allen Apsley knt. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of William Paxall gentleman and Robert Ewbanck vintner, both of St. Katherine's near the Tower of London, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Anthony Whaley of the same precinct of St. Katherine gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Anthony Whaley's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer to such matters as shall be charged against him "by Samuell Baker gentleman belonging to the Prince's Court."—G. S. P. R., Midsummer (23 June) 22 James I.—It should be observed that this is the first Midsummer General Session of the Peace Roll, to be found amongst the Middlesex MSS. Only a portion of the wrapper remains, and this defaced fragment of the wrapper does not in its present state show where the Session was held. As the fragmentary roll has lost its calendar, the editor can give no general view of the charges on which the Justices of the Peace adjudicated.

19 JUNE, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Allen Apsley knt. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of Thomas Ravening of the Liberty of the said Tower, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Ravening's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to prefer an indictment and "prosecute the same against one Thomas Holdich for certeine speeches which the said Holdich is there bound to answer concerning the late Queene Elizabeth and His present Majestie." G. D. R., 25 June, 22 James I.

18 JULY, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, on the said day at High Holborne co. Midd., John Whittakers and Abraham Allen *alias* Pendleborough both late of High Holborne aforesaid yomen stole and carried away "unam picturam deauratam anglice a picture with a case of silver" worth twenty shillings, another picture with a case of ebonye worth twenty shillings, a scarfe embrodered with silver worth ten shillings, a gould hatband worth . . . shillings, a paire of greene silke stockinges worth ten shillings, "unam pixidem deauratam anglice a silver ciuett box" worth twenty shillings, four paire of silke stockinges worth forty shillings, a gould quoife worth fifteen shillings, "un' plagul' anglice a croseclothe" worth fifteen shillings, a blacke silke scarfe embroydered with silver worth twenty shillings, "un' galeric' anglice a gould hatband" worth five shillings, "duas pursas anglice two purses" worth ten shillings, a picture with a silver case worth twenty shillings, another picture with a case of ebony worth five shillings, a gould seale with a stone in it worth ten shillings,

a silver tablet worth thirty shillings, a gould ringe worth five shillings, a head-bracelett of gould enambled sett with twenty-three sparkes of diamondes worth eighty pounds, an eare jewell set with seven sparkes of diamondes worth ten . . ., a crosse sett with nine green sparkes of diamondes worth thirty shillings, a rose-jewell sett with seven rubies worth ten pounds, an eare jewell of pearle with a harte of gould worth . . . ., a "little chaine of gould diamond cutt" worth five pounds, a silver picture worth twenty shillings, a purse of glasse bugle worth five shillings, "one paire of knifes with redd haftes and damaske" worth five shillings, "a knife with a silver and jeate hafte" worth two shillings, four paire of ribban roses worth four shillings, a paire of spangle roses worth five shillings, a silver chaine with a paire of silver flowers worth . . . . shillings, a silke and silver woven ribban with five knoppes of silver worth ten shillings, a bracelet worth a shilling, three "quarters of fine cambricke" worth five shillings, "an old crimson wire girdle" worth two shillings, "one old silver and gould hatband" worth one shilling, "a paire of . . . . garters with gould and silver spangle lace" worth five shillings, two cambricke handkercheifes . . . . bone lace" worth five shillings, a glasse frame of silver guilte enambled with . . . ." worth . . . ., a cambricke smocke sleeve edged with bone lace worth two shillings, a blacke enameled gould ringe worth fifteen shillings, a jewell with nine diamondes and three pendantes hangeinge at it worth ten pounds, a feather-jewel worth three pounds, and one hundred and fifty pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of a certain Venetia Standeley. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' John Whittakers was acquitted. Found 'Guilty,' Abraham Allen *alias* Pendleborough asked for the book, could not read it, and was sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., 17 Jan., 22 James I.

29 JULY, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Islington co. Midd. on the said day, Anne Muskett late of the said parish spinster killed and murdered Clement Harrison, a girl of the age of eight years, by seizing the said Clement with both hands, and throwing her "in quoddam flumen vocatum the newe River." Acquitting her of Murder, the Jury found that she was a lunatic, and whilst 'non compos mentis' had drowned the said Clement Harrison. G. D. R., 17 Jan., 22 James I.

30 JULY, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Duckett esq. J.P., of Henry Theodoricke of . . . . in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Henry Theodoricke's appearance at the next Session . . . . for Middlesex, to give evidence "against John Senton for wishing confusion to our armie now gon into the Lowe Cuntries." S. P. R. . . . . . 22 James I.

24 AUGUST, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Simon Mus-

kett esq. J.P., of John Hooper of Ratcliffe joyner, in the sum of ten pounds, and Thomas Cox of the same place carver, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Thomas Cox's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace, "to answere for dividing one house into seaven tenements, and in the meane tyme to do his endevor to avoyde inmates." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 22 James I.

1 SEPTEMBER, 22 JAMES I.—Order for the correction of a runaway apprentice.—Forasmuch as it appeared to this Court this present day that Robert Ratee, the sonne of John Ratee labourer, being bound an apprentice according to the lawe by the Churchwardens and Overseers of the poore of the parishe of Iver in the county of Bucks. to Sir John Lawrence knight, hath departed without licence out of His Master's service, and doth obstinatelie refuse to serve him,—It is therefore Ordered that the said Robert Ratee shalbe committed to the House of Correction for this County and there to contynewe untill he shall become bound with good sureties to his said Master, to serve oute his tyme according to his said indentures and to be of good behaviour. S. P. Reg.

9 SEPTEMBER, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Francis Williamson esq. J.P., of Edward Fleetwood of Lyncolns Inn co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Edward Fleetwood's appearance at the next Session of . . . . for Middlesex, to give evidence against Thomas Hoskins "for suspicion of breaking open of two chambers in Lincolnes Inn, the one Mr. Thomas Wentworth's chamber and taking from thence three gownes and the other being Mr. George Scott's chamber, and with taking from thence the better parte of three gownes." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 22 James I.

20 SEPTEMBER, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Alice Herstbye of the said parish spinster stole one pair of sheets worth forty shillings, a pewter chamber pott worth two shillings, and one pecke of flower worth twelve pence, of the goods and chattels of Sir Edward Leeche knt. Putting herself 'Not Guilty,' Alice Herstbye was acquitted. G. D. R., 17 Jan., 22 James I.

22 SEPTEMBER, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Henry Banister esq. J.P., of Nicholas Hatch of Goldinge Lane co. Midd. coachmaker, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Nicholas Hatch's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for breaking of gates at Stoke Newington in devyne service tyme." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 22 James I.

25 SEPTEMBER, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Simon Muskett esq. J.P., of Thomas Reynolds chandler and Henry Garrett

needle-maker, both of Whitechappell co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and Richard Harris of Whitechappell victuler, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Richard Harris's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answere "for devideinge one house into 3 tenements and letting them to 3 men and their wives as Inmates." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 22 James I.

27 SEPTEMBER, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Saunderson, esq. J.P., of Richard Tompson gunsmith and Edward Bendy laborer, both of Eastsmithfeild co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Walter Caine of Eastsmithfeild aforesaid laborer, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Walter Caine's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for abusing the Wardens and Company of the Barber Surgeons." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 22 James I.

30 SEPTEMBER, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before John Bayliffe . . . . of John George of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields taylor, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said John George at the next Gaole Delivery for Middlesex, to prefer and prosecute an indictment against Judith Musgrove, wife of Henry Musgrove of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, "for breaking into his house in the night, and for there violently assaulting and beating his wife soe outrageously, as that thereof shortly after she dyed." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 22 James I.

2 OCTOBER, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Francis Williamson esq, J.P., of Thomas Buckle of St. Dunstan's-in-le-West yeoman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Buckle's appearance at the next Session of . . . . for Middlesex, to "indite prosecute and give evidence against Edward Muggeridge, for seducing away his servants from their religion." G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 22 James I.

6 OCTOBER, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before William Daniell esq. J.P., of Edward Irby of the parish of Allhallowes London grocer, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Edward Irby's appearance at the next Gaole Deliuery for Middlesex, to give "evidence against Elizabeth Paine concerning the felonious stealing of a peece of imbrodered Peropus from the Right Hon$^{ble.}$ the Earle of Bridgwater and by her sold to the said Irby." S. P. R. . . . . . 22 James I.

20 OCTOBER, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Heston co. Midd. on the said day, Hewes Gower late of Heston aforesaid labourer stole one wether sheep worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of Henry Dewell, gentleman. Confessing the indictment, Hewes Gower pleaded his clergy, read the book and was branded. G. D. R., ... 22 James I.

22 OCTOBER, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Edmonton co. Midd. on the said day, Samuel Sawyer and William Sawyer, both late of

Edmonton aforesaid laborers, stole and carried away one ewe sheepe worth eight shillings, of the goods and chattels of a certain Edward Bilcock. Over Samuel Sawyer's name in the first line of the indictment, appears the memorandum " Po se cul ad x^d. ca null flag."= Putting himself on trial Samuel Sawyer was found ' Guilty ' of stealing to the value of ten pence, had no chattels for forfeiture and was sentenced to be whipt. Over William Sawyer's name, the clerk wrote between the first and second lines of the bill " Po se cul et vt supra " = Puts himself &c. ; ' Guilty,' and as above. Both the culprits were flogged for an offence that, had the law been enforced strictly, would have sent them both to the gallows. G. D. R. . . . . . 22 James I.

23 OCTOBER, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Saunderson esq. J.P., of William Brooke of St. Michael's, Bashinshaw London smith and Stephen Hosier of St. James's Westminster, in the sum of forty pounds each ; For the appearance of Dorothy Turner at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer " for cruelly beatinge and abusinge her husband Anthony Turner." S. P. R. . . 22 James I.

30 OCTOBER, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Nicholas Finche late of Pettycote Lane in the said parish yoman stole two boxes worth two-pence and sixty-six stones called diamonds worth a hundred pounds, of the goods and chattels of Peter Requesence. Nicholas Finche put himself ' Not Guilty,' but his trial was deferred by order of the Court, because he was indicted for the same offence in London. G. D. R. . . . . 22 James I.

2 NOVEMBER, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before Charles Walcot esq. J.P., of Henry Gillingham and Joseph Bradford, both of Duckes Lane London glovers, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Thomas Collins also of Duckes Lane glover, in the sum of twenty pounds ; For the said Thomas Collins's good behaviour, and also for his appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer to " the complaint of the Officers of the Fortune plaiehouse." S. P. R. . . . . 22 James I.

8 NOVEMBER, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of James Squire and Simon Cooke both of Turmil streete bucklemakers, in the sum of twenty pounds each ; For the appearance of Sara Phillips at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex and in the mean time for her good behaviour, " she being a suspected whore and being one of the company that vpon the Sabboth Day was routously assembled at the Red Crosse in St. John's Streete to daunce for a garland." S. P. R. . . . . 22 James I.

20 NOVEMBER, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Turnemill Streete co.

Midd. on the said day, Joan Price late of the said street spinster stole one paire of sheetes worth three shillings, one rugg worth six shillings, and a blanckett worth eighteen pence, of the goods and chattels of Margaret Goodale, widow. Over her name at the bill's head appears this noteworthy memorandum "Po se cul ad ix^s ca null cre sedm form statut" = She puts herself 'Not Guilty,' is found 'Guilty' to nine shillings, is burnt according to the form of the Statute. G. D. R. . . . . 22 James I.

25 NOVEMBER, 22 JAMES I.—Recognizance, taken before Francis Wiliamson esq. J.P., of Peter Hitchins of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. yeoman, in the sum of ten pounds; For the appearance of the said Peter Hitchins at the next Session . . . . for Middlesex, to give evidence "against Richard Barken for suspicion of taking 4 Mellagstoone trees, 4 Apricock trees, 4 Plumm trees, 3 Nectren trees, and two May Cherrie trees forth of the garden of one Mr. Whitakers of Chisweeke." S. P. R. . . . . . 22 James I.

18 DECEMBER, 22 JAMES I. — True Bill that, at High Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Dethicke late of High Holborne laborer stole a graye mare worth twelve pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir John Colbrone knt. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Thomas Dethicke was acquitted. G. D. R., 17 Jan., 22 James I.

24 DECEMBER, 22 JAMES I. — True Bill that, at Harfeild co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Marke late of Harfeild aforesaid laborer stole six cows (kyne) worth three pounds each, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Alice Countess of Darby widow. Confessing the indictment, he pleaded his clergy and was branded. G. D. R., 17 Jan., 22 James I.

7 JANUARY, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's in Westminster, Brian Mackmahoon late of the said parish yoman stole one Spannish gold chaine worth ten pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir Robert Filmor knt. Found 'Guilty,' Brian Mackmahoon pleaded his clergy and was branded. G. D. R., 17 Jan., 22 James I.

17 JANUARY, 22 JAMES I.—True Bill that, at Islington co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Atkins late of Highgate yoman, and at that time sub-bailiff to Thomas Bancrofte gentleman Bailiff of the Right Reverend George by God's permission Bishop of London, within the said Bishop's manor of Barnesbury, assaulted and arrested Richard Hylton, and by colour of his said office extorted from him two shillings and fourpence. Putting himself 'Not Guilty' Robert Atkins was acquitted. G. D. R., 17 Jan., 22 James I.

17 JANUARY, 22 JAMES I.—Information, given by William Parkinson at the Session of the Peace held at Hickes' Hall in St. John's

Street on the said day, that between the 1st of August last past and the day of the giving of this information, Nathaniel Wall of Whetstone co. Midd. yoman, ingrossed and got into his hands one hundred quarters of wheat each quarter thereof being worth forty shillings, one hundred quarters of barley worth thirty shillings a quarter, one hundred quarters of mault worth twenty shillings a quarter, one hundred quarters of oats worth twenty shillings a quarter, one hundred quarters of peas worth thirty shillings a quarter, and a hundred quarters of beans worth thirty shillings a quarter, with the intention of reselling the same against the form of the Statute in that case provided.—The relative prices per quarter of these various lots of grain are so likely to occasion mistrust of the present copyist's accuracy, that it is well to assure the reader they have been transcribed exactly. S. P. R. (Hickes Hall), 17 Jan., 22 James I.

INDICTMENTS AND MATTERS OF RECORD TOUCHING CATHOLIC PRIESTS AND CERTAIN OF THEIR AIDERS AND ABETTORS.

Co?novit set Cur' avisar' vult de judicio reddend'.

(I.) I OCTOBER, 19 ELIZABETH.—Midd. ss: Juratores presentant
cognovit indictament'
pro domina Regina quod Thomas Metham nuper de parochia Sancti Andree in Holborn in Comitatu Middlesexie Clericus primo die Octobris anno regni domine Elizabethe dei gracia Anglie Francie et Hibernie Regine fidei defensoris &c. decimo nono apud parochiam Sancti Andree in Holborne predictam in Comitatu predicto voluntarie dixit usus fuit ac celebravit unam privatam missam contra formam cujusdam statuti anno regni dicte domine Regine nunc primo editi et provisi et contra pacem

po se cul set Cur vult advisari de judic'o reddend'.

po se
dicte domine Regine nunc Coronam et dignitatem suas, Et quod
cul set Cur vult avisari de judicio reddend' &c.
Margeria Anderson nuper de parochia Sancti Dunstani in occidentali London spinster tempore celebracionis misse predicte presens fuit apud parochiam Sancti Andree predictam in Comitatu predicto manutenens confortans et auxilians eundem Thomam Metham ad missam predictam celebrandam contra formam statuti predicti ac contra pacem dicte domine Regine nunc Coronam et dignitatem suas et in malum exemplum omnium aliorum ligeorum et subditorum dicte domine Regine &c. —— *Et postea scilicet ad Sessionem hic tentam xiii^{mo} die Februarii anno regni Regine Elizabethe vicesimo coram Johanni Episcopo London' Thoma domino Buckhurste Christophero Wrey milite Capitali Justiciario dicte domine Regine ad placita coram ipsa tenenda assignat' Roberto Mounson uno Justiciariorum dicte domine Regine de banco et Gilberto Gerrard armigero Atturnato dicte domine Regine generali, Justiciariis &c. consideratum est quod prefatus Thomas Metham et Margeria Anderson habeant penam statuti &c.* S. S. O. T. at Westminster, 22 Jan. and 13 Feb., 20 Eliz.

[In English.]

He confessed but the Court wishes to take counsel about giving judgment.

I OCTOBER, 19 ELIZABETH. Middlesex, to wit:—The Jurors for the
He confessed the indictment
Lady the Queen present that Thomas Metham late of St. Andrew's parish in Holborn in the county of Middlesex clerk on the first day of October in the nineteenth year of the reign of the Lady Elizabeth by

God's grace Queen of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. at the aforesaid parish of St. Andrew in Holborne in the aforesaid County voluntarily said used and celebrated one private mass against the form of a certain statute published and provided in the first year of the reign of the said Lady now Queen and against the peace

She puts herself

of the said Lady now Queen her Crown and dignity, And that Mar-

Guilty but the Court wishes to take Counsel about giving judgment

gery Anderson late of the parish of St. Dunstan in West London spinster at the time of the celebration of the aforesaid mass was present at the aforesaid St. Andrew's parish in the aforesaid County maintaining comforting and aiding the same Thomas Metham to celebrate the aforesaid mass against the form of the aforesaid statute and against the peace of the said Lady now Queen her Crown and dignity and to the bad example of all the other lieges and subjects of the said Lady the Queen &c. —— *And afterwards to wit at the Session held here on the 13th day of February in the twentieth year of the reign of Queen Elizabeth before John bishop of London Thomas Lord Buckhurste Sir Christopher Wrey knt. Chief Justice of the said Lady the Queen appointed for holding pleas before her Robert Mounson one of the Justices of the bench of the said Lady the Queen and Gilbert Gerard esq. attorney-general of the said Lady the Queen, Justices &c. it was adjudged that the aforesaid Thomas Metham and Margery Anderson should have the penalty of the statute &c.* S. S. O. T. at Westminster, 22 Jan. and 13 Feb., 20 Eliz.

She puts herself 'Guilty' but the Court wishes to take counsel about givin; judgment.

(2.) 1 DECEMBER, 20 ELIZABETH.—Midd. ss.: Juratores presentant pro domina Regina quod Thomas Metham nuper de parochia Sancti Andree in Holborne in Comitatu Middlesexie Clericus primo die Decembris anno regni domine Elizabethe dei gracia Anglie Francie et Hibernie Regine fidei defensoris &c. vicesimo apud parochiam Sancti Andree in Holborne in Comitatu predicto voluntarie dixit usus fuit et celebravit unam privatam missam contra formam statuti in hujusmodi casu nuper editi ac provisi ac contra pacem dicte domine Regine nunc coronam et dignitatem suas et in malum exemplum omnium aliorum ligeorum et subditorum dicte domine Regine &c.——*Et p'fat' Thomas Metham po se cul Io cons' est q^d. h'eat penam statuti &c.*= Et prefatus Thomas Metham ponit se Culpabilis Ideo consideratum est quod habeat penam statuti &c.=And the aforesaid Thomas Metham puts himself Not Guilty upon a Jury of the country, and the Jurors on their oath say that he is Guilty, Therefore it was decreed by the Court that he have the penalty of the statute &c. S. S. O. T. at Westminster, 22 Jan. and 13 Feb., 20 Eliz.

[In English.]

1 DECEMBER, 20 ELIZABETH. Middlesex, to wit:—The Jurors for the Lady the Queen present that Thomas Metham late of St. Andrew's

parish in Holborne in the County of Middlesex clerk on the first day of December in the twentieth year of the Lady Elizabeth by God's grace Queen of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. at the parish of St. Andrew in Holborne in the aforesaid County voluntarily said used and celebrated one private mass against the form of the statute in a case of this kind lately published and provided and against the peace of the said Lady now Queen her crown and dignity and to the bad example of all the other lieges and subjects of the said Lady the Queen &c.—*And the aforesaid Thomas Metham puts himself Guilty Therefore it was adjudged that he have the penalty of the statute &c.* S. S. O. T., at Westminster, 22 Jan. and 13 Feb., 20 Eliz.

(3.) 8 DECEMBER, 20 ELIZABETH.—Midd. ss : Juratores presentant pro domina Regina quod Elinora Brome uxor Christoferi Brome nuper de Islington in Comitatu Middlesexie Militis octavo die Decembris anno regni domine Elizabethe dei gracia Anglie Francie et Hibernie Regine fidei defensoris &c. vicesimo apud Islington predictam in Comitatu predicto recepit et acceptavit de quadam Domina Pawlett vidua sorore sua quoddam signum vocatum a token nuncupatum an Agnus Dei asportatum in hoc regnum Anglie de sede romana ea intencione ad signum predictum utendum, Et eadem Elinora Brome postea scilicet predicto octavo die Decembris anno regni dicte domine Regine nunc vicesimo supradicto apud Islington predictam in Comitatu predicto signum predictum circa collum suum utebatur anglice dyd weare contra formam statuti in hujusmodi casu nuper editi et provisi ac contra pacem dicte domine Regine nunc coronam et dignitatem suas et in malum exemplum omnium aliorum ligeorum et subditorum dicte domine Regine.——*Et p'fat' Elinora Brome po se cul I'o cons' est q*^{d}. *h'eat penam statuti* = And the aforesaid Elinora Brome puts herself Not Guilty upon a Jury of the country; and upon their oath the Jurors say she is Guilty, Wherefore it was decreed by the Court that she have the penalty of the statute, &c. S. S. O. T. at Westminster, 22 Jan. and 13 Feb., 20 Eliz.

[In English.]

8 DECEMBER, 20 ELIZABETH.—Middlesex to wit : The Jurors for the Lady the Queen present that Elinor Brome wife of Sir Christofer Brome late of Islington in the County of Middlesex knt. on the eighth day of December in the twentieth year of the reign of the Lady Elizabeth by God's grace Queen of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. at Islington aforesaid in the aforesaid County received and accepted from her sister a certain Lady Pawlett widow a certain symbol called a token named *an Agnus Dei* brought into this kingdom of England from the Roman See with the intention to use the said symbol, And the same Elinor Brome afterwards to wit on the afore-

said eighth day of December in the aforesaid twentieth year of the reign of the said Lady now Queen at Islington aforesaid in the aforesaid County did wear the aforesaid symbol about her neck against the form of the statute in a case of this kind lately published and provided and against the peace of the said Lady now Queen her crown and dignity and to the bad example of all the other lieges and subjects of the said Lady the Queen.—*And the aforesaid Elinor Brome put herself Guilty Therefore it was decreed that she have the penalty of the Statute &c.* S. S. O. T. at Westminster, 22 Jan. and 13 Feb., 20 Eliz.

(4.) 24 AUGUST, 23 ELIZABETH.—Midd. ss: Juratores pro Domina Regina presentant quod Radulphus Collyer de Westmonasterio in Comitatu Middlesexie clericus vicesimo quarto die Augusti anno regni domine nostre Elizabethe Dei gracia Anglie Francie et Hibernie Regine fidei defensoris &c. vicesimo tertio celebravit missam apud parochiam Sancti Clementis Dacorum in predicto Comitatu Middlesexie contra formam statuti inde editi et provisi &c.—Endorsed 'Billa Vera.' No other memorandum on the bill. G. S. P. R. Easter, 24 Eliz.

[In English.]

24 AUGUST, 23 ELIZABETH.—Middlesex to wit: The Jurors for the Lady the Queen present that Ralph Collyer of Westminster in the County of Middlesex clerk on the twenty-fourth day of August in the twenty-third year of the reign of our Lady Elizabeth by God's grace Queen of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. celebrated a mass at the parish of St. Clement of the Danes in the aforesaid County of Middlesex against the form of the statute in that case published and provided &c.—Endorsed 'True Bill.' G. S. P. R., Easter, 24 Eliz.

(5.) 5 DECEMBER, 27 ELIZABETH.—Midd. ss: Juratores pro Domina Regina presentant quod Thomas Sherlocke nuper de Kentishetowne in Comitatu Middlesexie clericus *alias* dictus Thomas Towthedrawer nuper de eadem clericus quinto die Decembris anno regni Elizabethe Dei gracia Anglie Francie et Hibernie Regine fidei defensoris &c. vicesimo septimo apud Kentishetowne predictam in Comitatu predicto voluntarie dixit ac usus fuit ac celebravit unam privatam missam contra formam cujusdam statuti anno regni dicte domine Regine nunc primo editi et provisi et contra pacem dicte domine Regine coronam ac dignitatem suas Et quod Katherina Bellamy nuper de Kentishetowne predicta in Comitatu Middlesexie predicto . . . . tempore celebracionis misse predicte fuit apud Kentishetowne predictam in Comitatu Middlesexie predicto manutenens confortans et auxilians eundem Thomam Sherlock *alias* Toothedrawer ad missam predictam celebrandam et dicendam ac eciam fuit presens et audiens eandem missam contra

formam statuti ac contra pacem dicte domine Regine nunc Coronam ac dignitatem suas et in malum ac perniciosum exemplum diversorum ligeorum dicte Donine Regine nunc. G. D. R., 31 March, 27 Eliz.

[In English.]

5 DECEMBER, 27 ELIZABETH.—Middlesex to wit: The Jurors for the Lady the Queen present that Thomas Sherlocke late of Kentishetowne in the Country of Middlesex clerk otherwise styled Thomas Towthedrawer late of the same [Kentishetowne] clerk on the fifth day of December in the twenty-seventh year of the reign of Elizabeth by God's grace Queen of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. at Kentishetowne aforesaid in the aforesaid County voluntarily said and used and celebrated one private mass against the form of a certain statute published and provided in the first year of the reign of the Lady now Queen and against the peace of the said Lady the Queen her crown and dignity And that Katherine Bellamy late of Kentishetowne aforesaid in the aforesaid County of Middlesex . . . . at the time of the celebration of the aforesaid mass was at Kentishetowne aforesaid in the aforesaid County of Middlesex maintaining comforting and aiding the same Thomas Sherlock otherwise styled Toothedrawer to celebrate and say the aforesaid mass and also was present and hearing the same mass against the form of the statute and against the peace of the Lady now Queen her Crown and dignity and to the bad and pernicious example of divers lieges of the said Lady the now Queen. G. D. R., 31 March, 27 Eliz.

dicit qd non est culpabil set dic qd non vult ponere se super
patriam Set vult triari p'clericat (?) Ideo eat ad penam.

(6.) 17 MARCH, 29 ELIZABETH.—Midd. ss: Juratores pro Domina Regina presentant quod Johannes Welden nuper de Grais Inne Lane in Comitatu Middlesexie clericus *alias* dictus Johannes Savell nuper de eadem clericus natus existens infra hoc regnum Anglie post festum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste anno regni dicte domine Regine primo et ante decimum quartum diem Marcii anno regni dicte domine Regine xxix^{no} factus et ordinatus existens sacerdos apud R . . . . s in partibus transmarinis aucthoritate derivata a sede romana leges et statuta hujus regni Anglie min . . . . onderans nec penam in eisdem contentam aliqualiter verens decimo-septimo die Marcii anno regni dicte domine Regine nunc xxix^{no} apud Grais Inne lane predictam in predicto Comitatu Middlesexie proditorie et ut proditor dicte domine Regine fuit et remansit in contemptum ipsius domine Regine corone et dignitatis suarum necnon contra formam statuti in hujusmodi casu nuper editi ac provisi.—Over John Welden's name and description at the beginning of the indictment appears this clerical memorandum, "Dicit quod non est culpabilis set dicit quod non vult ponere se super

patriam Set vult triari per clericat' Ideo eat ad penam."—The inscription on the wrapper of the fragmentary and attenuated file in which this writing remains is so defaced as to be in places illegible, but the inscription begins with " Sessio. tent " and ends with " usque quartum diem Octobris tunc proxime sequentem ad horam octavam ante Meridiem eodem (?) die apud le Castell in Seint Johns Street in predicto Comitatu : Die Jovis post festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli xxx^{mo} R. Eliz."

[In English.]

He says that he is not 'Guilty' but says that he does not wish to put himself upon the country but wishes to be tried by clergy Therefore he may go to punishment.

17 MARCH, 29 ELIZABETH.—Middlesex to wit : The Jurors for the Lady the Queen present that John Welden late of Grais Inne Lane in the County of Middlesex clerk otherwise styled John Savell late of the same lane clerk being born within this kingdom of England after the Feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist in the first year of the reign of the said Lady the Queen and before the fourteenth day of March in the 29th year of the reign of the said Lady the Queen being made and ordained a priest at R . . . . s in parts beyond the sea by authority derived from the Roman See little weighing the laws and statutes of this kingdom of England nor in any degree fearing the penalty contained in the same on the seventeenth day of March in the 29th year of the reign of the said Lady now Queen was and remained at Grais Inne Lane aforesaid in the aforesaid County of Middlesex traitorously and as a traitor of the said Lady the Queen to the contempt of the same Lady the Queen her crown and dignity and also against the form of the statute late published and provided in a case of this kind. S. S. O. T. R., 4 Oct., 30 Eliz.

(7.) 18 SEPTEMBER, 30 ELIZABETH.—Midd. ss: Juratores pro Domina Regina presentant quod Willelmus Hartley nuper de Holborne in Comitatu Middlesexie Clericus alias dictus Willelmus Garton nuper de eadem Clericus natus existens infra hoc regnum Anglie post festum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste Anno regni dicte domine Regine primo et ante decimum diem Septembris Anno Anno (*sic*) regni dicte domine Regine Tricesimo factus et ordinatus existens sacerdos apud Rh . . . . s in partibus transmarinis aucthoritate derivata a sede romana leges et statuta hujus regni Anglie minime . . . . . . penam in eisdem contentam aliqualiter verens decimo octavo die Septembris Anno regni dicte domine Regine nunc Tricesimo apud Holborne predictam in predicto Comitatu Middlesexie proditorie et ut proditor dicte domine Regine fuit et remansit in contemptum ipsius domine Regine corone et dignitatis suarum necnon contra formam Statuti in hujusmodi casu nuper editi ac provisi &c.—*Et prefatus Willelmus Hartley po se cul' ca null Ideo consideratum est quod trahatur super Claiam ad locum execucionis Et ibidem* *suspendatur per collum ac vivens ad terram prosternetur* (*sic*) *membra sua amputentur ac interiola sua extra ventrem trahantur ipso vivente et comburentur* (*sic*) *et quod caput suum amputetur et corpus suum in quatuor partes dividatur Et caput et quarteria sua ponantur ubi domina Regina assignare voluerit &c.*—This bill is on the same file with the Indictment of John Welden. S. S. O. T. R., at the Castle in St. John's Street, 4 Oct., 30 Eliz.

[In English.]

18 SEPTEMBER, 30 ELIZABETH.—Middlesex to wit: The Jurors for the Lady the Queen present that William Hartley late of Holborne in the County of Middlesex clerk otherwise styled William Garton late of the same parish clerk being born within this kingdom of England after the feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist in the first year of the said lady the Queen and before the tenth day of September in the thirtieth year of the reign of the said Queen being made and ordained a priest at Rh . . . . s in parts beyond the sea by authority derived from the Roman See very little [weighing] the laws and statutes of this kingdom of England, [nor] in any degree fearing the penalty contained in the same on the eighteenth day of September in the thirtieth year of the reign of the said lady the now Queen was and remained at Holborne aforesaid in the aforesaid County of Middlesex traitorously and as a traitor of the said lady the Queen to the contempt of the same Lady the Queen her crown and dignity and also against the form of the statute in a case of this kind lately published and provided &c.—*And the aforesaid William Hartley put himself guilty no chattels Therefore it was adjudged that he be drawn on a hurdle to the place of execution And there be hung by the neck and yet living be thrown upon the ground and his members be cut off and his entrails he being still alive be drawn out of his belly and burnt and that his head be cut off and his body be divided into four parts and his head and quarters be put where the Lady the Queen has been pleased to appoint.* S. S. O. T. R., 4 Oct., 30 Eliz.

(8.) 22 . . . ., 30 ELIZABETH.—Midd. ss: Juratores pro domina Regina presentant quod cum Willelmus Tedder nuper de Westmonasterio in Comitatu predicto Clericus infra dominia domine Elizabethe dei gracia Anglie Francie et Hibernie Regine fidei defensoris &c. natus existens et post festum nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste quod fuit in anno regni dicte domine Regine primo et ante vicesimum-sextum diem Augusti anno regni dicte (?) domine regine tricesimo aucthoritate derivata de sede Romana factus et ordinatus fuit sacerdos quedam Dorothea Whyte spinster alias dicta Dorothea Whyte uxor Humfridi Whyte nuper de Westmonasterio predicto generosi deum . . . . sed instigacione diabolica mota et seducta sciens ipsum Willelmum Tedder talem sacerdotem fuisse vicesimo-secundo die . . . . anno tricesimo

supradicto ipsum Willelmum Tedder apud Westmonasterium predictum vi et armis &c. scienter voluntarie et felonice recepit confortavit auxiliata fuit et manutenuit ad largum et extra prisonam existentem contra formam statuti in hujusmodi casu editi et provisi necnon contra pacem dicte domine Regine coronam et dignitatem suas &c.—*Et prefata Dorothea White po se cul' ca null Sus Et postea scilicet ad deliberacionem hic factam quarto die . . . . . xxxi° prefata Dorothea White protulit perdonacionem domine Regine sub Magno Sigillo suo Anglie gerentem datum undecimo die Julii Anno xxximo predicto* . . . . .—This document is on the same file with the bills against John Welden and William Hartley. S. S. O. T. R., 4 Oct., 30 Eliz.

[In English.

22 . . . ., 30 ELIZABETH.—Middlesex to wit: The Jurors for the Lady the Queen present that whereas William Tedder late of Westminster in the aforesaid County clerk being born within the dominions of the Lady Elizabeth by God's grace Queen of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. and after the feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist that was in the first year of the reign of the said Lady the Queen and before the twenty-sixth day of August in the thirtieth year of the reign of the said Lady the Queen was made and ordained a priest by authority derived from the Roman See a certain Dorothy Whyte spinster otherwise styled Dorothy Whyte wife of Humfrey Whyte late of Westminster aforesaid gentleman [not having] God . . . . but moved and seduced by devilish instinct knowing the same William Tedder was such a priest with force and arms &c. wittingly wilfully and feloniously received comforted aided and maintained the same William Tedder at Westminster aforesaid at large and being out of prison against the form of the statute published and provided in a case of this kind, and also against the peace of the said Lady the Queen her crown and dignity &c.—*And the aforesaid Dorothy put herself 'Guilty' be hung* (=*put herself* 'Not Guilty' on a jury of the country who found her '*Guilty*,' whereupon she was sentenced to be hung) *and afterwards at the delivery here made on the fourth day* [of . . .] *in the 31st* [year of the reign of the said Queen Elizabeth] *the aforesaid Dorothy White produced the pardon of the Lady the Queen under her Great Seal of England bearing date on the eleventh day of July in the aforesaid* 31st *year* . . . . S. S. O. T. R., 4 Oct., 30 Eliz.

(9.) 26 JUNE, 34 ELIZABETH.—Midd. Ss: Juratores pro Domina Regina presentant quod cum Ricardus Wingfeild nuper de London clericus alias dictus Ricardus Davies nuper de London clericus infra dominia domine nostre Elizabethe dei gracia Anglie Francie et Hibernie Regine fidei defensoris &c. natus existens apud Civitatem Wigornie in comitatu Wigornie et post festum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste in anno Regni dicte domine Regine primo authoritate derivata et pretensa a sede Romana factus ordinatus et professus fuit sacerdos apud Rhemes in partibus transmarinis Quedam Katherina Bellamye nuper de Uxendon in parochia de Harrowe in comitatu Middlesexie spinster alias dicta Katherina Bellamye uxor Ricardi Bellamye de Uxendon in parochia de Harrowe in Comitatu Middlesexie generosi deum pre oculis suis non habens sed instigacione diabolica mota et seducta sciens ipsum Ricardum Wingfeild alias Ricardum Davies adtunc esse et fore talem sacerdotem qualis superius specificatus existit ad largum et extra prisonam esse xxvi^to^ die Junii anno Regni dicte domine Regine tricesimoquarto ipsum Ricardum Wingfeild alias Ricardum Davies apud Uxendon in parochia de Harrowe in predicto comitatu Middlesexie vi et armis &c. scienter et voluntarie anglice Wittinglye and Willinglye felonice recepit confortavit auxiliata fuit et manutenuit contra formam statuti in hujusmodi casu editi et provisi necnon contra pacem dicte domine Regine Coronam et dignitatem suas &c.—Besides the endorsement 'Billa Vera,' this bill of indictment exhibits no clerical memorandum. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 37 Eliz.

[In English.]

26 JUNE, 34 ELIZABETH.—Middlesex to wit: The Jurors for the Lady the Queen present that whereas Richard Wingfeild late of London clerk otherwise styled Richard Davies late of London clerk being born within the dominions of our Lady Elizabeth by God's grace Queen of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. at the City of Worcester in the County of Worcester and after the feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist in the first year of the Reign of the said Lady the Queen was with authority derived and pretended from the Roman See made ordained and professed a priest at Rhemes in parts beyond the sea A certain Katherine Bellamye late of Uxendon in the parish of Harrowe in the county of Middlesex spinster otherwise styled Katherine Bellamye wife of Richard Bellamye of Uxendon in the parish of Harrowe in the county of Middlesex gentleman not having God before her eyes but moved and seduced by a devilish impulse knowing the same Richard Wingfeild *alias* Richard Davies was then and would be such a priest as is set forth above [and] was at large and out of prison on the 26th day of June in the thirty-fourth year of the reign of the said Lady the Queen with force and arms &c. wittingly and willingly [and] feloniously at Uxendon in the parish of Harrowe in the aforesaid County of Middlesex received comforted aided and maintained the same Richard Wingfeild *alias* Richard Davies against the form of a statute in a case of this kind published and provided and also against the peace of the Lady the Queen her Crown and dignity.—Endorsed 'True Bill.' G. D. R., 2 Dec., 37 Eliz.

(10.) 26 JUNE, 34 ELIZABETH.—Midd. ss : Juratores pro Domina Regina presentant quod cum Robertus Sowthwell nuper de London clericus alias dictus Robertus Cowper nuper de London clericus alias dictus Robertus Cotton nuper de London clericus infra dominia domine nostre Elizabethe dei gracia Anglie Francie et Hibernie Regine fidei defensoris &c. natus existens apud Saynte Feiythes (?) in comitatu Norfolcie Et post festum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste in anno Regni dicte Domine Regine primo Aucthoritate derivata et pretensa a sede Romana factus ordinatus et professus fuit Sacerdos apud Romam in partibus transmarinis Quedam Katherina Bellamy nuper de Uxenden in parochia de Harrowe in comitatu Middlesexie predicto spinster alias dicta Katherina Bellamy uxor Ricardi Bellamy de Uxenden in parochia de Harrowe in Comitatu Middlesexie generosi Deum pre occulis (*sic*) suis non habens sed instigacione diabolica mota et seducta sciens ipsum Robertum Sowthwell alias Robertum Cowper alias Robertum Cotton adtunc esse et fore talem sacerdotem qualis superius specificatus existit ad largum et extra omnem prisonam esse vicesimo-sexto die Junii anno regni dicte domine Regine tricesimo-quarto ipsum Robertum Sowthewell alias Robertum Cowper alias Robertum Cotton apud Uxenden in parochia de Harrowe in predicto comitatu Middlesexie vi et armis &c. scienter et voluntarie Wittinglie and Willinglie felonice recepit confortavit auxiliata fuit et manutenuit contra formam statuti in hujusmodi casu editi et provisi Necnon contra pacem dicte domine Regine coronam et dignitatem suas &c.—On the back of the bill appears this endorsement, *Capta apud le Castell in Seint Johnstreete in Comitatu Middlesexie coram Owino Hopton milite Edwardo Vaughan et Ricardo Candeler armigeris Justiciariis &c. per sacramentum Rogeri Saunders Thome Bedford Rogeri Webbe Edwardi Arnold Hugonis Lane Hugonis Millmer Milonis Winson Johannis Thomas Lawrencii Nonne Johannis Bradshawe S...... Maye Johannis Barnett Nicholai Smythe Thomas Bennynge Francisci Sarjeaunte et Hugonis Bonnell.*—The bill exhibits no other memorandum. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 37 Eliz.

[In English.]

26 JUNE, 34 ELIZABETH.—Middlesex to wit : The Jurors for the Lady the Queen present that whereas Robert Sowthewell late of London clerk otherwise styled Robert Cowper late of London clerk otherwise styled Robert Cotton clerk being born within the dominions of our Lady Elizabeth by God's grace Queen of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. at St. Feiythes in the county of Norfolk and after the feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist in the first year of the reign of the said Lady the Queen was by authority derived and pretended from the Roman See made ordained and professed a priest at Rome in parts beyond the sea A certain Katherine Bellamy late of Uxenden in the parish of Harrowe in the aforesaid

county of Middlesex spinster otherwise styled Katherine Bellamy wife of Richard Bellamy of Uxenden in the parish of Harrowe in the county of Middlesex gentleman not having God before her eyes but moved and seduced by a devilish impulse knowing the same Robert Sowthewell *alias* Robert Cowper *alias* Robert Cotton was then and would be such a priest as is set forth above [and] was at large and out of prison on the twenty-sixth day of June in the thirty-fourth year of the reign of the said Lady the Queen with force and arms &c. wittingly and willingly [and] feloniously received comforted aided and maintained the said Robert Sowthewell *alias* Robert Cowper *alias* Robert Cotton at Uxenden in the parish of Harrowe in the aforesaid county of Middlesex against the form of a statute in a case of this kind published and provided and also against the peace of the said Lady the Queen her crown and dignity &c.—Endorsed, Taken at the Castell in St. John's Street in the County of Middlesex before Sir Owen Hopton knt., Edward Vaughan and Richard Candeler esquires, Justices &c., by the oath of Roger Saunders, Thomas Bedford, Roger Webbe, Edward Arnold, Hugh Lane, Hugh Millmer, Miles Winson, John Thomas, Lawrence Nonne, John Bradshawe, S. Maye, John Barnett, Nicholas Smythe, Thomas Bennynge, Francis Sarjeaunte and Hugh Bonnell.—G. D. R., 2 Dec., 37 Eliz.

(11.) 20 MARCH, 43 ELIZABETH.—Midd. ss: Juratores pro Domina Regina presentant quod cum Thomas Tycheburne nuper de London Clericus infra hoc regnum Anglie natus Et qui post festum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste in anno Regni dicte domine Regine primo et ante vicesimum diem Junii anno Regni ejusdem domine Regine vicesimo-primo aucthoritate derivata et pretensa a sede Romana factus et ordinatus fuit sacerdos, Quidam Georgius Baylie nuper de parochia Sancti Jacobi in Clarkenwell in comitatu Middlesexie glover et Maria uxor ejus alias dicta Maria Baylie nuper de eadem spinster deum pre oculis suis non habentes sed instigacione diabolica moti et seducti scientes ipsum Thomam Tycheburne adtunc esse et fore talem sacerdotem qualis superius specificatus existit [et?] ad largum et extra omnem prisonam esse vicesimo die Marcii anno Regni dicte domine Regine quadragesimo-tertio ipsum Thomam Tycheburne apud parochiam Sancti Jacobi in Clarkenwell predictam in predicto Comitatu Middlesexie eodem Thoma Tycheburne adtunc ad largum et extra omnem prisonam existente vi et armis &c. scienter voluntarie anglice wittinglye and willinglye et felonice receperunt comfortaverunt auxiliati fuerunt et manutenuerunt contra formam Statuti in hujusmodi casu editi et provisi Necnon contra pacem dicte domine Regine coronam et dignitatem suas. At the bill's foot this clerical memorandum, *Et prefatus Georgius Baylie et Maria uxor ejus exonerantur per perdonacionem dicte domine Regine*=And the said George Baylie and his wife Mary are discharged by the pardon of the said Lady the Queen. Endorsed 'Billa Vera' and 'Evidenc'.'—Willelmus Badger senior, Willelmus Badger junior.—G. D. R., ..., 44 Eliz.

[In English.]

20 MARCH, 43 ELIZABETH.—Middlesex to wit: The Jurors for the Lady the Queen present that whereas Thomas Tycheburne late of London clerk born within this kingdom of England and who after the feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist in the first year of the said Lady the Queen and before the twentieth day of June in the twenty-first year of the reign of the same Lady the Queen by authority derived and pretended from the Roman See was made and ordained a priest a certain George Baylie late of the parish of St. James in Clarkenwell in the county of Middlesex glover and his wife Mary otherwise styled Mary Baylie late of the same parish spinster not having God before their eyes but moved and seduced by a devilish impulse knowing that the same Thomas Tycheburne then was and would be such a priest as is set forth above [and] was at large and out of all prison on the twentieth day of March in the forty-third year of the reign of the said Lady the Queen with force and arms &c., wittingly and willingly and feloniously received comforted aided and maintained the same Thomas Tycheburne at the aforesaid parish of St. James in Clarkenwell in the aforesaid county of Middlesex the same Thomas Tycheburne then being at large and out of all prison against the form of the Statute in a case of this kind published and provided and also against the peace of the said Lady the Queen her crown and dignity, &c.—Endorsed 'True Bill.' G. D. R., 44 Eliz.

Po se cul ca null h'eat judiciu'

(12.) 15 APRIL, 44 ELIZABETH.—Midd. ss: Juratores pro Domina Regina presentant quod Robertus Watkinson nuper de London Clericus alias dictus Robertus Willson nuper de London clericus natus existens infra hoc regnum Anglie videlicet apud Hemingbrough in Comitatu Eborum post festum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste anno regni domine nostre Elizabethe dei gracia Anglie Francie et Hibernie Regine fidei defensoris &c. primo Et ante ultimum diem Martii anno regni dicte domine Regine nunc quadragesimo-quarto In partibus transmarinis aucthoritate derivata a Sede Romana factus et ordinatus fuit sacerdos ac leges et statuta hujus Regni Anglie minime ponderans nec penam in eisdem contentam aliqualiter verens postea scilicet decimo-quinto die Aprilis anno regni dicte Domine Regine nunc quadragesimo-quarto apud parochiam Sancti Clementis Dacorum extra barras novi Templi London' in Comitatu Middlesexie predicto proditorie et ut proditor dicte Domine Regine fuit et remansit In contemptum ipsius Domine Regine Coronam et dignitatem suas (*sic*) Necnon contra formam statuti in hujusmodi casu

editi et provisi &c.—At the head of the bill, over Robert Watkinson's name, appears the clerical memorandum, Po se cul ca null h'eat judicium=He puts himself 'Guilty' no chattels he may have judgment=(after the extension and amplification described in the preface) He puts himself 'Not Guilty' upon a Jury of the Country, and the jury says that he is '*Guilty*,' and he has no chattels for forfeiture, Therefore it is decreed by the Court that he have judgment. G. D. R., ..., 44 Eliz.

[In English.]

15 APRIL, 44 ELIZABETH.—Middlesex to wit: The Jurors for the

He puts himself 'Guilty' he may have judgment.

Lady the Queen present that Robert Watkinson late of London clerk otherwise styled Robert Willson late of London clerk being born within this kingdom of England to wit at Hemingborough in the County of York after the feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist in the first year of the reign of our Lady Elizabeth by God's grace Queen of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. And before the last day of March in the forty-fourth year of the reign of the said Lady now Queen was made and ordained a priest in parts beyond sea by authority derived from the See of Rome little weighing the laws and statutes of this kingdom of England nor in any degree fearing the penalty contained in the same afterwards to wit on the fifteenth day of April in the forty-fourth year of the reign of the said Lady the Queen at the parish of St. Clement of the Danes without the bars of the New Temple of London in the aforesaid County of Middlesex was and remained traitorously and as a traitor of the same Lady the Queen to the contempt of the same Lady the Queen her Crown and dignity and also against the form of the statute in a case of this kind published and provided &c. G. D. R., ..., 44 Eliz.

(13.) 25 OCTOBER, 5 JAMES I.—Midd. ss: Juratores pro Domino Rege presentant quod Thomas Garnett nuper de London clericus alias dictus Thomas Rookwood nuper de London clericus alias dictus Thomas Saier nuper de London clericus natus existens infra hoc regnum Anglie videlicet in parochia Sancti [? Salvatoris] in Southworke in comitatu Surreye post festum nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste anno regni domine nostre Elizabethe nuper Regine Anglie primo et ante vicesimum-quintum diem Octobris anno regni domini nostri Jacobi dei gracia Regis Anglie Francie et Hibernie quinto et Scotie xli^{mo} apud Valeodoled in partibus transmarinis factus et ordinatus fuit Sacerdos authoritate derivata a Sede Romana leges et statuta hujus regni Anglie minime ponderans nec penas in eisdem contentas aliqualiter verens postea scilicet dicto xxv^{to} die Octobris anno regni dicti domini nunc Anglie Francie et Hibernie quinto et Scotie quadragesimo-primo supradictis apud Parochiam Sancti (? Martini) in

Campis in comitatu Middlesexie predicto felonice prodotorie et ut proditor dicti domini Regis nunc fuit et remansit in contemptum ipsius domini Regis nunc corone et dignitatis suarum necnon contra formam statuti in hujusmodi casu editi et provisi.—At the foot of the bill appears this clerical memorandum, '*Et p'fat' Thomas Garnett po se Cull ca null Ideo considerat' est p Cur' qd p'dict' Thomas Garnett ducatur Vic' Midd' vsq' Gaolam de Newgate Et abinde directe vsq' ad [furcas] de Tiborne trahatur et sup furcas illas ibidem suspendatur Et vivens ad terr' p'sternatur membra sua amputantur* (sic) *quodq' interiola sua extra ventrem suum capiantur Ipsoq' vivente comburentur* (sic) *Et qd caput ejus amputetur Et qd corpus ejus in quatuor partes dividatur Et qd caput et quarter' illa ponantur ubi dñs Rex assign' voluit,* = Et prefatus Thomas Garnett ponit se Non Culpabilem super patrie juratam et jurata dicit quod est Culpabilis et habet catalla nulla pro forisfactura Ideo consideratum est per Curiam quod predictus Thomas Garnett ducatur Vicecomite Middlesexie usque Gaolam de Newgate Et abinde directe usque ad furcas de Tiborne trahatur et super furcas ibidem suspendatur Et vivens ad terram prosternatur membra sua amputantur (*sic*) quodque interiola sua extra ventrem suum capiantur Ipsoque vivente comburentur (*sic*) Et quod Caput ejus amputetur Et quod corpus ejus in quatuor partes dividatur Et quod caput et quarteria illa ponantur ubi dominus Rex assignare voluit. G. D. R., ..., 5 James I.

[In English.]

25 OCTOBER, 5 JAMES I.—Middlesex to wit: The Jurors for the Lord the King present that Thomas Garnett late of London clerk otherwise styled Thomas Rookwood late of London clerk otherwise styled Thomas Saier late of London clerk being born within this kingdom of England to wit in the parish of St. [Saviour] in Southworke in the county of Surrey after the feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist in the first year of the reign of our Lady Elizabeth late Queen of England and before the twenty-fifth day of October in the fifth year of the reign of our Lord James by God's grace king of England France and Ireland and the 41st of his reign over Scotland was made and ordained at Valeodoled in parts beyond sea a priest by authority derived from the Roman See very little weighing the laws and statutes of this kingdom of England and not in any degree fearing the penalties contained in the same afterwards to wit on the 25th day of October in the aforesaid fifth year of the reign of the said lord now king of England France and Ireland and forty-first year [of his reign over] Scotland at the parish of St. (Martin)-in-the-Fields in the aforesaid county of Middlesex was and remained feloniously traitorously and as a traitor of the said Lord now King

to the contempt of the same Lord now King his crown and dignity and also against the form of the statute published and provided in a case of this kind &c.—*And the aforesaid Thomas Garnett puts himself 'Guilty' no chattels Therefore it was decreed by the Court that the aforesaid Thomas Garnett be led by the Sheriff of Middlesex to the Gaol of Newgate and thence straight to the* [*gallows*] *of Tiborne and be hung on the gallows there and whilst alive be thrown upon the ground his members be cut off and that his entrails be taken out of his belly and be burnt he being still alive and that his head be cut off and that his body be divided into four parts and that those head and quarters be put where the lord King has been pleased to appoint.* G. D. R., ..., 5 James I.

(14.) 9 April, 6 James I.—Midd. ss: Sessio Audiendi et Terminandi tenta apud Le Castle in St. Johnstreete in Comitatu Middlesexie predicto Nono die Aprilis Anno regni domini nostri Jacobi nunc Regis Anglie Francie et Hibernie Sexto et Scotie Quadragesimo-primo Coram Willelmo Waade milite locum-tenente Turris London, Francisco Darcye milite, Thoma Fowler milite, et Henrico Spyller armigero Justiciariis dicti domini Regis Audiendum et Terminandum Assignatis, Et Adjornatur vlterius vsque horam undecimam ante meridiem hujus presentis diei apud Justicehall in Le Olde Baylie, Ad quos diem horam et locum scilicet dicto Nono die Aprilis Anno regni Regis Jacobi Anglie &c. Sexto, et Scotie Quadragesimo-primo, Coram Henrico Rowe milite Maiore Civitatis London, Willelmo Waade milite locum-tenente Turris London predicte, Francisco Darcye milite, Vincentio Skynner milite, Stephano Soame milite, Johanne Garrard milite, Thoma Bennett milite, Henrico Mountague milite Recordatore Civitatis London predicte, Willelmo Fleetewood milite, Roberto Leighe milite, Thoma Fowler milite, et Henrico Spyller armigero Justiciariis &c.

Georgius Gervas nuper de London clericus alias dictus Georgius Gervasdin nuper dė London clericus.—Over this entry appears this memorandum, *Po se cul ca nul Ideo considerat' est p Cur qd Id*^{e}*m Georgius Gervase alias Gervasdin ducat*^{r} *p Vic' Midd' usq' gaol, de Newgate et abinde directe usq' ad furcas de Tiburne trahat*^{r} *et sup furcas illas ib'm suspendat*^{r} *Et vivens ad terram prosternat*^{r} *membra sua amputant*^{r} (sic) *quodque interiola sua extra ventrem suu' capiantur Ipsoque vivente comburentur* (sic) *Et q*^{d} *caput ejus amputetur et q*^{d} *corpus ejus in quatuor partes dividatur Et q*^{d} *caput et quarteria illa ponant*^{r} *ubi Dominus Rex assignare voluit.*—The initial 'Po se cul' of this memorandum is of course to be extended and amplified in the manner set forth in the preface of this volume. G. D. Reg.

[In English.]

9 April, 6 James I.—Middlesex to wit: Session of Oyer and

Terminer held at the Castle in St. Johnstrete in the County of Middlesex on the aforesaid Ninth day of April in the sixth year of the reign of our Lord James now King of England France and Ireland and the forty-first year [&c.] of Scotland Before Sir William Waade knt. Lieutenant of the Tower of London, Sir Francis Darcye knt., Sir Thomas Fowler knt., and Henry Spyller esq. Justices of the said Lord the King appointed to Hear and Determine, And is further adjourned to the eleventh hour a.m. of this present day at the Justice Hall in the Olde Baylie, At which day hour and place to wit on the ninth day of April in the year of the reign of King James of England &c. the Sixth, and of Scotland the Forty-first, Before Sir Henry Rowe knt. Mayor of the City of London, Sir William Waade knt. Lieutenant of the Tower of London aforesaid, Sir Francis Darcye knt., Sir Vincent Skynner knt., Sir Stephen Soame knt., Sir John Garrard knt., Sir Thomas Bennett knt., Sir Henry Mountague knt. Recorder of the aforesaid City of London, Sir William Fleetewood knt., Sir Robert Leighe knt., Sir Thomas Fowler knt., and Henry Spyller esquire Justices &c.

He puts himself 'Guilty' no chattels Therefore it was decreed by the Court that the same George Gervase alias Gervasdin be led by the Sheriff of Middlesex to the gaol of Newgate and thence straight be drawn to the gallows of Tiburne and be hung on the gallows there and while living be thrown upon the ground his members be cut off, and that his entrails be taken out of his belly and he still living be burnt and that his head be cut off and that his body be divided into four parts and that those head and quarters be put where the Lord the King has been pleased to appoint.

George Gervase late of London clerk otherwise styled George Gervasdin late of London clerk. G. D. Reg.

(15.) 20 JUNE, 6 JAMES I.—Midd. ss: Sessio Audiendi et Terminandi tenta apud Le Castle in St. John Streete in Comitatu predicto vicesimo die Junii anno regni nostri Jacobi dei gracia Regis Anglie Francie et Hibernie fidei defensoris &c. Sexto et Scotie quadragesimo-primo, Coram Roberto Leighe milite, Matheo Dale, Edwardo Vaghan et Henrico Spyller armigeris Justiciariis &c. Et Adjornatur ulterius vsque horam primam post meridiem ejusdem diei apud Justice-hall in Le Olde Baylie, Et postea scilicet ad Sessionem Audiendi et Terminandi apud Justice-hall in Le Olde Baylie predicto vicesimo die Junii Anno regni dicti domini nostri Regis Jacobi Anglie Francie et Hibernie Sexto et Scotie quadragesimo-primo supradicto Coram Henrico Rowe milite Maiore Civitatis London, Thoma Fleminge milite

Capitali Justiciario dicti domini Regis ad placita coram ipso Domino Rege tenenda assignato, Thoma Walmesley milite uno Justiciariorum de Banco, Stephano Soame milite, Roberto Leighe milite, Henrico Mountague milite Recordatore Civitatis London predicte, et aliis sociis suis Justiciariis dicti domini Regis ad Audiendum et Terminandum assignatis.

Thomas Garnett nuper de London clericus, alias dictus Thomas Rookwood nuper de London clericus, alias dictus Thomas Saier nuper de London clericus.—Over this entry appears the Memorandum 'Po se cul ca nul,' followed by the usual sentence for felons convicted of high treason. G. D. Reg.

[In English.]

20 JUNE, 6 JAMES I.—Middlesex to wit: Session of Oyer and Terminer held at The Castle in St. John Streete in the aforesaid County on the twentieth day of June in the year of the reign of our Lord James by God's grace King of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. the sixth and of Scotland the forty-first, Before Sir Robert Leigh knt., Mathew Dale, Edward Vaghan and Henry Spyller esquires Justices &c. And is further adjourned to the first hour p.m. of the same day at the Justice Hall in The Olde Baylie, And afterwards to wit at the Session of Oyer and Terminer at the Justice Hall in the Olde Baylie on the aforesaid twentieth day of June in the aforesaid year of the reign of our said Lord the King James of England France and Ireland the sixth and of Scotland the forty-first, Before Sir Henry Rowe knt. Mayor of the City of London, Sir Thomas Fleming knt. the Chief Justice of the said Lord the King appointed to hold pleas before the same Lord the King, Sir Thomas Walmesley knt. one of the Justices of the Bench, Sir Stephen Soame knt., Sir Robert Leigh knt., Sir Henry Mountague knt. Recorder of the aforesaid City of London, and his other associates Justices of the said lord the King appointed to Hear and Determine.

He puts himself guilty no chattels (&c. *vide* memorandum of plea, verdict, sentence &c. set forth at large on the transcript of Bill of Indictment under date 25 Oct., 5 James I.).

Thomas Garnett late of London clerk, otherwise styled Thomas Rookwood late of London clerk, otherwise styled Thomas Saier late of London clerk.

(16.) 18 MARCH, 7 JAMES I.—Midd. ss: Juratores pro domino Rege presentant quod Johannes Lockwood nuper de London clericus natus existens infra hoc regnum Anglie et post festum Sancti Johannis Baptiste anno regni domine Elizabethe nuper Regine Anglie primo factus ordinatus et professus fuit sacerdos per authoritatem derivatam et pretensam a sede Romana leges et statuta hujus regni Anglie minime ponderans et [? nec] penam in eisdem contentam aliqualiter verens decimo-octavo die Marcii anno regni domini nostri Jacobi dei gracia Regis Anglie Francie et Hibernie fidei defensoris &c. septimo et Scotie quadragesimo-tercio apud parochiam Sancti Jacobi in Clerkenwell in predicto comitatu Middlesexie felonice proditorie et ut falsus proditor dicti domini Regis fuit et remansit contra formam statuti inde editi et provisi Et contra pacem dicti domini Regis nunc coronam et dignitatem suas &c.—At the bill's foot appears this memorandum, *Et p'fat' Joh*^{a}*es Lockwood po se cul ca nul Ideo considerat' est p' Cur' q*^{d} *Id'm Joh*^{a}*es ducat*^{r} *p' Vic' Midd vsq' gaol' de Newgate et abinde directe usq' ad furcas de Tyborne trahat*^{r} *et sup furcas ill' ib'm suspendatu*^{r} *et vivens ad terra' prosternat*^{r} *membra sua amputant*^{r} (sic) *quodq' interiola sua extra ventrem suu' capiant*^{r} *Ipsoq' vivent' cumburent*^{r} (sic) *et q*^{d} *caput ejus amputet*^{r} *Et q*^{d} *corpus ejus in quatuor partes dividat*^{r} *Et q*^{d} *Caput et quarter' ill' ponant*^{r} *ubi dnus Rex assignare voluit Et repr' p Cur' post Judic.* S. S. O. T. R., 21 and 22 March, 7 James I.

[In English.]

18 MARCH, 7 JAMES I.—Middlesex to wit: The Jurors for the lord the King present that John Lockwood late of London clerk being born within this kingdom of England and after the feast of St. John the Baptist in the first year of the reign of the Lady Elizabeth late Queen of England was made ordained and professed a priest by authority derived and pretended from the Roman See very little weighing the laws and statutes of this kingdom of England and [? nor] in any degree dreading the penalty contained in the same on the eighteenth day of March in the year of the reign of our lord James by God's grace King of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. the seventh and of Scotland the forty-third was and remained at the parish of St. James in Clerkenwell in the aforesaid county of Middlesex feloniously traitorously and as a false traitor of the said lord the King against the form of the statute in that case published and provided and against the peace of the said lord now King his crown and dignity &c.—*And the aforesaid John Lockwood puts himself guilty no chattels Therefore it was decreed by the Court that the same John be led by the Sheriff of Middlesex to the gaol of Newgate and thence straight be drawn even to the gallows of Tyborne and be there hung upon those gallows and whilst living be thrown upon the ground his members be cut off and that his entrails be taken out of his belly and he still living be burnt and that his head be cut off And that his body be divided into four parts And that those head and quarters be put where the Lord the King has been pleased to appoint And he is reprieved by the Court after judgment.* S. S. O. T. R., 21 and 22 March, 7 James I.

(17.) 21 MARCH, 7 JAMES I.—Midd. ss: Sessio Audiendi et Terminandi tenta apud Le Castle in St. Johnstreete in Comitatu Middlsexie predicto vicesimo-primo die Martii anno regni domini nostri Jacobi dei gracia Regis Anglie Francie et Hibernie fidei defensoris &c. septimo, et Scotie xliii° Coram Roberto Leigh milite, Edwardo Vaghan Henrico Spyller et Nicholas Kempe armigeris Justiciariis dicti domini Regis Audiendum et Terminandum Assignatis, Et adjornatur vlterius vsque vicesimum-secundum diem ejusdem Mensis Martii apud Justicehall in Le Olde Baylie ad horam octavam ante meridiem ejusdem diei, Ad quos diem, horam et locum scilicet dicto xxii^{do} die Martii anno regni dicti domini Regis Jacobi Anglie Francie et Hibernie septimo, et Scotie xliii° Coram Thoma Cambell milite Maiore civitatis London, Georgio Episcopo London predicte, Thoma Flemminge milite Capitali Justiciario dicti domini Regis ad placita coram ipso tenenda assignato, Edward Fenner milite altero Justiciario dicti domini Regis ad placita coram ipso tenenda assignato, Edwardo Bromeley milite uno Barronum Saccarii dicti domini Regis, Willelmo Waade milite locum-tenente turris London predicte, Francisco Darcye milite, Stephano Soame milite, Johanne Garrard milite, Johanne Wattes milite, Roberto Leigh milite, Thoma Fowler milite, Roberto Wrothe milite, Ricardo Wheler, Jacobo Walrond, Nicholao Collyn et Henrico Spyller armigeris Justiciariis &c.

John Lockwood nuper de London clericus, pro alta prodicione.—Over this entry appears the memorandum (beginning with 'Po se cul' = He put himself Not Guilty on a jury, and by the Jurors was found Guilty) of the trial, verdict and sentence of the said John Lockwood for high treason; the memorandum closing with these important words, Et rep^{r} p' Cur' post judiciu' = And he was reprieved by the Court after judgment.

[Followed in the register by the record of Thomas Madockes gentleman, arraigned for coining false money. *Vide*, 10 March, 7 James I.]

Thomas Madockes nuper de London generosus pro prodicione.—Over this entry appears this memorandum, *Cognovit Indictamentu' Ideo considerat' est p' Cur' q^{d} Idem Thomas ducat^{r} p' Vic' Midd' vsq' gaol' de Newgate et abinde directe vsq' ad furcas de Tyborne trahatur et sup furcas ill' ib'm suspendat^{r} p' collu' quousque &c. Et rep^{r} p' Cur' post Judiciu'.* G. D. Reg.

[In English.]

21 MARCH, 7 JAMES I.—Middlesex to wit: Session of Oyer and Terminer held at the Castle in St. Johnstreete in the aforesaid County of Middlesex on the twenty-first day of March in the year of our Lord James by God's grace King of England France and Ireland defender of the faith &c. the seventh and of Scotland the 43rd. Before Sir

Robert Leigh knt., Edward Vaghan, Henry Spyller and Nicholas Kempe esquires Justices of the said lord the King appointed to Hear and Determine, And is further adjourned to the twenty-second day of the same month of March at the Justice Hall in The Olde Baylie to the eighth hour a.m. of the same day, At which day, hour and place to wit on the said 22nd day of March in the year of the said lord the King James of England France and Ireland the seventh and of Scotland the 43rd, Before Sir Thomas Cambell knt. Mayor of the city of London, George the bishop of London aforesaid, Sir Thomas Flemminge knt. Chief Justice of the said Lord the King appointed to hold pleas before the same King, Sir Edward Fenner knt. another Justice of the said Lord the King appointed to hold pleas before him, Sir Edward Bromeley knt. one of the Barons of the Exchequer of the said Lord the King, Sir William Waade knt. Lieutenant of the Tower of London aforesaid, Sir Francis Darcye knt. Sir Stephan Soame knt., Sir John Garrard knt., Sir John Wattes knt., Sir Robert Leigh knt., Sir Thomas Fowler knt., Sir Robert Wrothe knt., Richard Wheler, James Walrond, Nicholas Collyn and Henry Spyller esquires, Justices &c.

He put himself guilty no chattels (&c. *vide* the Indictment with memorandum and the English rendering thereof, under date 18 March, 7 James I.

John Lockwood late of London clerk, for high treason.

He confessed the indictment Therefore it was decreed by the Court that the same Thomas be led by the Sheriff of Middlesex to the gaol of Newgate and thence straightway be drawn to the gallows of Tyburne and be hung by the neck on those gallows until &c. And he is reprieved by the Court after Judgment.

Thomas Madockes late of London gentleman, for treason.

(18.) 28 MAY, 10 JAMES I.—William Scotte *alias* Craiforde *alias* Waintworthe for Treason, being a seminary prieste and retorninge and abidinge within this kingdome.—*Consideratum est quod idem Willelmus Scotte ducatur per Vicecomitem Middlesexie usque gaolam de Newgate et abinde directe usque ad furcas de Tiburne trahatur et super furcas illas ibidem suspendatur et vivens ad terram prosternatur membra sua amputantur* (sic) *quodque interiola sua extra ventrem suum capiantur Ipsoque vivente comburentur* (sic) *et quod caput ejus amputetur Et quod corpus ejus in quatuor partes dividatur Et quod caput et quarteria illa ponantur ubi dominus Rex assignare voluit.* G. D. Reg.

[In English.]

28 MAY, 10 JAMES I.—William Scotte *otherwise* Craiforde *otherwise* Waintworth for Treason, being a seminary prieste and retorninge and abidinge within this kingdome.—*It was decreed that the same William*

Scotte be led by the Sheriff of Middlesex to the gaol of Newgate and thence be drawn to the gallows of Tiburne and be hung there upon those gallows and while alive be thrown to the ground his members be cut off and that his entrails be taken out of his belly and he still living be burnt and that his head be cut off and that his body be divided into four parts and that those head and quarters be put where the Lord the King has been pleased to appoint. G. D. Reg.

At the close of these indictments and matters of record touching Catholic priests and certain of their aiders, place may be given to the indictment against a conscientious Catholic layman.

(19.) 30 August, 12 James I.—Midd. ss: Juratores pro domino Rege super sacramentum suum presentant quod Johannes Scrowbye nuper de London yoman tricesimo die Augusti anno regni domini nostri Jacobi dei gracia Regis Anglie Francie et Hibernie fidei defensoris &c. duodecimo et Scotie quadragesimo-octavo fuit etatis octodecim annorum et ultra apud Hickes Hall in St. Johnstreet situatam et existentem in parochia Sancti Sepulchri London in comitatu Middlesexie in plena Sessione pacis dicti domini Regis adtunc et ibidem tenta pro dicto comitatu Middsexie coram Willelmo Waad milite Thoma Fowler milite Roberto Johnson milite Ferdinando Heyborne milite Nicholao Collyn et Francisco Mitchell armigeris Justiciariis dicti domini Regis ad pacem in comitatu predicto conservandam Nec [non] ad diversa felonias transgressus et alia malefacta in eodem perpetrata audienda et terminanda assignatis Iidem Justiciarii adtunc et ibidem requisiverunt predictum Johannem Scrowbye capere et pronuntiare super sacrosancto Evangelio quoddam Juramentum contentum specificat' in Actu Parliamenti dicti domini Regis nunc tenti apud Westmonasterium anno regni sui tercio intitulato An Acte for the better discovering and repressinge of Popishe Recusantes Et quod idem Johannes Scrowbye obstinate adtunc et ibidem scilicet in dicta plena Sessione pacis penitus recusavit capere juramentum illud sic ut prefertur eidem Johanni Scrowbye per prefatos Justiciarios in dicta plena Sessione pacis oblatum In contemptum dicti domini Regis nunc legumque suarum Ac contra formam Statuti in hujusmodi casu editi et provisi Ac contra pacem dicti domini Regis nunc coronam et dignitatem suas.—At the foot of the bill appears this clerical memorandum, *H'et judiciu' Foris faciend' o'es t'ras duran' vita sua et o'ia catalla sua imp'p'm et ext*^{a} *p'tecc'o'em d'ni Regis ponat*^{r} *et reprisonet*^{r} *sine M durant' voluntate dni Regis.* G. D. R., . . ., 12 James I.

[In English.]

30 August, 12 James I.—Middlesex to wit: the Jurors for the Lord the King upon their oath present that John Scrowbye late of

London yoman on the thirtieth day of August in the year of the reign of our Lord James by God's grace King of England France and Ireland defender of the faith, &c. the twelfth and of Scotland the forty-eighth was of the age of eighteen years and over at Hickes Hall situated and being in St. John's Street in the parish of St. Sepulchre London in the county of Middlesex in full Session of the Peace of the said Lord the King then and there held for the said county of Middlesex before Sir William Waad knt. Sir Thomas Fowler knt. Sir Robert Johnson knt. Sir Ferdinand Heyborne knt. Nicholas Collyn and Francis Mitchell esqs. Justices of the said lord the King appointed to preserve the peace in the aforesaid county and to hear and determine the divers felonies trespasses and other misdeeds perpetrated in the same county The same Justices then and there required the aforesaid John Scrowbye to take and pronounce upon the holy Gospel a certain oath contained [and] set forth in an Act of the Parliament of the said lord now King held at Westminster in the third year of his reign entitled 'An Acte for the better discoveringe and repressinge of Popishe Recusantes' and that the same John Scrowbye then and there to wit in the said full Session of Peace obstinately and entirely refused to take that oath thus offered as is afore said to the same John Scrowbye by the aforesaid Justices in the said full Session of the peace to the contempt of the said lord now King and of his laws And against the form of the statute published and provided in a case of this kind And against the peace of the said lord now King his Crown and dignity. *He has judgment to forfeit all his lands during his life and all his chattels for ever and* [that] *he be put without the protection of the Lord the King and be reprisoned* (=reprieved=taken back to prison) *without mainpernors during the pleasure of the Lord the King.*—G. D. R. . . ., 12 James I.

Note.—In the foregoing translations the editor has preserved the hitches of construction that are notable features of the original compositions.

Note.—The indictments of John Welden, William Hartley and Dorothy Whyte, assigned in the present volume to S. S. O. T. R., 4 Oct., 30 Eliz., are described in the previous volume as lying-in G. S. P. R., Michaelmas, 30 Eliz. The variousness of these references is not an editorial slip. Held together by the same file, the three bills are shown by their endorsements to be the remnant of the S. S. O. T. R., that somehow became incorporated with the fragmentary G. S. P. R., in which the indictments must be sought by those who would inspect them.

FURTHER PARTICULARS TAKEN FROM THE GAOL DELIVERY REGISTER *temp.* JAMES I.

(1.) 19 January, 5 James I.—Briget Howe late of London spinster *alias* &c. arraigned on a charge not stated stands mute and is sentenced to the "peine forte et dure."

(2.) 19 January, 5 James I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—Drugo Lovett goldsmyth, Lionell Baker yoman, William Cropley yoman, Ann Barton widow, all four of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd.; Francis Pryce girdler, his wife Mary Pryce, Thomas Sleepe yoman, his wife Katherine Sleepe, all four late of St. James's in Clerkenwell co. Midd.; and Barbara Wootton spinster, Jane Cave wife of Thomas Cave gardener, Mary Beste spinster, Elizabeth Barrys spinster and Briget Yates spinster, all five late of St. Leonard's in Shoreditch co. Midd.

6 James I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 8 April, 11 May, 20 June, 27 July, 12 September, 7 October, 1 December, 11 January and 16 February,—*nine* Sessions.—Also, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer, held at The Castle in St. John's Street (and adjourned to the Old Bailey Court-House) on 9 April and 20 June,—*two* Sessions.

(2.) Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte dure" at one or another of these S. G. D.—males 4, females 2 = 6.

(3.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 49, females 6 = 55.

(4.) 8 April, 6 James I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—Robert Hawkins esq., William Sparrye gentleman, George Throgmorton gentleman, John Hunte yoman, John Morrys yoman, James Randoll yoman, Francis Undrill (one of the sons of Edward Undrill late of Nether Eatenton co. Warwick deceased) esq., all seven late of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd.; and William Middlemore esquire, Leonard Smallpeece gentleman, and John Middlemore, gentleman, all three late of St. Clements-Danes' co. Midd.

(5.) 11 MAY, 6 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—James Randoll esq. and Francis Undrill (one of the sons of Edward Undrill late of Nether Eatenton co. Warwick deceased) esq.

(6.) 20 JUNE, 6 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—Henry Bristowe gentleman, John Jollett yoman, John Connawaye yoman, Elizabeth Forrest spinster, Mary Forrest spinster, Hellen Jollett wife of Thomas Jollett yoman, all six late of St. Leonard's Shorediche co. Midd.; Susan Graye spinster, Thomas Raye yoman, Anne Barton spinster, Mary Leadesthorpe spinster, Richard Davyson yoman, his wife Anne Davyson, William Hardman yoman, William Thompson gentleman, George Matchett yoman, Margaret Bates spinster, Joan Waynam wife of Thomas Waynam yoman, all eleven late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd.; Edward Underwood *alias* Grymes porter, Briget Crathorne widow, Christopher Crosley yoman, Martha Fielde spinster, Elizabeth Rooffoote wife of Edward Rooffoote yoman, all five late of St. James's in Clerkenwell co. Midd.; Agnes Hinde wife of Austin Hinde yoman, John Davies taylor, both late of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd.; Jane Cawne wife of John Cawne late of St. Leonard's in Shordiche yoman; Richard Mannington esq., John Bullock gentleman, Joan Lutchard widow, Margery Vaghan widow, Charles Vaghan gentleman, and Ralph Hopkin gentleman, all six late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd.; Peter Maxwell gentleman, George Smythe gentleman, Lucy Brudenell spinster, all three late of St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd.; Mary Lady Herbert late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.; William Thompson gentleman, Richard Draycott gentleman, Walter Fowler esq., Sampson Walker gentleman, Walter Henningham esq., Nicholas Henningham gentleman, Francis Holte gentleman, Richard Berington gentleman, Walter Brooke gentleman, Elizabeth Gifford widow, Walter Gifford esq., Thomas Potter gentleman, and John Hodgettes yoman, all thirteen late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborn co. Midd.; and Thomas Harpar gentleman, Thomas Whiston gentleman, Humfrey Gifford esq., and Robert Middlemore gentleman, all four late of St. Clements' Danes co. Midd.—At the foot of the list appears this memorandum, "The above-named Humfrye Gifford and Elizabeth Gifford were estreated into thexchequer in Lent Vacacion A°. vii°. Ja. Regis by Warrant from the Lord Chief Baron."

(7.) 12 SEPTEMBER, 6 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—Thomas Kemson gentleman, Daniel Sparrye gentleman, Nicholas Morris gentleman, Elizabeth Alderford widow, Ellinor Talbott spinster, Anne Cawdell widow, Humfrey Smythe yoman, William Acton gentleman, and Francis Palmer gentleman, all nine late of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd.

(8.) 11 JANUARY, 6 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—Elizabeth Everidge spinster, Katherine Parker spinster, Robert Tompson jun^r. gentleman, his wife Margaret Tompson, Francis Hatton shoemaker, John Turbell yoman, Robert Barton yoman, Joan Waynam wife of Thomas Waynam yoman, Frances Dryland widow, Christopher Garnett gentleman, John Addam yoman, William Woodfall yoman, Thomas Reeve yoman, John Sheppard yoman, Thomas Sherratt yoman, John Tanner yoman, Thomas Dam yoman, John Foskewe gentleman, Anne Porter spinster, Henry Johnson yoman, John Smythe yoman, Jane Warren yoman, all twenty-two late of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd.; John Connowaye late of St. Leonard's Shordiche co. Midd. grasier; Alice Care widow, Mary Lunne widow, Mary Lunne spinster, Jane Bennett spinster, Thurstan Fielde shoemaker, Joan Kirbye *alias* Drurye spinster, all six late of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd.; Elizabeth Gillibrand wife of Charles Gillibrand late of St. James's-in-Clerkenwell co. Midd. yoman; Henry Britton gentleman, Thomas Pudsey gentleman, Elizabeth Moreden spinster, Christopher Hatton gentleman, Francis Pore gentleman, Robert Erington gentleman, Robert Jeffryson yoman and Ambrose Mason gentleman, all eight late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.—Marginal memorandum against the last six, "These six were estreated on 28° Februarii by Warrant from M Recorder."

7 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 29 March, 28 April, 31 May, 10 July, 9 August, 6 September, 6 October, 6 December, 17 January, 16 February and 22 March,—*eleven* Sessions.—Also Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer, held at The Castle in St. John's Street (and adjourned to the Old Bailey Court-House) on 5 December and 21 March,—*two* Sessions.

(2.) Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure" at one or another of these Gaol Deliveries—males 2, female 1 = 3.

(3.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 49, females 6 = 55.

(4.) 31 MAY, 7 JAMES I.—Memorandum touching Recusants,—"Recusants in London: Richard Dibdale, William Hill, Cicely Turbervile, Edward Morley gentleman; and Morris Bruckland of Stanliche in co. Wiltss."

(5.) 10 JULY, 7 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—Thomas Jollett yoman, his wife Helen Jollett, John Conawaye yoman, Margery Isam widow, John Shivers tayler, all five of St. Leonard's in Shordiche co. Midd.; Thomas Johnson of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd. yoman; Robert Dymmocke gentleman, and his wife Elizabeth Dymmock both late of St. Mary's at Islington co. Midd.; William Darbye tayler, his wife Susan Darbye, Alice Nashe widow, Mary Corbet spinster, all four late of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd.; and Elizabeth Tayler wife of Edmund Tayler gentleman, William Jubbes gentleman, and Elizabeth Rooffoote wife of Edward Rooffoote yoman, all three late of St. James's at Clerkenwell.—Marginal memorandum against all the names, "Extract t'mino Mich^{a}is A^{o}. vii^{o}. Jac. Regis" = Estreated in Michaelmas Term 7 James I.

(6.) 6 DECEMBER, 7 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—Elizabeth Thacher wife of William Thacher gentleman, James Thacher gentleman and William Thacher gentleman, all three of Stepney co. Midd.; and Katherine Brudenell of St. James's in Clerkenwell co. Midd.—Memoranda that James Thacher was discharged by order of the Court on 17 Jan., 7 James I., and that the other three were convicted and certified to the Exchequer in Hillary Term, 7 James I.

(7.) 17 JANUARY, 7 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—Sir Ralph Wiseman knt., John Maye gentleman, John Greene gentleman, Thomas Clowley gentleman, Mary Jenninges widow, William Yates gentleman, all six late of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopsgate co. Midd.; Roger Astill esq., and George Thompson gentleman, both late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd.; John Thrill esq., his wife Anne Thrill, William Thrill gentleman, Thomas Thrill gentleman, John Thrill gentleman, Anne Thrill widow, Elizabeth Thrill the elder spinster, Anne Thrill spinster, Elizabeth Thrill the younger spinster, Anne Vynes widow, and Lady Barbara Hubbart widow, all eleven of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopsgate co. Midd.; Henry Pryce gentleman, William Fennicke gentleman, Richard Sackeld gentleman, George Skelton gentleman, and William Meddlebowe gentleman, all five late of St. James's-in-Clerkenwell co. Midd.; Margery Isham late of St. Giles's-without-Creplegate co. Midd. widow; Roger Smythe gentleman, George Sherley esq., John Nedham yoman, Francis Milford gentleman, John Joyner gentleman, Robert Roper gentleman, Thomas Humble yoman, Lady Boothe widow, all eight late of St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd.; Thomas Ollyver gentleman, Katherine White spinster, Richard White gentleman, his wife . . . . White, Mary White spinster, Edward White gentleman, his wife Anne White, and Alexander Amcottes, all eight late of Stepney co. Midd.—Memoranda that process against John Thrill, Anne Thrill, and Elizabeth Thrill the elder was "staid by order, and that George Sherley was certified in the King's Bench in Hillary Term, 7 James I."

(8.) 16 FEBRUARY, 7 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—Thomas Fitzhughes late of Kensington co. Midd. esq.;

William Middlemore gentleman, and Thomas Lucas gentleman, both late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd.; William Ilsley gentleman, Edmund Yates esq., John Cole gentleman, Walter Ilsley gentleman, Katherine Ilsley spinster, and Alexander Fettyplace gentleman, all six late of St. James's-in-Clerkenwell co. Midd.; Sir John Yorke knt., William Shipwrey gentleman, Mary Gates spinster, John Husband yoman, John Brudnell gentleman, John Love gentleman, Robert Wrighte gentleman, Edward Broughton gentleman, Isabel Taylor widow, Edward Browne gentleman, Elizabeth Doncastle widow, William Nayleharte gentleman, Edward Tottersall gentleman, Robert Harecourte gentleman, Christofer Bigges gentleman, all fifteen late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.—Marginal memoranda of stay of process against Thomas Fitzhughes, William Middlemore and Walter Ilsley.—Against all the other names (with the exception of William Ilsley, Edmund Yates, John Cole and Sir John Yorke) appears the memorandum "extract" = estreated.

8 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 20 April, 24 May, 3 July, 7 August, 4 September, 5 October, 5 December, 16 January, 14 February, 14 March,—*ten* Sessions.—Also, one Special Session of Oyer and Terminer held on 23 May at The Castle in St. John's Street and adjourned to the Old Bailey Court-House.

(2.) Culprits standing mute at one or another of these Sessions of G. D. and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure,"—males 6 = 6.

(3.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 49, females 3 = 52.

(4.) 3 JULY, 8 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—Elizabeth Hedgar widow, Elizabeth Norton widow, William Hooper gentleman, Anne Fowkes widow, Henry Shelley gentleman, Mary White wife of Sir Richard White knt., Elizabeth Smalbone wife of Thomas Smalbone gentleman, Henry Barnard gentleman, and Peter Knaresborowe gentleman, all nine late of St. Clement's-Danes co. Midd.; Alice Barner widow and John Barner gentleman, both late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd.; and George Rumney gentleman, John Karster gentleman, and Christofer Garthe, all three late of St. Clement's-Danes aforesaid.—Memorandum against all the names "Et extract in Scc. x°. Julii A°. viii°. Jac. Regis" = and estreated into the Exchequer on 10 July, 8 James 1.

(5.) 7 AUGUST, 8 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—John Chamberlaine late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. gentleman, and Francis Holte late of Hampsted co. Midd.—Over Francis Holt's name appears Latin memorandum = "Certified in King's Bench by writ of Cerciorari in Michaelmas Term, 8 James I."

6.) 5 OCTOBER, 8 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—Lady Anne Conwaye spinster, Lucy Smythe spinster, William Widdeston yoman, John Castyne yoman, all four of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd.; Nicholas Yateman of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. yoman; Sibel Warren widow and George Matchett yoman, both of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd.; Agnes Kinge wife of Robert Kinge late of Heston co. Midd. laborer; John Longe late of Edgware co. Midd. butcher; Thomas Birde late of St. Pancras co. Midd. taylor; and Mary Lytton . . . . late of Chelsey co. Midd.—Also memoranda that John Fortescue and William Acton, both of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd. gentlemen, had time till the next Gaol Delivery to plead to indictments for recusancy.

(7.) 5 OCTOBER, 8 JAMES I.—Memorandum, "Helen the wiefe of Edward Thurbill confesseth herselfe to be a popishe Recusante she being demaunded when she was at churche sayeth she cannot tell, and being tendered the othe of Allegiaunce she refuseth to take it, Ideo Committitur [to] Newgate, and an indictmente of Recusancye to be preferred againste her per ordinem Curie. Fiat in London."

(8.) 5 DECEMBER, 8 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—William Nayler gentleman and Thomas Walwyn gentleman, both late of St. Margaret's Westminster; Mary Fryar wife of John Fryar late of St. Botolph's-without-Aldersgate London co. Midd. Doctor of Medicine; Isabel Olliver late of Hackney co. Midd. widow; Lady Mary Grislye late of Stepney co. Midd. widow; John Lewes gentleman, John Merredithe gentleman, and James Tomson gentleman, all three late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd.; and Thomas Brudnell late of St. James's-in-Clerkenwell co. Midd. esq.

(9.) 16 JANUARY, 8 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—William Champney yoman, Isabel Moodye wife of George Moodye tayler, William Besseck yoman, Gertrude Twyno spinster, Anthony Skynner gentleman, William Iveson gentleman, his wife Mary Iveson, Edward Gadge esq., all eight of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd.; Grace Cooper wife of William Cooper late of St. James's-in-Clerkenwell yoman; Christian Bankes widow, George Browne yoman and Mary Hilderson wife of Thomas Hilderson yoman, all three late of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd.—With later memorandum that the indictment against the said Anthony Skynner be certified in the King's Bench in Easter Term in the 12th *year* of King James, by virtue of the said King's writ.

9 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 5 April, 8 May, 14 June, 26 July, 3 September, 4 October, 4 December, 16 January, 19 February, 18 March,—*ten* Sessions.

(2.) Culprits standing mute at one or another of these Sessions and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"—males 2 = 2.

(3.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 68, females 9 = 77.

(4.) 26 JULY, 9 JAMES I.—At the end of the record of the G. D. of 26 July appear notes of proceedings at Assemblies of the Justices of Midd. held at the Tower on the 6th, and at the Highe Holborne Quest-house on the 7th of August, 9 James I. At the Tower, Elizabeth Reynoldes was committed to Newgate for refusing to take the oath of allegiance, and Jane Knowles was discharged of an indictment for Recusancy in consideration of her age, "for that she is under the age of xvien yeares."—The memoranda of proceedings at the Holborn Quest-House comprise the following matters :—(*a*) Note of the discharge of William Everingham of Hendon, Thomas Burde of Kentishtowne, Jane Cole and Agnes Cole both of Heston, Mary Baylie of Clerkenwell; and Richard Davison, James Ditchefielde, John Freake, Henry Hutchenson, James Jefferye and Robert Benson all seven of High Holborne; all of them having taken the oath of allegiance. (*b*) Memorandum of the committal of Susan Jubbes wife of William Jubbes, Thomas Sleepe, Grace Cooper, Mary Okenton and Mary Gower, for refusing to take the oath of allegiance. (*c*) Memorandum touching John Pigge of Stanwell committed for refusinge to execute a warrant for the apprehending of papists. (*d*) Memorandum that Richard Godfrey esq., Sir Henry James, Thomazine Grevill widow, Charells Greville her sonne, Thomas Lodge Doctor of Phisicke, Katherine White widow, John Shelley esq., Edward Gage esq., George Smythe gentleman, Thomas Davies Doctor of Phisicke, Sir Robert Dolman and Hughe Griffen taylor are "not to be indicted of Recusancye untill further order be given."

(5.) 19 FEBRUARY, 9 JAMES I.—Proclamation of the following Recusants,—Sir George Cotton knt. and Sir Edward Pinchen knt., both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.

10 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 24 April, 28 May, 3 July, 19 August, 2 October, 2 December, 14 January, and 18 February,—*eight* Sessions.

(2.) Culprit standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"—male 1.

(3.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these Sessions of Gaol Delivery—males 41, females 5=46.

(4.) 18 FEBRUARY, 10 JAMES I.—Thomas Cabell r' pr' sine m' pro recusan' ligeanc'=reprieved (taken back, reprisoned) without mainpernours for recusancy of allegiance.

11 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 26 March, 16 April, 19 May, 30 June, 6 August, 9 September, 1 October, 2 December, 12 January, 18 February,—*ten* Sessions.

(2.) Culprits standing mute at one or another of these Sessions and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"—males 3.

(3.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these Sessions—males 82, females 16 = 98.

(4.) 26 MARCH, 11 JAMES I.—Memorandum that Henry Higgenson and Joan Cramford were (r' pr' sine m') re-prisoned without mainpernors "for refusing to take y^e oathe of Alleagance."

(5.) 2 DECEMBER, 11 JAMES I.—Memorandum in these words "John Parishe: for persuadinge the Kinges subjects to denye the Kinges authority in Causes Ecclesiasticall: cogn' et per Cur' requisit' est accip'e sacr'm abjuracionis ad istas sed recusavit Et ordinat' est p' Capit'lem Justic' Angl' qd. unus Justic' com' Midd' it'um obtulit (*sic*) sacr'm p^{r}dc'm" = he confessed and was required by the Court to take the oath of abjuration in respect to these matters, but he refused, And it was ordered by the Chief Justice of England that one of the Justices of the county of Middlesex again offered [*should again offer*] the aforesaid oath.

18 FEBRUARY, 11 JAMES I.—Notes of Record that William Hunt of Hampsteed was acquitted of an indictment "for bewitching a geldinge of Robert James and for bewitching Alice James" and that his wife Joan Hunt was acquitted of bewitching the same gelding and the same Alice, and also of "murderinge Robert Hill by witchcrafte."

12 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 30 March, 6 May, 9 June, 18 July, 31 August, 7 October, 5 December, 16 January, 17 February,—*nine* Sessions.

(2.) Culprits standing mute at one or another of these Sessions and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure."—males 5.

(3.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 72, females 10 = 82.

(4.) 30 MARCH, 12 JAMES I.—Record of sentence to perpetual labour in Bridewell,—"George Shorte and Thomas Bonde, to be sent to Bridewell to be whipte and shaved and kepte at perpetuall labour."

(5.) 30 MARCH, 12 JAMES I.—Andrew Pryce as accessary after the felony to Richard Pooley, for bone-lace. Over this entry appears this record touching Andrew Pryce "po' se non cul' nec r'. sed r' pr' sine m. vsq' dicat ubi fibula existit" = he puts himself on trial and is found 'Not Guilty' by jurors who do not withdraw from their verdict; *but* he is re-prisoned without mainpernors until he say where the lace is.

(6.) 6 MAY, 12 JAMES I.—Record that, on their arraignment "for bewitchinge Ales James lame and for bewitchinge Richard Parrett lame," William and Joan Hunt put themselves 'Not Guilty' on a jury of the country, who acquitted them.

(7.) 18 JULY, 12 JAMES I.—Record that, on her arraignment "for exercisinge witchcrafte upon Thomas Poole and Thomazine Heathe," Dorothy Magicke put herself 'Not Guilty' on a jury, by whom she was found 'Guilty,' when it was adjudged that she be re-prisoned and made to stand in the four terms of the year on the pillory, and there openly confess her offence, and then be kept in prison till she find good sureties for her good behaviour; the note of the sentence being "r' pr' et stare sup' pillor' quatuor t'minos anni et ib'm palam confiteri offens' et repr' pro m. pro b. g."

(8.) 7 OCTOBER, 12 JAMES I.—Record that, on his arraignment "for murderinge Dorothy Salter by poyson," John Loder pleaded 'Not Guilty,' and that the Jurors found him 'Not Guilty,' and further found that Dorothy Salter died by divine visitation.

(9.) 5 DECEMBER, 12 JAMES I.—Record that, on their arraignment "for the murder of Charles Harrys by poiseninge," John Heydon and Sara Harrys put themselves 'Not Guilty' on a jury of the country, by whom they were found 'Guilty,' wherefore the same John and Sara were hung.

13 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 29 March, 21 April, 25 May, 3 July, 2 August, 5 September, 6 October, 1 December, 12 January, 20 February, 15 March,—*eleven* Sessions.

(2.) Culprits standing mute at one or another of these Sessions, and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"—males 2.

(3.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these Sessions—males 76, females 15 = 91.

(4.) 29 MARCH, 13 JAMES I.—Elizabeth Rutter's record,—

"*po se cul ca null' S^r^.*

"Elizabeth Rutter: for murderinge John Feilde by witchcrafte
for murderinge Frances Feilde by witchcrafte
for murderinge Priscilla Feilde by witchcrafte
for bewitchinge John Lyon lame."

Putting herself on trial she was found 'Guilty' and sentenced to be hung.

(5.) 21 APRIL, 13 JAMES I.—Record that, on her arraignment for killing John Nutting by witchcrafte, Joan Hunt wife of William Hunt put herself Not Guilty on a jury, who found her Guilty, whereupon she was sentenced to be hung.

(6.) 5 SEPTEMBER, 13 JAMES J.—Record of Agnes Berrye's trial and sentence for witchcraft

"*po se Cul Ca nul* S^{s} = She puts herself Guilty no chattels be hung."
" Agnes Berrye for bewitching Grace Halsey lame."

14 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 12 April, 16 May, 26 June, 1 August, 6 September, 4 October, 4 December, 16 January and 20 February,—*nine* Sessions.—Also, *one* Special Session of Oyer and Terminer, held at the Justice Hall in the City of London on the 20th of March.

(2.) Culprit (one male) standing mute at one of these S. G. D., and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure."

(3.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 66, females 5 = 71.

(4.) 6 SEPTEMBER, 14 JAMES I.—Record of Anne Branche's trial for and acquittal of witchcraft,—

po se non cul nec r.' = she puts herself 'Not Guilty' nor did they retract—

Anne Branche: for bewitchinge Ann Howell lame
for bewitchinge Joan Aldridge lame
for bewitchinge Edward Wheeler lame.

(5.) 20 FEBRUARY, 14 JAMES I.—Record of the arraignment and trial of John Chapman and Elizabeth Masterson, for administering poison to Lady Willoughby

po se cul fin V^{li} *repr' duran' voluntate Cur'*

Johannes Chapman
po se non cul nec r'
Elizabeth Masterson
} for trespass in givinge poison to the Lady Willoughby whereof she languished.

Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' John Chapman was found 'Guilty' by a jury, whereupon he was sentenced to pay a fine of five pounds and be re-prisoned during the pleasure of the Court. Putting herself 'Not Guilty,' Elizabeth Masterson was found 'Not Guilty' by jurors, who did not withdraw from their verdict.

(6.) Translation into English of the Latin Record of proceedings at the Special Session of Oyer and Terminer on the chief movers of a notable riot.

20 MARCH, 14 JAMES I.—Session of Oyer and Terminer concerning divers treasons misprisons of treasons murder homicides rebellions riots routs and trespasses held for the County of Middlesex at the Justicehall in the City of London on Thursday the twentieth day of March in the year of the reign of Lord James by God's grace King of England France and Ireland Defender of the Faith &c. the fourteenth of Scotland the fiftieth, Before Sir John Leman knt. Mayor of the City of London, Sir Francis Darcy knt.,

Sir Thomas Fowler knt., Sir Stephen Soame knt., Sir Baptiste Hickes knt., Sir Thomas Bennett knt., Sir Thomas Coventrie knt. the Lord King's Solicitor-General, Anthony Benne esq. Recorder of the City of London, Clemente Edmondes, George Calverte, Thomas Jones, Nicholas Kempe, Edmund Dowbledaye and William Dyos esqs., the Lord King's Justices appointed to hear and determine divers felonies trespasses and other ill deeds in the said country perpetrated;—And further adjorned to the third day of April next to come at the eighth hour a.m. of the said day.

He puts himself Not Guilty and did not retract.

(1.) Henry Baldwin: for breaking the dwellinge house of Christopher Beeston and divers goods.

he put himself (2.) John Grymes	*Guilty, taken back in irons for a year, with a fine of vili. xiiis. iiiid., and then to find good mainpernors for good conduct.*
he put himself	*Guilty, taken back in irons for three months for a fine of xls. and then to find mainpernors (i.e., sureties) for good conduct.*
(3.) Christopher Longe	for a riotous assalte and spoyle done upon the dwellinge house of Christopher Beeston.
he put himself (4.) Christopher Lewes	*Guilty, taken back in irons for three months, for a fine of forty shillings, and then to find sureties for good conduct.*
he put himself (5.) Thomas Coye *alias* Tye	*Not Guilty and did not retract.*
he put himself	*Not Guilty and did not retract.*
(6.) John Peirson	for breakinge the dwellinge house of Richard Loe and divers goods of Richard Loe.
she put herself (7.) Elianore Piffe	*Not Guilty and did not retract.*
(8.) Richard Remishe	
he put himself (9.) William Austen	*Guilty, taken back for a year in irons for a fine of vili. xiiis. iiiid., and then to find sureties for good conduct.*
she put herself (10.) Joan Danyell	*Guilty, taken back for three months in irons, for a fine of forty shillings, and then to find sureties for good conduct.*
he put himself (11.) Thomas Coye	*Guilty, taken back for three months in irons, for a fine of forty shillings, and then to find sureties for good conduct.*

he put himself	*Not Guilty.*
(12.) William Trehearne	for a riott in the house of Richard Loe att Whitechappell.
he put himself	*Guilty, taken back for three months in irons, for a fine of forty shillings, and then to find sureties for good conduct.*
(13.) Peter Johnson	
he put himself	*Guilty, taken back for a year in irons, for a fine of vi li. xiiis. iiiid., and then to find sureties for good conduct.*
(14.) Thomas Tales	
she put herself	*Guilty, taken back for three months, for a fine of forty shillings, and then to find surteies for good conduct.*
(15.) Elianore Piffe	
she put herself	*Not Guilty.*
(16.) Susan Forde	
he put himself	*not Guilty and did not retract.*
(17.) William Austen	
he put himself	*not Guilty and did not retract,*
(18.) John Peirson	for breakinge the dwellinge-house of Henry Bettes and divers goodes of Henry Bettes.
he put himself	*not Guilty and did not retract.*
(19.) Peter Johnson	

discharged because principals not Guilty.

(20.) Joan Danyell; for accessary before the same.

he put himself	*Guilty, taken back for a year in irons, for a fine of vi li. xiiis. iiiid., and then to find good sureties for good conduct.*
(21.) Thomas Tales	
he put himself	*Guilty, taken back for three months in irons, for a fine of forty shillings, and then to find sureties for good conduct.*
(22.) Thomas Coye	
he put himself	*Guilty, taken back for three months in irons, for a fine of forty shillings, and then to find sureties for good conduct.*
(23.) John Peirson	for a riotous assaulte and spoiling and pulling downe of the dwellinge-house of Henry Bettes.
he put himself	*not Guilty.*
(24.) William Traherne	
he put himself	*Guilty, taken back for three months in irons, for a fine of forty shillings, and then to find sureties for good conduct.*
(25.) Peter Johnson	
she put herself	*Not Guilty.*
(26.) Susan Forde	

Bail—

(27.) Richard Joanes of Westminster, yoman . . W. Slingisby.
he comes and is discharged.

(28.) William Jessoppe of the parish of St. Andrew in Holborne, shomaker . . . . The same.
he comes and is discharged.

(29.) John Kidney of Distaffe Lane, London, clothworker . . . . , The same.

(30.) Robert Harvy
(31.) Henry Bleake
(32.) John Vergo
(33.) Andrew Watson *alias* Downes
(34.) Richard Sandes
(35.) William Perkins
(36.) John Gallante
(37.) Adam Drynge
(38.) Robert Hutchins
(39.) William Kempe
(40.) John Pennye
(41.) Richard Carter
(42.) Roger Winnall
(43.) Thomas Snowden
(44.) Edward Ledginham
(45.) Thomas Prowse

Taken back, for sureties for their appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for the County of Middlesex, and for their good conduct in the mean time.

(46.) Richard Wilson, for drawinge together a riotous assembly at Finsbury prison . . Thomas Bennett.

(47.) Next Session of Gaol Delivery.—John Gallante of Westminster blacksmith, delivered in bail to Richard Wylmott of the same city blacksmith and Thomas Gittinges of the same city gentleman, each mainpernor in 20£., that the aforesaid John shall personally appear at the next General Gaol Delivery to be held in the county of Middlesex, and in the mean time for his good conduct.

he comes and is discharged.

(48.) Next Session of Gaol Delivery.—Thomas Snowden of Towerstreete taylor, delivered in bail to Richard Foster of the same street taylor and to George Taylor of London marchauntaylor, each mainpernor in 40£., that the aforesaid Thomas shall appear personally at the next General Gaol Delivery to be held in the county of Middlesex, and in the mean time for his good conduct.

he comes and is discharged.

(49.) Next Session of Gaol Delivery.—Edward Ledgingham of Towerstreete taylor, delivered in bail to Richard Foster of the same street taylor and to George Taylor of London citizen and marchaunt-taylor, each mainpernor in the sum of 40£., that the aforesaid Edward Ledgingham shall appear personally at the next General Gaol Delivery to be held in the County of Middlesex, and in the mean time for his good conduct.

(50.) Next Session of Gaol Delivery.—Edward Taylor of Clerkenwell baker, delivered in bail to Roger Smithe of Clerkenwell yoman and to William Almond of London citizen and pewterer, the said Edward in 40£., and each mainpernor in 20£., that the aforesaid Edward Taylor shall appear personally at the next General Gaol Delivery to be held in the county of Middlesex, and in the mean time shall find if he can Thomas Taylor.

The reader of this record must bear in mind that it is drawn from first to last in Latin, with the exception of the words setting forth the several offences in respect to which the culprits were called to account; and that each memorandum over the name of a rioter is in contracted and unpunctuated Latin. Thus the memorandum over (1) Henry Baldwin's name is, in the record, "po se non Cul nec r'" = he puts himself Not Guilty and did not retract; and that the memorandum over (2) John Grymes's name is "po se Cul rep^{r} in ferris pro uno anno fin' vi *li.* xiii*s.* iiii*d.* et inde inven bon' M p' bono gestu"; The exact translation of "po se non Cul nec r'" being "he put himself Not Guilty and did not retract," whilst the English of the same note, after it has been duly extended, amplified and punctuated is "He put himself Not Guilty on a jury of the country, and the jury declared that he is Not Guilty and did not retract." In like manner though the exact and unpunctuated English of the unpunctuated "Po se Cul" over John Grymes's name is "He put himself Guilty," the English of the same memorandum, after it has been extended, amplified and punctuated is "He put himself Not Guilty on a jury of the country, and the jury declared that he is Guilty." G. D. Reg.

15 James I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery, held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 3 April, 2 May, 4 June, 16 July, 3 September, 3 October, 4 December, 15 January, 25 February and 20 March,—*ten* Sessions.

(2.) Culprits standing mute at one or another of these Sessions and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"—males 3.

(3.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these Sessions,—males 62, females 13=75.

(4.) 3 April, 15 James I.—Notable record of the arraignment, conviction, sentence and reprieve of Stephen Rogers,—

po se cul' ca' null' S^{s} *r' post iudiciu' ad instanc' Thome Smith mil pro Virginia quia est de Arte le Carpentar'.*

Stephen Rogers: for killing George Watkins contra formam statuti de anno primo Jac. Regis.

viz. (with the Latin words turned into English), *he puts himself Guilty be hung reprieved after judgment at the instance of Sir Thomas Smith knt. for Virginia because he is of the carpenter's art.*

Stephen Rogers: for killing George Watkins against the form of the statute of the first year of King James.

That is to say,—convicted of manslaughter Stephen Rogers was sentenced to be hung, but at the instance of Sir Thomas Smith knt., was reprieved in the interest of Virginia, because he was a carpenter and the plantation needed carpenters.

(5.) 2 May, 15 James I.—Record touching an assault by a servant on his master,—

he puts himself Guilty to be re-prisoned for one year without mainpernors and to be flogged on two market-days at Brainford and to be put on one day in the stocks at Acton and on his knees in the open porch of the church to ask forgiveness of his master and afterwards be re-prisoned until &c.

John Tracher, for making an assalte and batterie upon John Sheppard his master.

(6.) 16 July, 15 James I.—Record that, on being convicted by a jury of counterfeiting the Lord Wallingford's hand, Robert Hamilton was sentenced "to stand on the pillory with a paper inscribed *for Counterfeyting a privy Councillor's hand.*"

(7.) 3 September, 15 James I.—Record that, on being convicted by a jury, Mathias Hytchcocke was sentenced "to be set upon a horse with his face to the horses tayle, and ryde to the pillorye and there to stand ii houres in the open markett with a paper upon his head inscripted *for uniust compounding upon severall informacions without lycence,*" and to pay a fine of ten pounds, and be re-prisoned till he find sureties for his good conduct.

16 James I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 17 April, 20 May, 1 July, 6 August, 3 September, 2 October, 3 December, 14 January, 18 February, and 18 March,—*ten* Sessions.

(2.) Culprits standing mute at one or another of these Sessions and therefore sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"—males 2

(3.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. D. G.—males 45, females 10 = 55.

(4.) 20 MAY, 16 JAMES I.—Record of John Couley's conviction by a jury of administering poison to Edward Russell, who languished thereof. John Couley was sentenced to pay a fine of twenty pounds, be re-prisoned during the pleasure of the Court, and then to find sureties for his good conduct during life.

po' se cul' fin' xx^{li}. *et repr' duran' voluntat cur et inde r p'*
bo. gestu duran' vita sua.

Johannes Couley for giveing poyson to Edward Russell whereof he languished.

(5.) 20 MAY, 16 JAMES I.—Memorandum of the recognizance of Robert Griffin of Charterhouselane yoman, in the sum of one hundred marks; For his appearance at the next Session of Gaol Delivery and sooner should there be cause for it, "because W^{m}. Biddle the prisoner did accuse him that he promised to give him a new cloke at Whitsontide if he wold tell what he knew concerning the poysoning of the La: Rosse."

(6.) 6 AUGUST, 16 JAMES I.—Record that, on her trial "for murder of Elizabeth Sanson by witchcrafte," Briget Meakins was found 'Not Guilty.'

(7.) 6 AUGUST, 16 JAMES I.—Record that, on his conviction of incorrigible vagabondage, Ralph Rookes was reprieved at Sheriff Johnson's order, so that he should be sent to Virginia.

po se cul. r' ad ord' Vic Johnson mitti ad Virginia'.

Ralph Rookes for wandringe as an incorrigible rogue.

(8.) 2 OCTOBER, 16 JAMES I.—Record touching a dealer with wicked spirits,—

resp'tuat^{r}. *triacio vsq' prox et interim rep*^{r}. *sine m.* = Trial is respited to next Session and in the meantime he is re-prisoned without bail.

Mathias Evans for invocacion and releeveing of wicked spirrits.

17 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 9 April, 12 May, 25 June, 28 July, 3 September, 1 October, 8 December, 14 January, 21 January and 18 February,—*ten* Sessions. Also, *one* Special Session of Oyer and Terminer, held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 14 January.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 55, females 4 = 59.

(3.) 25 JUNE, 17 JAMES I.—Record of the arraignment, trial and acquittal of Joan Bushe on an indictment of stealing six shillings from William Curtys; the said Joan, notwithstanding her acquittal of the felony, being sentenced to be put in the stocks for three hours, and taken back to the House of Correction.

po se cul nec r. Set poni in cippis p'iii horas et r' ad do. Corr.
Johanna Bushe, for vis. of W^{m}. Curtys.

(4.) 14 JANUARY, 17 JAMES I.—Session of Oyer and Terminer held at the Justice Hall in the Old Baylie in the suburbs of the City of London. . . . . Before Sir William Cokayne (?) knt. Mayor of the City of London, Sir Thomas Watson knt., Sir Henry Spyller knt., Sir John Leman knt., Sir George Bolles knt., Robert Heath esq. the Recorder of the City of London, and Thomas Jones, Thomas Saunderson, Edward Dowbleday and William Danyell esquires, Justices &c. &c.

At this S. S. O. T. Thomas Lovett, Abell Withers, Henry Waller and Jasper Lowe were arraigned on charges of "counterfeiting Scottish Riders not current in England" and of "treason." Acquitted of treason, each of the four was found 'Guilty' of counterfeiting "Scottish Riders" and was "r' ad prison' pro termino vite sue" = taken back to prison for the term of his life.

18 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 31 March, 28 April, 31 May, 14 July, 1 September, 6 October, 6 December, 12 January, 16 February, 16 March,—*ten* Sessions.

(2. Culprit standing mute at one of these S. D. G., and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"—male 1.

(3.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these Sessions, —males 31, females 5 = 36.

(4.) 28 APRIL, 18 JAMES I.—Record that, on her conviction by a jury of stealing divers goods of Mary Payne, Elizabeth Handsley was reprieved after judgment, *for* Virginia.

po se cull ca null Repr p^{t}. judiciu' pro Virginia.
Elizabeth Handsley for divers goodes of Mary Payne.

(5.) 28 APRIL, 18 JAMES I.—Record that, on his conviction by a jury of stealing a silver-gilt bowl and a tunne, Leonard Bemboe asked for the book, when he was respited for service in Bohemia.

po' se cul ca' nul' pe' li' respectuatur pro Bohemia.
Leonard Bemboe for a silver guylte bowle and a tunne.

(6.) 31 MAY, 18 JAMES I.—Record that, on his conviction by a jury of stealing Richard Atkinson's bull, William Hill asked for the book, and was 'respited' *for* Virginia.

po se cul ca nul pe li Resp'c'uat^{r}. pro Virginia.
Willelmus Hill for a Bull of Richard Atkinson.

(7.) 6 OCTOBER, 18 JAMES I.—Record that William Miller *alias*

Halstowe, convicted of felonies at a former Session, and reprieved for service in Bohemia, now received judgment in respect to those felonies, he having returned from Bohemia without licence.

19 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 13 April, 16 May, 27 June, 27 July, 5 September, 5 October, 5 December, 16 January, and 15 February,—*nine* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these Sessions,—males 17, females 4 = 21.

(3.) 27 JUNE, 19 JAMES I.—Record of William Shelton's acquittal in respect to an indictment for recusancy.

po se non cul.

Willelmus Shelton de Nortonfolgate gen., pro Recusanc'.

(4.) 5 DECEMBER, 19 JAMES I.—Entry touching Richard Bradley, indicted for blasphemy,—"Ricardus Bradley, for blasphemous words against the Bible, sent by an officer to the Bishop of London,"

20 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 29 March, 5 June, 4 September, 4 October, 4 December, 17 January, 19 February, and 21 March,—*eight* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts found against them at these Sessions,—males 26, females 3 = 29.

(3.) In the list of persons under recognizances appears this entry, "Elizabetha ux' Will'i Cable juxta Pickadilly Hall yom'" = Elizabeth the wife of William Cable near Pickadilly Hall yoman.

N.B. Kept in a slovenly fashion, the register for this year is grossly defective. For instance, it makes no mention whatever of a Session of Gaol Delivery, that was held between the S. G. D. of 29 March and the S. G. D. of 5 June; the five pages, on which the clerk intended to post up the particulars of the missing Session, remaining blank. The clerk was no less remiss in respect to the Session of Gaol Delivery held in July (? on the 17th of the month). The pages on which he should have put, and probably meant to put, the particulars of this Session, when he found time and disposition for the performance of his duties, remain without record of any kind. Of the *ten* Sessions of Gaol Delivery held for Middlesex in the course of the year, he notices no more than *eight*; and his notes touching these eight are in several respects careless and insufficient.

21 JAMES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 25 April, 29 May, 9 July, 29 August, 3 December, 15 January and 18 February,—*seven* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these Sessions,—males 28, females 6 = 34.

(3.) 29 MAY, 21 JAMES I.—Record that, on their conviction by a jury of some offence (not set forth by the grossly negligent clerk), John Parry, Robert Cooper, Thomas Hamond and John Moreton were each sentenced to remain in prison during the pleasure of the Court, to pay a fine of 200£. to the King, to stand on the pillory with a paper on his head describing his offence, and to make in three places such submission as the Court should appoint. The record of sentence being followed by this note, "Execuc'o istius judicii resp^{r} pro duabz septimanis pro Ep'o London conar' conv'sion' et si non prevaleret tunc exequend' &c." = The execution of this judgment is respited for two weeks, for the Bishop of London to attempt conversion, and if he should not prevail it is then to be executed.

(4.) 29 AUGUST, 21 JAMES I.—Record of the conviction by a jury of John Webb for keeping a brothel, with this sentence "h'et Judiciu' equitare in caruca p' le Old Baylie, Fleetestreete, Temple Barre, Drury Lane et Holborne tam p'pe domum suam mansional' ut possibile est, cu' basones et al' . . . . necessar' et sol' fin' x*s*. et r^{o} p' p' b. g. non h'itare infra 5 millar' London" = he has judgment to ride in a cart by the Old Baylie, Fleete Streete, Temple Barre, Drury Lane and Holborne as near his own dwelling-house as is possible, with basons and other necessary and customary . . . ., and to pay a fine of x*s*. and be taken back [for sureties] for good conduct, [and] not to live within five miles of London.

(5.) 29 AUGUST, 21 JAMES I.—Order against a badger who has broken the conditions of his licence :—"It is ordered by the Courte that Samuell Bonfoy of Eastsmithfeild shall have no further License to badge, for that he hathe comitted divers offences contrary to his former Licence."

(6.) 15 JANUARY, 21 JAMES I.—Record of sentence on John Foster for an offence not set forth by the negligent registrar :—Judgment, to stand upon the pillory with a paper describing his offence, and then to be whipt with thirty-nine stripes, and then to be imprisoned in the house of correction during the pleasure of the Court, and there to work for his living and a fine of ten shillings.

N.B. Here again the register, which has lost none of its leaves, affords evidence of the clerk's neglect of duty. The G. D. of 29 Aug. closed with an arrangement for another Session, to be held on the 3rd of October next following. But the register says nothing of the October Session, or of any Session between 29 August and 3 December,—three calendar months and five days; a period in which two or three deliveries of Newgate would be made. Instead of the due accounts of these two or three Gaol Deliveries, we come in the register upon fourteen vacant leaves (twenty-eight blank pages), on which the two or three sets of records should have been entered. The reader may assume confidently that in 21 James I. there were nine or ten Gaol Deliveries for Middlesex.

22 James I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 9 April, 12 May, 25 June, 23 July, 3 September, 4 October, 8 December, 19 January and 18 February,—*nine* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these Sessions,—males 35.

SESSIONS OF PEACE AND GENERAL SESSIONS OF PEACE FOR MIDDLESEX, HELD AT THE CASTLE IN ST. JOHN'S STREET, HICKES HALL OR WESTMINSTER, BETWEEN 18 JAN., 5 JAMES I., AND THE END OF THAT KING'S REIGN.

5 James I.

Sessions of Peace held at The Castle in St. John's Street on 18 January and 22 February,—*two* Sessions.—Also, a Justices' Assembly held at New Braynford on 15 March.

6 James I.

Sessions of Peace held at The Castle in St. John's Street on 11 May, 20 June, 7 July, 12 September, 30 November, 10 January and 5 February,—*seven* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of the Peace held at Westminster: *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 7 April, and Michaelmas G. S. held on 6 October.

7 James I.

Sessions of Peace held at The Castle in St. John's Street on 28 March, 28 April, 30 May, 8 July, 8 August, 8 September, 5 December, 16 January, and 21 March,—*nine* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of the Peace held at Westminster: *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 27 April, and Michaelmas G. S. held on 5 October.—Also, *four* Justices' Assemblies, *viz.* one held at Fynnesbury on 5 May, one at Mile-End on 9 May, one at New Braineford on 16 May, and one at Fynnesbury on 25 February.

8 James I.

Sessions of Peace held at The Castle in St. John's Street on 18 May, 2 July, 6 August, 3 September, 4 December, 15 January, 13 February, 13 March,—*eight* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of Peace held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 19 April, and Michaelmas G. S. on 4 October.—Also, *two* Justices' Assemblies, *viz. one* held at New Braineford on 1 May, and *one* at Fynnesbury on 6 February.

9 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at The Castle in St. John's Street on 17 April, 1 June, 25 July, 2 September, 3 December, 15 January, 18 February, 17 March,—*eight* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of Peace held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 4 April, and Michaelmas G. S. held on 3 October.—Also, *seven* Justices' Assemblies, *viz.* *one* held at Mile-End on 17 April, *three* at the Quest-house in Highe Holborne on 7 Sept., 7 Oct. and 10 Dec., *one* at the Tower of London on 27 February, another at the Quest-house in Highe Holborne on 2 March, and *one* at the 'Three Doves' at New Braineford on 4 March.

10 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at The Castle in St. John's Street on 2 July, 18 August, ..., and at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 13 January, 7 February, and 23 March,—*six* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of Peace held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. on 23 April, and Michaelmas G. S. on 1 October.—Also, *two* Justices' Assemblies, *viz.* *one* held at New Braineford on 21 April, and *one* at Finnesbury on 10 June.

11 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 15 April, 18 May, 28 June, 4 August, 8 September, 1 December, 11 January, and 17 February,—*eight* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of Peace held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 15 April, and Michaelmas G. S. on 20 September.

12 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 28 March, 8 June, 16 July, 30 August, 3 December, 13 January and 16 February,—*seven* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of the Peace held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 5 May, and Michaelmas G. S. on 6 October.

13 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 28 March, 24 May, 30 June, 14 July, 1 August, 4 September, 29 November, 11 January, 17 February and 14 March,—*ten* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of Peace, held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 20 April, and Michaelmas G. S. on 5 October.

14 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 15 May, 25 June, 1 August, 5 September, 3 December, 13 January and 19 February,—*seven* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of the Peace held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 11 April, and Michaelmas G. S. on . . . .

15 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 2 April, 3 June, 14 July, 2 September, 3 December, 14 January, 24 February and 19 March,—*eight* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of Peace held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 1 May, and Michaelmas G. S. on 2 October.

16 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 19 May, 30 June, 5 August, 2 September, 2 December, 13 January, 17 February, 17 March,—*eight* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of Peace held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 16 April, and Michaelmas G. S. on 1 October.

17 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 11 May, 23 June, 27 July, 2 September, 7 December and 17 February, —*six* Sessions.—Also, *three* General Sessions of Peace, *viz.* Easter G. S. held at Westminster on 8 April, Michaelmas G. S. held at Westminster on 30 September, and Epiphany G. S. held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 13 January.

18 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 30 March, 30 May, 13 July, 31 August, 5 October, 5 December, 11 January, 15 February and 15 March,—*nine* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of Peace held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 27 April, and Michaelmas G. S. held on 5 October.

19 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 15 May, 26 June, 26 July, 3 September, 3 December, 13 February,—*six* Sessions.—Also, *three* General Sessions of Peace, *viz.* Easter G. S. held at Westminster on 12 April, Michaelmas G. S. held at Westminster on 4 October, and Epiphany G. S. held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 10 January.

20 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 27 March, 4 June, 15 July, 2 September, 3 October, 2 December, 15 January, 17 February and 19 March,—*nine* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of Peace held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 2 May, and Michaelmas G. S. on 3 October.

21 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 27 May, ... July, 27 August, ..., 1 December, 13 January, 16 February,—*seven* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of Peace held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 24 April, and Michaelmas G. S. on 2 October.

22 JAMES I.

Sessions of Peace held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street on 11 May, 23 June, 21 July, 1 September, 6 December, 17 January and 16 February,—*seven* Sessions.—Also, *two* General Sessions of Peace held at Westminster, *viz.* Easter G. S. held on 8 April, and Michaelmas G. S. on 30 September.

PARTICULARS TAKEN FROM THE TWO PROCESS BOOKS, *temp.* JAMES I. (BOOK I., FROM APRIL, 8 JAMES I., TO APRIL, 16 OF THE SAME KING'S REIGN : BOOK II., FROM 16 JAMES I. TO THE END OF HIS REIGN.)

G. S. P. 19 APRIL, 8 JAMES I.—The Lord . . . . Conawaye of the Savoy; for sufferinge great store of timber to be layd in Chancerye Lane.

G. S. P. 19 APRIL, 8 JAMES I.—Margaret Bates spinster; for not cominge to churche by the space of sixe moneths.

G. S. P. 19 APRIL, 8 JAMES I.—John Browne of Harroweilde in the parish of Harrowehill co. Midd.; for standing excommunicate for the space of 3 moneths.

G. S. P. 23 APRIL, 10 JAMES I.—Elizabeth Everingham wife of William Everingham yoman, and Anne Etheringham spinster, both of Hendon; for not cominge to churche.

S. P. 28 MAY, 10 JAMES I.—Mary Hildersham of St. Sepulchre's-without-Newgate spinster; for not cominge to churche.

S. P. 3 JULY, 10 JAMES I.—Mary Orkington of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne spinster; for not cominge to churche.

G. S. P. 1 OCTOBER, 10 JAMES I.—John Smith and Mathew Smith, both of Westminster; for makinge an affray and drawinge blood of one another in the Church yard of St. Margarettes in Westminster.

G. S. P. 1 OCTOBER, 10 JAMES I.—William Fuller yoman, John Garnett, his wife Elizabeth Garnett, Thomas Brownloe, all four of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields; Lady Anne Brett and Alice Boydon wife of Philip Boydon, both of "Le Dutchie"; William Widowson of Milford Lane gentleman; Christopher Garnett, his wife Joan Garnett, Anne Evered spinster, John Blake, his wife Maudline Blake, Elizabeth Everidge spinster, Katherine Parker spinster, Ambrosina Beswicke spinster, Anne Ciroint spinster, Agnes Fletcher widow, Thomas Howard, Mary Smoleare wife of John Smoleare gentleman, all eleven late of Highe Holborne; for Recusancye.

G. S. P. 1 OCTOBER, 10 JAMES I.—Richard Woodroofe yoman, his wife Anne Woodroofe, both of St Giles's-in-the-Fields; .... Penny widow, ... Grosley widow, ... Best gentleman, ... Symons spinster, all four of Marybone; for Recusancye.

G. S. P. 15 APRIL, 11 JAMES I.—William Atterbury of Grub Street porter; for an obstinate Brownist.

G. S. P. 15 APRIL, 11 JAMES I.—Oliva Lady Hennadge of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields; for Recusancye.

G. S. P. 30 SEPTEMBER, 11 JAMES I.—John Gillett yoman and his wife .... Gillett, both of Edmonton; Edward Pickman of Endfeild yoman; .... Raynes widow, William Raynes gentleman, Thomas Raynes gentleman, Dorothy Reynes spinster, Margaret Reynes spinster, all five late of Hampsteed; Joan Avery wife of Robert Avery yoman, Hubbert Haloon *alias* Hawkins esq., Giles Vincent gentleman, Jane Lady Skinner, all four late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; for refusinge to come to churche.

G. S. P. 6 OCTOBER, 12 JAMES I.—Anne wife of John Standishe yoman, Richard Judd yoman, Joan Woodward widow, Sir William Tressam knt., and his wife Lady Tressam, all five late of St. Clement's Danes; for not cominge to churche in 3 monethes:—also Jerom Kirbye late of Harefeild yoman, and Olive Lady Heneage late of St. Martyn's-in-the-Fields; for not cominge to churche.

S. P. 28 MARCH, 13 JAMES I.—Francis Bradshawe gentleman, Thomas Davies cutler, John Hopkins yoman, John Medcalfe yoman, all four late of High Holborne; for Recusancy.

G. S. P. 4 OCTOBER, 14 JAMES I.— . . . . the wife of John Southerton esq.; for not cominge to churche.

G. S. P. 4 OCTOBER, 14 JAMES I.—Amongst memoranda of process against a large number of persons, charged with neglecting to work or contribute for the repair of the highways, appears this memorandum, touching the Red Bull theatre, "Christofer Beeston and the rest of the players of the Redd. Bull are behinde five pounds, being taxed by the bench 40*s*. the yeare by theire owne consentes."

S. P. . . JUNE, 15 JAMES I.—Edward Yearworth late of Bramford clerk; for counterfeitinge the handes of the Lord of Canterburie and the late Lord Chancellor.

S. G. P. 1 OCTOBER, 16 JAMES I.—Thomas Hill of St. John's Street yoman;—for removing a stone about xii foote or thereabouts into Clerkenwell.

S. G. P. 1 OCTOBER, 16 JAMES I.— . . . . Sleepe late of St. John's Street gentleman and his wife; for popishe recusants, not comeing to church by the space of three months. Also, for the same offence,—Hugh Griffen yoman, George Jarrengam yoman, Elizabeth Baylie wife of John Baylie, all three late of St. Clement's Danes.

G. S. P. 8 April, 17 James I.—Robert Hill carpenter, Richard Houghton yoman, William Foster yoman, Dorothy Parsons spinster, Dorothy Barnes spinster, Gilbert Spencer yoman, John Sheppard yoman, all seven late of Turmill Streete; William Marshe of St. Mildred's in London marchaunt-taylor; Thomas Wood clerk, and John Waterhouse writer (scriptor), both of St. Clement's Danes;—for Recusancy.

S. P. 11 May, 17 James I.—Lord Wormewood of St. John's Streete and William Hawkins of Kensington gentleman;—for Recusancy.

G. S. P. Michaelmas . . . ., 17 James I.— . . . . Gyllett late of Edmonton widow;—for her misdemeanour about the interment of her dead husband who was a Recusant, whom she caused to be carried to the cemitery of Hornesey and there to be buried not one foot deep in the soil whereby his head and feet remained uncovered and exposed, to the hurt &c., and the contempt &c.—The Latin of this entry being as follows, ". . . . Gyllett n. de Edmonton in c't vid' pro malefc'o suo circa sepultur' viri sui mortui q' fuit Recusans quem portari fecit usq' ad cemiter' de Hornesey et ib'm sepeliri non un' ped' alt' in fund' p' quod caput et pedes ejus manser' detect et ap't' ad nocument &c. Et in contempt' &c.

S. P. 13 January, 17 James I.—Edward Grymes of Lincoln's Inne gentleman;—for the murder of John Bughill.

G. S. P. 27 April, 18 James I.—George Gaston (or Gascon) of Clarkenwell tanner;—for unlawful hunting in the park of the Lord the King. Over George Gaston's name this memorandum "Cogn' h'et Judiu' pro fine x li. Et rep' pro iii^{bz} mensibz sz m. et pro bo. m. pro bo. g. p' vii ann" = He confesses and has judgment, to pay a fine of ten pounds, be imprisoned for three months without mainpernors, and then find good sureties for his good conduct for seven years.

G. S. P. 12 April, 19 James I.—Richard Hearne late of London esq.;—for neglecting to repair two bridges, one of them called Braynt Bridge and the other called Silke Bridge, being within the parish of Hendon, on the public (common) way leading from Edgware towards London; and also for a bridge belonging to him, leading from Dallys to Finchley; Which three bridges are in extreme decay, to the serious danger of wayfarers.

G. S. P. 12 April, 19 James I.—The Earl of Northumberland;—for neglecting to repair a common bridge belonging to him, in the parish of Thistleworth.

G. S. P. 3 May, 20 James I.—Mary Vaughan wife of Robert Vaughan yoman late of Drury Lane; Fardinand Emerson cutler, his wife Jane Emerson, William Mathewes cutler, his wife Elen Mathewes, Mary Heyward widow, Susan wife of Edwin Sale gentleman, Lionel Ticheborne gentleman, his wife Anne Ticheborne, John Blage taylor, his wife Maudline Blague, William Cooke gentleman, his wife Bridget Cooke, Anne Dowse widow, William Bexwicke cordewayner, his wife Elizabeth Bexwicke, John Coe stacioner, Thomas Knight scrivenor, Susan wife of Thomas Strange taylor, Mary Scrogges spinster, Jane Woodfall widow, Edith Wheeler spinster, all twenty-one late of High Holborne; Edward Abday esq., Henry Penington silkweaver, John Watson gentleman, all three of Grubstreet; Edward Jessop . . . ., and Thomas Aspe yoman both of Chancery Lane; William Lord Sturton, John Clitherow cooke, his wife Dorothy Clitheroe, John Dickerson yoman, Humfrey Alington yoman, Mary Lowman spinster, Katherine Broughton spinster, John Webb gentleman, Richard Penvoys yoman, Lady Sanderson wife of Sir William Sanderson knt., Francis Richardson . . . ., all eleven late of Clerkenwell; Margaret Feild widow, Joan Gresham wife of Richard Gresham carpenter, John Beamont gentleman, and his wife Elizabeth Beamont, all four late of Saffron Hill; Alice Coale widow, Anne Coale late of Heston spinster, and Jane wife of Thomas Coale . . . . ;—for Recusancy.

S. P. 27 MAY, 21 JAMES I.—Henry Pennington, his wife Anne Pennington, Katherine Fareback spinster, Arthur Houland glover, all four late of Finsbury; Thomas Floud scrivenor, Dreweus Lovett gouldsmith, Mary Liswell spinster, Robert Williams cooke, James Coldridge taylor, his wife Mary Coldridge, Bridget Cooke widow, Peter Winder taylor, all eight of Highe Holborne (together with numerous persons indicted in the previous year for not come to church);—for Recusancy.

G. S. P. 2 OCTOBER, 21 JAMES I.—The Earl of Northumberland;—for neglecting to repair a public bridge (pro non reparacione unius publici pontis) at Longford.

G. S. P. 2 OCTOBER, 21 JAMES I.—The Earl of Northumberland and Mary Lady Reade;—for neglecting to repair a bridge at Westbrainford.

G. S. P. 2 OCTOBER, 21 JAMES I.—Joan Knowling widow, and Helen wife of John Cogging, both of West Brainford;—for Recusancy for three months.

G. S. P. 2 OCTOBER, 21 JAMES I.—Percy Halbourd;—for neglecting to repair a bridge at Hendon.

G. S. P. 2 OCTOBER, 21 JAMES I.—The Parishioners of Hendon;—for neglecting to repair the public bridge in Hendon, called Brunstreetebridge.

G. S. P. 2 OCTOBER, 21 JAMES I.—The Inhabitants of Finchley;—for neglecting to repair a bridge called Finchley Bridge.

G. S. P. 2 OCTOBER, 21 JAMES I.—The Inhabitants of Edmonton and Endfeild;—for neglecting to repair a bridge called Balstepgrove Bridge, lying between Edmonton and Endfeild.

G. S. P. 2 OCTOBER, 21 JAMES I.—Henry Wise weaver, his wife Cecilia Wise, Elizabeth Tayler spinster, Francis Richardson miller, Richard Jackson taylor, William Darby tayler and Hester Savill . . ., all seven of Turmill Street; Thomas Foold scrivenor, his wife . . . . Foold, John Hallifex yoman, all three of High Holborne; John Waldron gentleman, his wife Margaret Waldron, Elizabeth Drawater widow, John Lawron victualler, his wife Katherine Lawron, Andrew White victualler, his wife Katherine White, and Andrew Gryndy and his wife, all nine of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Henry Pennington silkeweaver, his wife Anne Pennington, Katherine Foreback . . . ., Humfrey Tymings glover, his wife Elizabeth Tymings, all five of Grub Street; Arthur Howland of Finsbury glover, and his wife Mary Howland, both of Finsbury (and numerous other persons, with whose names the reader is familiar);—for Recusancy.

G. S. P. 8 OCTOBER, 22 JAMES I.—The Inhabitants of Norwood;—for neglecting to re-make the common way leading to Battle Bridge *alias* Batford Bridge.

G. S. P. 8 OCTOBER, 22 JAMES I.— . . . . Bricknell late of Stanmore widow; . . . . Gresham late of Hampton, Edward Robinson late of Kingsbury; Katherine Fairebeck . . . . late of Grubstreete; Richard Samwell and Mary Russell late of St. Giles's-in-the Fields; Usall Perry, Randell Allington, John Wotten, and Richard Chaney, all four late of Chancery Lane; James Mierbeck "pickter-drawer," John Francklin tayler, John Freake glasier, all three late of St. Andrew's-in-High-Holborne; John Fincham late of Grayes Inne Lane gentleman, and divers persons repeatedly indicted for the same offence;—for Recusancy.

The later of these two Indictments Process Books, in which the Clerk of the Peace entered in the shortest way the names, descriptions and offences of the persons, whom he was instructed at S. P. and G. S. P. to proceed against by indictment, is so injured by the rot, which has consumed the stitching of the leaves together with much of the leaves themselves, that one cannot now speak of it as a book without being guilty of misrepresentation. More than two-thirds of the leaves are separate pieces of paper, and are so rotten that the most skilful book-binder could not bring them together again into the form and show of a sound volume.

SUMMARIES OF THE TRUE BILLS

FROM 3 EDWARD VI. TO THE END OF JAMES THE FIRST'S REIGN.

THE purpose of the ensuing tables is to exhibit in a convenient form and a small compass a large assemblage of facts, that cannot fail to prove serviceable and instructive to students of our social history. Though from the original imperfection of the records and the defacement or decay of many of the parchments they lack the completeness and numerical exactitude, that are matters of course in the statistical summaries of modern prison-registers, these tables indicate the relative prevalence of the various kinds of crime and misdemeanour, and whilst pointing to the degree in which the criminal code of our forefathers was destructive of human life will enable the reader to apprehend how far the rigour of that code was modified by benefit of clergy, and in the times of Elizabeth and James I. by the practice of convicting culprits of petty larceny, in the face of evidence that they were guilty of capital felony.

The data of the tables were gathered from the True Bills in the following manner. Sitting day after day with a prepared ledger at his right hand and an open file at the command of his left hand, the editor of the present volume re-examined all the bills from the third year of Edward the Sixth to the end of James the First's time, and made a short straight mark on one or another of several prepared lines of the ledger for every person indicted by the successive bills, taking care that no culprit was marked a second time on the open page for mere indictment. When a culprit was charged with several offences, he was marked in the ledger for the gravest charge of which he was found guilty, or in case of his acquittal on all the charges he was marked for the gravest offence for which he was indicted. For instance, in dealing with the record of a culprit convicted or acquitted of a clergiable felony and also of an unclergiable felony, the editor numbered him amongst the persons indicted for the graver offence. Consequently, the combined numbers of the several groups of persons, stated in any one of the ensuing summaries to have been indicted for various kinds of crime and misdemeanour, are the whole and exact number of all the *several individuals* indicted by the bills, yielding the data exhibited in the table.

After taking note of the person or persons indicted by a bill, the editor, turning his attention to the clerical memoranda of the document, made a mark in one or another of several appointed lines of his ledger, for every record of conviction, acquittal, confession of indictment, successful pleading of clergy, capital sentence &c. Having thus gone through the True Bills of each year, he counted up his several assemblages of marks into the totals given in the summary of the bills of the year.

To guard his readers from misapprehension, it is needful for the editor to say something of the sense in which certain words are used, and of the significance of certain matters exhibited, in the ensuing summaries.

(*a.*) *Capital Felony* :—Used in its most comprehensive sense, *i.e.*, of a crime punishable with death and forfeiture, "capital felony" in the following tables covers high treason as well as all other kinds of capital felony. In like manner, as hanging was a part, though the least barbarous and repulsive part, of executions for the most heinous of all the many kinds of capital felony, persons sentenced to death for high treason have been numbered for the purpose of the tables with the other "capital felons sentenced to be hung." Principals and accessories have been counted together as persons indicted *for* capital felonies.

(*b.*) *Larceny* :—Standing by itself without any attendant word of qualification, "larceny" in the ensuing tables signifies "simple grand larceny," and covers all simple grand larcenies that would not fall under any of the special forms of simple great larceny of which the tables make separate mention.

(*c.*) *Larceny with Housebreaking* :—Under this head are counted all persons indicted for stealing *from* the house under circumstances that distinguished their offence from burglary. Most of these persons were charged with "breaking the house," and in a certain proportion of the bills, a memorandum of a special acquittal of the housebreaking, accompanied by a memorandum of conviction of the felonious stealing, shows that the "domum fregit" of the indictment meant more than that the thief had merely entered the dwelling from which he was said to have taken goods feloniously.

(*d.*) *Petty Larceny* :—Readers should take due notice of the entries (beginning in the summary of 20 Elizabeth) of the verdicts of 'Guilty of Petty Larceny' against persons indicted for grand larceny; a series of entries pointing to the way in which social sentiment modified the severity of the law, that awarded death to persons convicted of stealing to the value of twelve pence. That so many of these verdicts appear in the fragmentary files of Elizabeth's time may at least be regarded as presumptive evidence, that the merciful usage, which displays itself so much more often in her nearest successor's reign, accorded with the gentler moods of her despotic temper. Under the Tudor Queen culprits convicted of petty theft seem to have been usually dismissed from gaol on the payment of a small fee. At least, the notes on the indictments afford no evidence that it was customary to punish these offenders at the whipping-post or the cart's tail. But after the sixth year of James I., the Middlesex session-rolls reveal a steady disposition in judges to rely on the lash for the suppression of petty theft as well as for the correction of other minor offences. Of thirty-nine culprits convicted of petty larceny in James's seventh year thirteen were whipt, before being delivered on payment of the fee. In the next year, the whip was given to every person convicted of petty larceny. Of the thirty-two persons convicted of petty theft in James's ninth year only five escaped whipping. In the next seven years no one, after conviction at the Old Bailey of petty theft done in Middlesex, was allowed to return to his home without flagrant weals on his shoulders. This period of uniform rigour is seen from the session-files to have been followed by a brief term of comparative lenity. In 17 James I., the Middlesex indictments were so carelessly annotated by a scandalously negligent clerk of Gaol-Deliveries, that one hesitates to rely on their testimony, that of thirty-one culprits convicted of petty larceny in that year eighteen were let off without a flogging. During the remainder of James's reign, it remained the rule to whip for petty theft, though a few of the petty thieves escaped the lash.

(*e.*) *Persons indicted for Quarrelling, fomenting Discords, inciting to Breach of the Peace*:—Persons indicted for being common barrators (communes barrectatores) are counted under this heading with scolds and other mere disturbers of the peace.

(*f.*) *Persons convicted of Capital Felonies*:—No person has been counted twice into any of the numbers put in the same line with these descriptive words. In cases where a culprit was indicted for several capital felonies by the same bill or several bills, and found guilty of more than one of them, he was marked once in the ledger and no oftener.

(*g.*) *Persons acquitted of Capital Felonies*:—With the exception of a single class of individuals (*i.e.*, the culprits who were acquitted of grand larceny but were found guilty of petty larceny on the same indictment), no one has been counted into any one of the totals following these descriptive words unless he or she was wholly acquitted of every felony, in respect to which he or she was tried for life, in the year under consideration. The individuals of the one excepted class have, however, been always counted amongst the persons acquitted of capital felonies, before being again counted amongst persons convicted of petty stealing on indictments for great stealing. That so large a proportion of the persons, tried for capital felonies at the Old Bailey, were acquitted will astonish the many readers, who have adopted without inquiry the prevailing notion that, in the comparatively hard and ruthless times of Elizabeth and James, it was rare for a culprit to put himself on trial for a capital felony and retire from the dock a free and not dishonoured man.

(*h.*) *Capital Felons confessing Indictments*:—The editor was nearing the end of Elizabeth's time, in the making his statistical tables, before it occurred to him it would be well to exhibit the proportion of felons who 'confessed the indictment' (or as we now-a-days say corruptly, 'pleaded guilty') before pleading their clergy. But from Elizabeth's forty-third year to the end of James's reign each yearly table exhibits the proportion of the convicted felons who made confession of guilt before asking for the benefit of scholarship. Speaking from his observation of the criminals of his own period, Blackstone intimates that it was very rare for a felon to plead his clergy without having first pleaded 'Not Guilty' and taken his chance with a jury, in order to reserve his right to plead his clergy *once* and no oftener, till he had no other, or at least no readier, way of escaping the gallows. That the scholarly felons of Elizabeth's and James's times were less prudent in this respect than the felons of Blackstone's period is shown by the last twenty-five of the ensuing tables.

(*i.*) *Felons pleading and 'having' Benefit of Clergy*:—It by no means followed that the felon who pleaded clergy obtained what he asked for. It not seldom happened that 'the book' was refused to a petitioner, on the ground that he had received the clerical benefit on a previous occasion. It was a still more frequent occurrence for a felon to miss the benefit, because after 'the book' was allowed to him he was unable to read it. Again, there were cases in which the delivery of the book was postponed by order of a judge, who either suspected the prisoner of having 'read his neck-verse' on a previous occasion, or who was of opinion the petitioner should undergo another term of imprisonment before being restored with a branded thumb to society.

(*k.*) *Felons reprieved before or after Judgment*:—Derived from the old French *represt*, otherwise spelt *reprist*, or through the French *reprendre* from the Latin *reprehendere* (more fully *retro prehendere*), the English word 'reprieved' means 'taken back.' After conviction a capital felon might be reprieved, either before or after judgment, *ex arbitrio judicis*= at the judge's discretion, for various considerations, or *ex necessitate legis*= from necessity of law, as where a woman pleaded pregnancy and on inquiry by a jury of matrons was found pregnant. In a considerable proportion of cases a reprieve was followed by an absolute or conditional pardon. But a reprieve was in itself nothing more than a respite of judgment or an order for the temporary suspension of the execution of the capital sentence; and a large proportion, if not a large majority, of the capital felons, thus ordered back to prison in times of Elizabeth and James I., were in due course hung at Tyburn. When a capital felon was reprieved in this manner, it was the duty of the clerk of the Gaol Delivery to record the reprieve on the bill or bills of indictment on which the culprit had been arraigned, and this duty the clerk usually discharged by adding to his minutes of the case *r'*, or *re p*^{r}., or *repris*, or *r*^{o}. *p*^{r}.=*retro reprehensus*, or some such other note, together with a note signifying whether the reprieve was ordered before or after judgment. *Repris*, it may be observed, was also put on the indictments of offenders who were convicted of offences less heinous than capital felonies, to indicate a sentence to imprisonment; the term in such cases being precisely equivalent to 'imprisoned' or 'sent to prison.' Thus persons indicted for exceptionally violent assaults or other serious misdemeanours, that put them in no danger of a capital sentence, are recorded on the bills of indictment as *repris pro tribus mensibus*, or *r*^{o}. *p*^{r}. *pro uno anno*, *i.e.*, 'taken back' or imprisoned for three or twelve months, as well as sentenced to pay a heavy fine. Now and then the clerk of gaol-deliveries even extends the familiar *rep*^{r}. or *repris* to 'reprisonetur.' For instance, the minute of the sentence awarded to John Scrowbye (*vide* pp. 208-9), for refusing to take the oath of allegiance and abjuration, concludes with "et reprisonet^{r}. sine M durant' voluntate d'ni Regis"=and be reprisoned (=reprieved= taken back to prison) without mainpernors during the pleasure of the Lord the King. To the clerk, who penned the minute which closes in this remarkable manner, *repris* was not only equivalent in sense to *reprisonatus*, but an abbreviation of the word.

(*l.*) *Capital Felons described in the Indictments as 'late of London'* :— When he began to count the persons convicted of capital felonies, who were thus described in the indictments, the editor was under the impression that he was gathering data for showing the degree in which London was accountable for the crimes done in Middlesex, or, in other words, for showing the degree in which the metropolitan county suffered from its nearness to so great a school of crime as the metropolis. It is, however, obvious that, at least in Elizabeth's time and during James's earlier years, it was the practice of the draughtsmen of indictments to assume that all culprits, of whose proper parishes or habitual places of abode they were ignorant, had at some time or other lived in London, and might therefore be safely described as "nuper de London." Of 137 persons convicted in 7 James I. of capital felonies done in Middlesex, no less than 115 were thus assigned to London. But four years later (11 James I.), when it had become the practice of the draughtsmen to describe culprits as 'late of' the parishes in which they were charged with having committed crime, only four individuals of the gross number of 133 capital convicts were described as "nuper de London."

It will not escape the most cursory peruser of the ensuing tables, that the combined numbers of the persons convicted of capital felonies, the persons acquitted of capital felonies, the culprits standing mute, and the capital culprits 'at large' seldom correspond to, and often fall very far short of, the number of the persons indicted for capital crimes. That these two sets of totals are so seldom in accordance, and so often at wide disagreement, in the successive tables, is due to (*a*) the number of the persons over whose names the successive annotators of the bills either put an incomplete memorandum or no minute whatever, and (*b*) the frequent removal of memoranda from the indictments by rot or other injury to the parchments. In other respects, the numbers exhibited in the summaries are wanting in the harmony and congruence that would have characterized the numerical statements, had their data been gathered from perfect sources of information. Readers may be assured the editor has spared no pains to render the tables as full and exact as possible.

(I.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS

FROM 3 EDWARD VI. TO THE END OF HIS REIGN.

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for burglary	3
„ „ „ horse-stealing	40
„ „ „ larceny	53
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	12
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	18
„ „ „ manslaughter	4
„ „ „ murder	7
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	3
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	5
Persons indicted for capital felonies	145
„ „ „ adultery and unclean living	2
„ „ „ assault and battery	2
Person „ „ assault &c. with sword	1
„ „ „ cheating and extortion	1
„ „ „ defiling the water of a neighbour's well by putting dung &c. into it	1
Persons „ „ disorderly living	3
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	17
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	3
„ „ „ keeping brothels	10
Person „ „ keeping disorderly house	1
Persons „ „ quarrelling, or causing and fomenting quarrels &c.	7
Person „ „ refusing to aid a constable &c.	1
„ „ „ stopping a public way	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	117
„ acquitted of „ „	18
Culprits 'standing mute' and sentenced to the 'peine forte et dure'	2
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	10
„ sentenced to be hung,—males 62, female 1	63
„ reprieved	15
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	7

N.B.—That the number of the convictions for capital felonies in this account so greatly exceeds the combined number of the felons who were sentenced to be hung, had benefit of clergy, or were reprieved, is chiefly due to the largeness of the proportion of the bills that exhibit no memorandum of sentence. In the numerous cases where nothing more than *Po se cul ca nul* appears over a culprit's name, I have not thought right to assume as a matter of course that he was sentenced to be hung, as he might have been pardoned, or have escaped from or died in gaol before sentence.

(2.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS

OF 1 MARY, AND 1 & 2, 2 & 3, AND 3 & 4 PHILIP AND MARY.

				Number of Persons.
Persons	indicted	for	burglary	6
„	„	„	coining and uttering counterfeit money	7
„	„	„	horse-stealing	52
„	„	„	larceny	64
„	„	„	larcenies with housebreaking	17
„	„	„	larceny from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	41
Person	„	„	manslaughter	1
Persons	„	„	murder	5
„	„	„	ox (cow &c.) stealing	23
„	„	„	rape	2
„	„	„	sheep-stealing	12
			Persons indicted for capital felonies	230
„	„	„	assault and battery	17
„	„	„	assault and unlawful imprisonment	2
„	„	„	assault with sword &c.	3
„	„	„	assaulting and hindering officers in the execution of their duty	4
„	„	„	assembling riotously and making riot	28
„	„	„	breaking into a close and pulling down a house	2
Person	„	„	cheating with dice	1
Persons	„	„	extorting money by colour of office	2
„	„	„	forcible entry and disseisin	36
„	„	„	forestalling and regrating	2
„	„	„	keeping alehouses without licence	8
„	„	„	keeping brothels	11
„	„	„	keeping disorderly houses	6
Person	„	„	nuisance, in blocking a public sewer	1
„	„	„	„ in making a privy	1
Persons	„	„	„ in neglecting to repair gutters or cleanse sewers	3
„	„	„	„ in stopping public ways	3
Person	„	„	„ in putting dung &c. on a highway	1
Persons	„	„	playing unlawful games	3
„	„	„	quarrelling, fomenting quarrels, inciting to breach of the peace &c.	29
„	„	„	speaking seditious words	3
„	„	„	trespassing on private ground	4
„	„	„	„ and injuring crop	19
Person	„	„	„ and taking fish	1
Persons	convicted	of	capital felonies	160
„	acquitted	of	„ „	29

	Number of Persons.
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	14
„ sentenced to be hung	83
„ reprieved	7

N.B.—A large proportion of the bills exhibit no memorandum, after the record of a conviction of capital felony.

(3.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 1 ELIZABETH.

Person indicted for burglary	1
Persons „ „ horse-stealing	7
„ „ „ larceny	13
„ „ „ larcenies with violence, including highway robberies	15
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	2
Persons indicted for capital felonies	38
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	6
„ „ „ forestalling and ingrossing	8
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	6
„ „ „ keeping alehouses without licence	4
Person „ „ keeping a brothel	1
„ „ „ keeping a concubine and living dissolutely	1
Persons „ „ neglecting to keep watches	2
„ „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to scour sewers	2
„ „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to repair a bridge	2
„ „ „ playing unlawful games	2
„ „ „ quarrelling or fomenting quarrels &c.	3
„ „ „ trespassing on private ground and injuring the crop	2
Persons convicted of capital felonies	28
„ acquitted of „ „	4
Felon confessing indictment	1
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	2
„ sentenced to be hung—males 23, female 1	24
„ reprieved	2
„ described as being "late of London"	14

(4.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 2 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	2
Person „ „ larceny	1
Persons „ „ murder	6
Persons indicted for capital felonies	9

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for adultery	1
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	3
Person „ „ inducing a servant to desert service	1
Persons „ „ keeping alehouses without licence	8
Person „ „ keeping a bowling-alley, frequented by ill-disposed persons	1
„ „ „ keeping a brothel	1
Persons „ „ keeping a disorderly alehouse with unlawful games	2
Person „ „ quarrelling and provoking to breach of peace &c.	1
„ „ „ selling wine by retail at excessive rates	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	4
Person acquitted of „ „	1
Felon pleading and having benefit of clergy	1
Felons sentenced to be hung—males 2, female 1	3
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	4

(5.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 3 ELIZABETH.

Person indicted for burglary	1
Persons „ „ larceny	7
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	4
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	9
Person „ „ murder	1
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	23
„ „ „ assault and battery	1
Persons „ „ keeping alehouses without licence	2
„ „ „ keeping brothels	2
„ „ „ selling wine by retail at excessive rates	2
Person „ „ stopping a public way	1
Persons „ „ trespassing on private ground and taking underwood	12
„ „ „ „ and trampling down grass	19
Persons convicted of capital felonies	20
„ acquitted of „ „	3
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	8
„ sentenced to be hung—males 11, female 1	12
„ reprieved	2
„ described in the indictments as being "nuper de London"	14

(6.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 4 ELIZABETH.

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for burglary	7
„ „ „ coining and uttering counterfeit money	6
„ „ „ horse-stealing	13
„ „ „ larceny	29
Person „ „ larceny with housebreaking	1
Persons „ „ larcenies with violence, including highway robberies	16
„ „ „ manslaughter	4
„ „ „ murder	2
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	2
Persons indicted for capital felonies	80
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot	15
Person „ „ converting arable land into pasture	1
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	7
Person „ „ forestalling	1
Persons „ „ keeping alehouses without licence	2
„ „ „ keeping disorderly alehouses	5
„ „ „ keeping a gambling-house	2
„ „ „ neglecting to fence in "the young sprynge of underwood"	2
„ „ „ neglecting to repair bridges	2
Constable „ „ neglecting to pursue a thief	1
Parish „ „ neglecting to have stocks, cage and buttes	1
Persons „ „ neglecting to provide themselves with bows and arrows	13
„ „ „ nuisance, in diverting or stopping water-courses	3
Person „ „ „ in keeping swine offensively	1
„ „ „ „ in putting dung &c. on a highway	1
„ „ „ pretending to be in Lord Pagett's service	1
Persons „ „ quarrelling, fomenting quarrels &c.	6
„ „ „ refusing to take service in their proper vocations	2
Person „ „ selling wine unlawfully	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	51
„ acquitted of „ „	7
Felons confessing indictments	7
Culprit standing and sentenced to the 'peine forte et dure'	1
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	6
„ sentenced to be hung—males 39, females 3	42
„ reprieved	11
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	6
Felons described as being "late of London"	33

N.B.—The recorded sentence of Philip Furney, convicted of making and uttering counterfeit half-sovereigns, is "quod trahatur et suspendatur," no mention being made of the other usual penalties of the offence.

(7.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 5 ELIZABETH.

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for larceny	1
" " " sheep-stealing	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	2
Persons " " assault and battery	2
Person " " " with sword	1
Persons " " keeping alehouses without licence	3
" " " keeping disorderly houses and harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	2
Bailiff " " making an illegal arrest &c.	1
Person " " nuisance, in neglecting (to the injury of a highway) to cleanse ditches and lop branches	1
" " " nuisance, in neglecting to repair a public way	1
Persons " " trespassing on private ground and cutting oak-trees	3
" " " " and driving off cows	7
Person convicted of capital felonies	1
Felon pleading and having benefit of clergy	1
Culprit (with an indictment for capital felony found against him) at large	1

(8.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 6 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	8
" " " horse-stealing	9
" " " larceny	19
" " " larceny with housebreaking	6
" " " larcenies done with violence, including highway robberies	5
Person " " manslaughter	1
" " " murder	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	49
Persons " " forcible entry and disseisin	3
Person " " enclosing part of a highway and neglecting to scour a ditch by the side of the same way	1
" " " keeping a bowling-alley	1
" " " keeping a disorderly alehouse	1
" " " keeping a disorderly house and harbouring suspected persons	1
" " " nuisance, in making a laystall near a public way	1
Parish " " nuisance, in neglecting to repair a highway	1

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for pretending to be in the service of Richard Dennys esq.	1
„ „ „ quarrelling, fomenting discords &c.	1
„ „ „ refusing to provide a cart for the repair of highways	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	32
„ acquitted of „ „	5
Felon confessing indictment	1
Culprit standing mute and therefore sentenced to 'peine forte et dure'	1
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	5
„ sentenced to be hung—males 21, females 2	23
„ reprieved	3
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	8
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	18

N.B.—The record of sentence on the one culprit who stood mute is 'Ideo eat ad penam,' nothing being said as to the nature of the penalty; but the 'peine forte et dure' is of course indicated.

(9.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 7 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	7
„ „ „ horse-stealing	3
„ „ „ larceny	49
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	6
Person „ „ murder	1
Persons „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	8
Person „ „ rape	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	3
Persons indicted for capital felonies	78
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	4
Person „ „ brawling in church	1
„ „ „ entering a close and distraining swine	1
„ „ „ inducing a servant to desert service	1
Persons „ „ keeping alehouses without licence	2
Person „ „ keeping a bowling-alley	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to repair a public way	1
„ „ „ paying a servant excessive wages	1
Persons „ „ quarrelling, fomenting quarrels, inciting to breach of peace &c.	5
Person „ „ selling beer at excessive price	1
„ „ „ selling wine against the form of a certain statute	1
„ „ „ trespassing on private ground and carrying off a post and gate	1

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for trespassing on private ground and driving off cows	1
„ „ „ unlawful arrest and imprisonment	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	59
„ acquitted of „ „	14
Felons confessing indictments	3
„ pleading and having benefit of clergy	19
„ sentenced to be hung—males 29, females 2	31
„ reprieved	11
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	2
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	41

(10.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 8 ELIZABETH.

Person indicted for horse-stealing	1
Persons „ „ larceny	12
Person „ „ larceny with housebreaking	1
Persons „ „ larcenies with violence, including highway robberies	5
Person „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	20
Persons „ „ assault and battery	2
Person „ „ following a vocation without having served an apprenticeship to it	1
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	9
Person „ „ keeping alehouse without licence	1
„ „ „ keeping disorderly alehouse	1
„ „ „ keeping a disorderly house with unlawful games	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in keeping a tallow-melting house	1
Parishes „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to guard a deep pond with chain or railings	2
Persons „ „ quarrelling, fomenting quarrels, inciting to breach of the peace &c.	4
Person „ „ trespassing on private ground and driving off cattle	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	16
„ acquitted of „ „	4
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	6
„ sentenced to be hung,—males 6	6
„ reprieved	3
„ described in the indictments as "late of London"	5

(11.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 9 ELIZABETH.

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for burglary	5
Person „ „ fowl-stealing	1
Persons „ „ horse-stealing	3
„ „ „ larceny	20
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	17
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	9
Person „ „ manslaughter	1
Persons „ „ ox (cow, &c.) stealing	2
Persons indicted for capital felonies	58
Person „ „ assault with sword	1
Persons „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	4
„ „ „ keeping alehouses without licence	4
Person „ „ keeping a bowling-alley	1
Persons „ „ keeping disorderly houses with unlawful games	8
Person „ „ nuisance, in keeping a slaughter-house	1
Persons „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine in the street	4
Person „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to empty a privy	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to cleanse and scour a sewer	1
Parish „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to guard a deep pond with chain or railings	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to repair a highway	1
Person „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to repair a pavement	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	43
„ acquitted of „ „	3
Felons confessing indictments	3
„ pleading and having benefit of clergy	9
„ sentenced to be hung,—males 20, females 2	22
„ reprieved	13
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	3
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	16

(12.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 10 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	6
„ „ „ fowl-stealing	2
„ „ „ horse-stealing	8
„ „ „ larceny	23
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	3

				Number of Persons
Persons	indicted	for	larcenies from the person (done with violence), including highway robberies	5
„	„	„	manslaughter	4
Person	„	„	murder	1
Persons	„	„	ox (cow &c.) stealing	3
„	„	„	sheep-stealing	4
			Persons indicted for capital felonies	59
Person	„	„	assault and battery	1
Persons	„	„	breaking into a free warren, and killing rabbits and assaulting persons there	6
„	„	„	forcible entry and disseisin	5
Person	„	„	harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons and playing unlawful games	1
Persons	„	„	keeping alehouses without licence	2
Person	„	„	keeping a bowling-alley	1
Persons	„	„	keeping disorderly alehouses	2
Person	„	„	neglecting to keep watch	1
Parish	„	„	not having butts	1
Person	„	„	nuisance, in keeping swine and an offal-yard offensively	1
Persons	„	„	nuisance, in neglecting to scour ditches	2
Person	„	„	nuisance, in neglecting to repair a bridge	1
„	„	„	nuisance, in putting dung &c. on the highway	1
Persons	„	„	quarrelling, fomenting quarrels, &c.	3
Person	„	„	trespassing on private ground and trampling down grass	1

Persons convicted of capital felonies	45
„ acquitted of „ „	4
Felons confessing indictments	5
„ pleading and having benefit of clergy	8
„ sentenced to be hung,—males 27, females 3	30
„ reprieved	7
Culprit (with indictments for capital felony found against him) at large	1
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	16

(13.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 11 ELIZABETH.

Persons	indicted	for	larceny	2
„	„	„	larcenies (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	8
Person	„	„	manslaughter	1
„	„	„	ox (cow &c.) stealing	1
Persons	„	„	rape	2
			Persons indicted for capital felonies	14

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for adultery and disorderly living	1
Persons „ „ assault and battery	4
Person „ „ assault with dagger	1
Persons „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	15
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	8
Parish „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to repair a highway	1
Persons „ „ trespassing on private ground and trampling down grass	3
Person „ „ unlawful imprisonment and extortion	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	9
„ acquitted of „ „	4
Felon pleading and having benefit of clergy	1
Felons sentenced to be hung,—males 5, females 2	7
Felon reprieved—before sentence 1	1
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	6

(14.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 12 ELIZABETH.

Person indicted for horse-stealing	1
Persons „ „ larceny	14
Person „ „ larceny from the person, done secretly and without notice	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	3
Person „ „ ox-stealing	1
Total of persons indicted for capital felonies	20
Persons „ „ assault and battery	2
„ „ „ „ with sword	2
Person „ „ assaulting an officer and hindering him &c. in the execution of his duty	1
„ „ „ quarrelling and provoking to breach of peace	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	13
„ acquitted of „ „	5
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	4
„ sentenced to be hung,—males 9	9
Culprit (indictment for capital felony found against him) at large	1
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	11

(15.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 13 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for horse-stealing	2
„ „ „ larceny	8

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for manslaughter	1
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	12
„ „ „ assault and battery	1
„ „ „ assault with dagger	1
„ „ „ extortion by abuse of office as King's wain-taker.	1
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	6
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	6
Person „ „ inducing an apprentice to desert service	1
Persons „ „ keeping disorderly houses with unlawful games	2
Person „ „ nuisance, in diverting a water-course	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in diverting and stopping a water-course	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in removing a public foot-bridge	1
Persons „ „ pretending to be and unlawfully acting as constables	4
„ „ „ quarrelling and provoking to breach of peace &c.	4
Persons convicted of capital felonies	11
„ acquitted of „ „	1
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	2
„ sentenced to be hung,—males 7, female 1	8
„ reprieved—before judgment 1, after judgment 1	2
„ described in the indictments as "late of London"	8

(16.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 14 ELIZABETH.

Person indicted for burglary	1
Persons „ „ horse-stealing	5
„ „ „ larceny	20
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	3
„ „ „ larcenies with violence, including highway robberies	9
„ „ „ manslaughter	2
Person „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	1
„ „ „ pig-stealing	1
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	43
Persons „ „ petty larceny	2
„ „ „ assault and battery	2
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	2
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	10
Person „ „ deserting service	1

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for encroaching on a highway by building	I
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	2
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	5
„ „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	10
„ „ „ keeping disorderly ale-houses, with unlawful games	2
„ „ „ keeping disorderly houses	3
„ „ „ neglecting to move and turn earth, dug up for making tiles	7
Person „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to repair a public way	I
„ „ „ nuisance, in putting dung &c. on a public way	I
„ „ „ nuisance, in blocking a public sewer	I
„ „ „ quarrelling and provoking to breach of peace &c.	I
„ „ „ trespassing on private ground and taking wood	I
„ „ „ „ and trampling down grass &c.	I
Persons convicted of capital felonies	34
„ acquitted of „ „	4
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	9
„ sentenced to be hung—males 22	22
„ reprieved—before sentence 3, after sentence I	4
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	4
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	22

(17.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 15 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	8
„ „ „ horse-stealing	5
„ „ „ larceny	26
Person „ „ larceny with housebreaking	I
Persons „ „ larcenies done with violence, highway robberies	2
Person „ „ manslaughter	I
Persons „ „ murder	2
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	3
Persons indicted for capital felonies	48
„ „ „ petty larceny	2
„ „ „ assault and battery	12
„ „ „ assaulting and hindering officers in the execution of their duty	2
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot on private ground	9
„ „ „ buying and selling grain without licence	4
Person „ „ cheating and cosening	I
Persons „ „ following lawful callings in forbidden ways	8

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for forcible entry and disseisin	2
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	4
„ „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	4
„ „ „ keeping bowling-alleys	4
Person „ „ killing and dressing flesh in Lent	1
„ „ „ not coming to church	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in keeping a savage dog	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in making a privy	1
Persons „ „ quarrelling, fomenting quarrels, inciting to breach of peace &c.	8
„ „ „ taking livery, given in consideration of service &c.	9
Person „ „ taking and removing a horse	1
„ „ „ trespassing on private ground &c.	1
Persons „ „ vagabondage	28
Persons convicted of capital felonies	34
„ acquitted of „ „	10
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	12
„ sentenced to be hung—males 18, females 3	21
„ reprieved—before judgment 1, after judgment 2	3
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	2
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	20

(18.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 16 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	3
„ „ „ horse-stealing	4
„ „ „ larceny	14
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	2
Person „ „ larceny from the person, done with violence	1
„ „ „ manslaughter	1
Persons „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	4
Person „ „ sheep-stealing	1
„ „ „ witchcraft &c.	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	31
„ „ „ cheating and cosening	1
„ „ „ forestalling	1
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	1
Persons „ „ keeping brothels	2
Person „ „ keeping a disorderly house, with unlawful games	1
Person „ „ nuisance, in putting dung &c. near a public way	1
Persons „ „ stopping public ways	2

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for trespassing on private ground and cutting trees	2
„ „ „ vagabondage	11
Persons convicted of capital felonies	18
„ acquitted of „ „	9
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	4
„ sentenced to be hung—males 13, females 1	14
Felon reprieved—after judgment 1	1
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	8

(19.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 17 ELIZABETH.

Persons	indicted	for	horse-stealing	17
„	„	„	larceny	34
„	„	„	larceny with housebreaking	2
„	„	„	larcenies from the person done with violence, including highway robberies	9
Person	„	„	manslaughter	1
„	„	„	murder	1
Persons	„	„	ox (cow &c.) stealing	4
Person	„	„	rape	1
Persons	„	„	vagabondage (persistent and incorrigible)	3
Person	„	„	witchcraft	1
			Persons indicted for capital felonies	73
Persons	„	„	petty larceny	3
„	„	„	assembling riotously and making riot &c.	6
„	„	„	breaking into a chase and hunting deer	2
Person	„	„	discharging a servant without cause	1
„	„	„	encroaching on a highway by building	1
„	„	„	forcible entry and disseisin	1
„	„	„	harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	1
Persons	„	„	keeping ale-houses without licence	2
„	„	„	keeping brothels	3
Person	„	„	keeping a disorderly house, with unlawful games	1
„	„	„	keeping a savage dog	1
Butchers	„	„	killing, dressing, and selling flesh in Lent	14
Person	„	„	negotiating a usurious bargain	1
Person	„	„	nuisance, in neglecting to repair a pavement	1
„	„	„	nuisance, in stopping a public way	1
Mainpernors		„	permitting their prisoner to escape	1
Person	„	„	seducing a married woman	1
„	„	„	usury	1
Persons	„	„	vagabondage	32

	Number of Persons.
Persons convicted of capital felonies	52
„ acquitted of „ „	9
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	15
„ sentenced to be hung—males 35, female 1	36
„ reprieved before judgment.	1
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	5
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	28

(20.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 18 ELIZABETH.

Person	indicted	for	burglary	1
Persons	„	„	horse-stealing	3
„	„	„	larceny	18
Person	„	„	larceny with housebreaking	1
„	„	„	manslaughter	1
Persons	„	„	ox (cow &c.) stealing	2
„	„	„	sheep-stealing	13
			Persons indicted for capital felonies	39
„	„	„	petty larceny	2
„	„	„	assault and battery	2
„	„	„	assembling riotously and making riot	11
„	„	„	desertion of service	2
Person	„	„	forcible entry and disseisin	1
Persons	„	„	harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	9
Person	„	„	inclosing public ground	1
Persons	„	„	keeping ale-houses without licence	6
„	„	„	keeping bowling-alleys	4
„	„	„	keeping disorderly houses, with unlawful games	3
Butchers	„	„	killing, dressing, and selling flesh in Lent	71
Person	„	„	neglecting to aid a constable in the performance of his duty	1
„	„	„	neglecting to assist in the repair of highways	1
„	„	„	nuisance, in encroaching on a highway by building	1
Persons	„	„	nuisance, in neglecting to scour sewers	2
Person	„	„	nuisance, in neglecting to draw water off a highway	1
Persons	„	„	nuisance, in putting leystalls or dung-hills on highways	3
Person	„	„	nuisance, in stopping a public way	1
Persons	„	„	playing football riotously	15

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for quarrelling, fomenting discords, inciting to breach of peace	6
„ „ „ selling bread by light weight	2
„ „ „ trespassing riotously and making riot on private ground	8
„ „ „ vagabondage	12
Persons convicted of capital felonies	27
„ acquitted of „ „	5
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	11
„ sentenced to be hung—males 12	12
„ reprieved, before judgment	4
Culprit (with an indictment for capital felony found against him) at large	1
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	18

(21.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 19 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	2
„ „ „ horse-stealing	6
„ „ „ larceny	33
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	5
„ „ „ larcenies from the person, done with violence, including highway robberies	6
Person „ „ manslaughter	1
Persons „ „ murder	3
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	5
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	2
„ „ „ vagabondage (persistent and incorrigible)	3
Person „ „ witchcraft	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	67
„ „ „ petty larceny	1
Persons „ „ assault and battery	2
Person „ „ assaulting an officer and hindering him in the execution of his office &c.	1
„ „ „ cheating and cosening	1
Persons „ „ forestalling and ingrossing	3
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	3
Person „ „ holding a coroner's inquest-post-mortem without authority	1
Persons „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	2
Person „ „ keeping a bowling-alley	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in keeping a privy offensively	1

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for nuisance, in making a ditch by the side of a highway	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in stopping a public sewer	1
Persons „ „ refusing to keep watch	2
Person „ „ trespassing into a house and destroying a bench there	1
Persons „ „ vagabondage	5
Persons convicted of capital felonies	50
„ acquitted of „ „	8
Felons confessing indictments	7
„ pleading and having benefit of clergy	10
„ sentenced to be hung—males 34, females 3	37
„ reprieved – before judgment 3, after judgment 1	4
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	6
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	36

(22.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 20 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	11
„ „ „ horse-stealing	12
„ „ „ larceny	44
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	6
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	10
„ „ „ manslaughter	2
„ „ „ murder	4
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	2
„ „ „ pig-stealing	2
Person „ „ rape	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	2
„ „ „ vagabondage (persistent and incorrigible)	3
Persons indicted for capital felonies	99
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *five* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	7
Persons indicted for aiding &c. in celebration of mass	2
„ „ „ assault and battery	3
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty &c.	3
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot	3
Priest „ „ celebrating mass	1
Person „ „ cheating and cosening	1
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	1
Persons „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	3
„ „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	2

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for keeping brothels	4
Person „ „ keeping a disorderly house, with unlawful games	1
„ „ „ neglecting to aid in repairing highways	1
Persons „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	3
„ „ „ nuisance, in putting dung or rubbish &c. on highways	2
Person „ „ nuisance, in removing a public gate	1
Persons „ „ nuisance, in stopping public footways	2
„ „ „ playing with dice	3
Person „ „ putting wheels and wheelwrights' goods in a highway	1
Persons „ „ quarrelling, inciting to quarrel &c.	3
Person „ „ refusing to keep watch	1
„ „ „ selling unwholesome meat	1
Persons „ „ vagabondage	23
„ „ „ wearing the "Agnus Dei'	2
Persons convicted of capital felonies	70
„ acquitted of „ „	12
Felons confessing indictments	12
„ pleading and having benefit of clergy	11
„ sentenced to be hung—males 53, females 3	56
„ reprieved—before judgment 3, after judgment 1	4
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	10
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	47

(23.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 21 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for horse-stealing	14
„ „ „ larceny	24
„ „ „ larcenies done with violence, including highway robberies	2
„ „ „ manslaughter	2
„ „ „ murder	2
Persons indicted for capital felonies	44
Person convicted of petty larceny, being so convicted on an indictment for grand larceny	1
Persons indicted for assault and battery	3
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot	13
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	4
„ „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	4
Person „ „ keeping a brothel	1
Persons „ „ keeping disorderly houses, with unlawful games	2

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	3
Person „ „ nuisance, in putting rubbish and garbage on the highway	1
„ „ „ raising a riot and rescuing animals distrained for rent	1
Persons „ „ trespassing riotously on private ground	5
Person „ „ „ „ and taking away two wains of corn	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	31
„ acquitted of „ „	3
Capital felons confessing indictments	7
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	12
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 17, female 1	18
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 1, after judgment 2	3
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	7
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	25

(24.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 22 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for horse-stealing	2
„ „ „ larceny	16
Person „ „ larceny with housebreaking	1
Persons „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	4
„ „ „ murder	4
Persons indicted for capital felonies	27
Persons convicted of petty larceny, one of them being so convicted on an indictment for grand larceny	2
Persons indicted for assault and battery	2
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	4
„ „ „ gathering tumultuous assemblies to hear and see plays at 'the Theatre'	2
Person „ „ keeping an alehouse without licence	1
„ „ „ keeping a brothel	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	20
„ acquitted of „ „	6
Felons confessing indictments	2
„ sentenced to be hung—males 18	18
„ reprieved—before judgment 2, after judgment 1	3
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	17

(25.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 23 ELIZABETH.

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for burglary	1
Persons „ „ horse-stealing	6
„ „ „ larceny	30
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	3
Person „ „ manslaughter	1
Persons „ „ murder	6
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	3
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	2
Persons indicted for capital felonies	52
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *four* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	7
„ indicted for assault and battery	13
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot with daggers &c.	4
Person „ „ buying and selling victuals as an unlicensed "kydder"	1
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	7
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	6
„ „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	3
„ „ „ keeping brothels	2
„ „ „ keeping disorderly houses, with unlawful games	4
„ „ „ maliciously causing persons to be arrested	2
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	66
Person „ „ nuisance, in building a hog-sty	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in emptying a privy	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in encroaching on a highway	1
Persons „ „ trespassing riotously on private ground	8
„ „ „ „ „ and bathing in a brook	2
Person „ „ „ „ and trenching and sowing the same ground with seed	1
Persons „ „ vagabondage	6
„ convicted of capital felonies	34
„ acquitted of „ „	10
Felons confessing indictments	2
„ having benefit of clergy	13
„ sentenced to be hung—males 15, females 3	18
„ reprieved before judgment	3
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	7
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	18

(26.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 24 ELIZABETH.

				Number of Persons.
Persons	indicted	for	burglary	2
„	„	„	horse-stealing	20
„	„	„	larceny	35
„	„	„	larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	13
„	„	„	manslaughter	2
Person	„	„	murder	1
Persons	„	„	ox (cow &c.) stealing	8
Person	„	„	pig-stealing	1
„	„	„	rape	1
Persons	„	„	sheep-stealing	12
			Persons indicted for capital felonies	95
„	convicted	of	petty larceny, *five* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny &c.	7
Person	„	„	assault and battery	1
Persons	„	„	assaulting and hindering officers &c.	4
Priest	„	„	celebrating mass	1
Administrators		„	detaining money of an intestate's estate	2
Persons	„	„	following the vocation of tailors in a prohibited way	3
„	„	„	forcible entry and disseisin	4
„	„	„	keeping ale-houses without licence	6
Person	„	„	keeping a bowling-alley	1
„	„	„	keeping a brothel	1
„	„	„	keeping a disorderly house, with unlawful games	1
Persons	„	„	not coming to church &c.	34
„	„	„	nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	4
Person	„	„	nuisance, in making a saw-pit	1
„	„	„	nuisance, in neglecting to scour a sewer	1
„	„	„	nuisance, in neglecting to provide tenements with privies	1
„	„	„	nuisance, in stopping a water-course	1
„	„	„	nuisance, in stopping a footpath	1
„	„	„	nuisance, in throwing offal and garbage into a sewer	1
„	„	„	nuisance, in throwing offal &c. on a public way	1
Persons	„	„	playing unlawful games	2
„	„	„	quarrelling, inciting to breach of peace, &c.	4
„	„	„	trespassing riotously on private ground	3
„	„	„	„ „ into a private house and committing assaults &c.	8
„	„	„	„ „ into a private house and breaking a window	7

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for trespassing riotously into a private house and pulling down a wall	2
„ „ „ vagabondage	8
„ convicted of capital felonies	70
„ acquitted of „ „	13
Felons confessing indictments	14
„ pleading and having benefit of clergy	25
„ sentenced to be hung—males 39, female 1	40
„ reprieved—before judgment 5, after judgment 5	10
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	7
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	30

(27.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 25 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for horse-stealing	7
„ „ „ larceny	43
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	3
„ „ „ larcenies done with violence, including highway robberies	7
„ „ „ manslaughter	3
„ „ „ murder	4
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	2
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	3
Persons indicted for capital felonies	72
„ convicted of petty larceny, *two* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	4
Person „ „ assault and battery	1
Pessons „ „ assault with dagger	2
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	24
„ „ „ extortion by colour of office	2
„ „ „ following the vocation of baker without having been apprenticed thereto	3
Person „ „ following vocation of tailor in prohibited way	1
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	2
Person „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	1
Persons „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	2
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	36
Person „ „ nuisance, in not providing tenements with privies	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in stopping a public way	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in throwing offal into a street	1
Persons „ „ quarrelling, inciting to breach of peace &c.	2
Person „ „ selling unwholesome flesh	1
„ „ „ trespassing on private ground and putting sheep thereon &c.	1

	Number of Persons.
Persons convicted of capital felonies	46
„ acquitted of „ „	18
Felons confessing indictments	9
„ pleading and having benefit of clergy	18
„ sentenced to be hung—males, 24	24
„ reprieved—before judgment, 4	4
Culprits (with indictments for capital felons found against them) at large	
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	35

(28.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 26 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	10
„ „ „ horse-stealing	28
„ „ „ larceny	100
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	10
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	14
„ „ „ manslaughter	4
„ „ „ murder	5
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	6
Person „ „ rape	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	11
Person „ „ witchcraft	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	190
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *six* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	8
„ indicted for assault and battery	2
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot	7
Person „ „ extortion	1
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	4
Person „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
„ „ „ keeping a brothel	1
„ „ „ keeping a school without the bishop's licence	1
Persons „ „ not coming to church &c.	33
Person „ „ nuisance, in stopping a public way	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in throwing blood and offal on a highway	1
„ „ „ quarrelling, inciting to breach of peace &c.	1
„ „ „ speaking seditious words	1
„ „ „ threatening to burn a barn	1
„ „ „ trespassing on private ground &c.	11
Persons convicted of capital felonies	120
„ acquitted of „ „	43

	Number of Persons.
Felons confessing indictments	26
„ pleading and having benefit of clergy	39
„ sentenced to be hung—males 65, female 1	66
„ pardoned or reprieved—before judgment 15	15
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	18
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	75

(29.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 27 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	5
„ „ „ horse-stealing	10
„ „ „ larceny	31
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	9
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	4
„ „ „ manslaughter	3
Person „ „ murder	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	5
Persons indicted for capital felonies	68
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *one* of them being so convicted on an indictment for grand larceny	5
Person indicted for aiding in the celebration of mass	1
Persons „ „ assault and battery	4
Person „ „ buying and selling beans as "a badger" without a licence	1
Priest „ „ celebrating a private mass	1
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	3
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons &c.	3
Person „ „ incest	1
„ „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
„ „ „ keeping a brothel	1
Persons „ „ keeping disorderly houses, with unlawful games	4
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	53
Person „ „ nuisance, in keeping a slaughter-house	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in throwing blood and offal on a highway	1
Persons „ „ playing unlawful games	4
„ „ „ quarrelling, fomenting quarrels and inciting to breach of the peace &c.	5
Person „ „ refusing to keep watch	1
„ „ „ withholding a servant from service	1

	Number of Persons.
Persons convicted of capital felonies	39
„ acquitted of „ „	17
Felons confessing indictments	7
„ pleading and having benefit of clergy	15
„ sentenced to be hung	16
„ reprieved—before judgment 8	8
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	7
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	22

(30.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 28 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for horse-stealing	3
„ „ „ larceny	22
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	2
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	3
Persons indicted for capital felonies	30
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *all* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	3
Person indicted for assault and battery	1
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	1
Persons „ „ assembling riotously and committing riot	6
Person „ „ inclosing public ground	1
Persons „ „ keeping disorderly houses, with unlawful games	2
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	25
„ „ „ quarrelling, inciting to breach of peace &c.	3
„ convicted of capital felonies	17
„ acquitted of „ „	8
Felon confessing indictment	1
Felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	3
„ sentenced to be hung—males 10	10
„ reprieved—before judgment 3	3
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	2
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	7

(31.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 29 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	14
„ „ „ horse-stealing	13

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for larceny	44
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	2
„ „ „ larcenies done with violence, including highway robberies	11
„ „ „ manslaughter	3
Person „ „ murder	1
Persons „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	2
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	19
Persons indicted for capital felonies	109
„ „ „ assault and battery	3
Person „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	1
Persons „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	12
„ „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	6
„ „ „ keeping brothels	6
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	55
Person „ „ nuisance, in making a privy near a highway	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	1
Persons „ „ trespassing riotously on private ground	3
„ convicted of capital felonies	69
„ acquitted of „ „	23
Felons confessing indictments	19
„ pleading and having benefit of clergy	31
„ sentenced to be hung—males 28	28
„ reprieved—before judgment 10, after judgment 1	11
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	10
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	48

(32.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 30 ELIZABETH.

Catholic priests indicted for being and remaining traitorously in the country	2
Persons indicted for burglary	3
Person „ „ forging and counterfeiting an obligatory bond	1
Persons „ „ horse-stealing	17
„ „ „ larceny	33
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	3
„ „ „ manslaughter	2
„ „ „ murder	7
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	3
Person „ „ receiving and comforting &c. catholic priests being and remaining traitorously in the country	1

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for sheep-stealing	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	73
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *two* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	6
Person indicted for assault and battery	1
„ „ „ assault with sword	1
„ „ „ cheating and cosening	1
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	1
„ „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	5
„ „ „ nuisance, in stopping an ancient way	1
Persons „ „ nuisance, in throwing garbage and offal into a pit near a highway	2
„ „ „ quarrelling, provoking to breach of peace &c.	3
Person „ „ selling wine at excessive price	1
Persons „ „ taking wrongful possession of a way leading into a stable	2
„ „ „ trespassing riotously on private ground &c.	3
Person „ „ „ and throwing down a wall	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	43
„ acquitted of „ „	18
Felons confessing indictments	16
„ pleading and having benefit of clergy	15
„ sentenced to be hanged—males 19, females 2	21
„ reprieved—before judgment 4, after judgment 2	6
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	10
Felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	28

(33.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 31 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	5
„ „ „ horse-stealing	2
„ „ „ larceny	9
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	16
Person „ „ manslaughter	1
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	1
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	25
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *one* of them being so convicted on an indictment for grand larceny	4

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for assault and battery	1
„ „ „ assaulting a constable and rescuing his prisoner	1
Persons „ „ assembling riotously, breaking into private ground and destroying fences	22
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	3
Person „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
Persons „ „ neglecting to keep watch	2
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	8
„ „ „ quarrelling, fomenting quarrels, inciting to breach of peace &c.	6
Persons convicted of capital felonies	20
„ acquitted of „ „	13
Capital felons confessing indictments	3
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	8
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 5	5
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 6, after judgment 1	7
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	2
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	14

(34.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 32 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	20
Person „ „ fowl-stealing	1
Persons „ „ horse-stealing	7
„ „ „ larceny	68
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	3
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	16
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	5
Persons indicted for capital felonies	120
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *six* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	7
Person indicted for assault and battery	1
Persons „ „ assembling riotously and making riot in a private house	6
Person „ „ breaking into a close and hunting rabbits	1
Persons „ „ following the vocation of tallow-chandler without have served an apprenticeship thereto	2
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	3
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	6

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for keeping ale-houses without licence	3
„ „ „ keeping brothels	3
„ „ „ keeping disorderly houses, with unlawful games	2
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	4
„ „ „ nuisance, in making dunghills &c. in highways	3
Person „ „ nuisance, in make a 'seller-door' in the High Street of High Holborne	1
Persons „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to scour sewers	2
Person „ „ nuisance, in putting and leaving a cart in a public place	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in pulling up the paling of a public place	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in stopping a public way	1
Persons „ „ vagabondage	63
Persons convicted of capital felonies	70
„ acquitted of „ „	29
Capital felons confessing indictments	15
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	17
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 41, females 6	47
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 6	6
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	15
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	47

(35.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 33 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	2
„ „ „ embezzling the Queen's military stores	3
„ „ „ horse-stealing	14
„ „ „ larceny	24
Person „ „ larceny with housebreaking	1
Persons „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	8
„ „ „ manslaughter	3
Person „ „ rape	1
Persons „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	9
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	5
„ „ „ witchcraft	2
Total of persons indicted for capital felonies	72
Person convicted of petty larceny	1
Persons indicted for assault and battery	2
Person „ „ assault with dagger	1

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their office &c.	2
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot	5
Person „ „ fornication and adultery	1
Persons „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	3
Person „ „ giving poison without causing death	1
„ „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
Persons „ „ not coming to church &c.	35
Person „ „ nuisance, in putting a dunghill on a highway	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in putting and leaving a cart in a public place	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in raising a paling on public ground	1
„ „ „ quarrelling and breaking the peace	1
Persons „ „ rioting and breaking windows	2
Person „ „ speaking seditious words	1
Persons „ „ vagabondage	13
Persons convicted of capital felonies	48
„ acquitted of „ „	18
Capital felons confessing indictments	18
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	15
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 26, females 3	29
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 4, after judgment 1	5
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	6
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	32

(36.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 34 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	8
„ „ „ horse-stealing	11
„ „ „ larceny	56
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	28
„ „ „ manslaughter	4
„ „ „ murder	1
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	9
„ „ „ pig-stealing	2
„ „ „ rape	3
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	4
Persons indicted for capital felonies	126
Person convicted of petty larceny, being so convicted on an indictment for grand larceny	1

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for abducting a maiden under sixteen years of age and compassing her unauthorized marriage	2
„ „ „ assault and battery	4
Person „ „ assaulting an officer and hindering him in the execution of his office	1
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	9
Person „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	1
Persons „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	2
Person „ „ negociating a usurious contract	1
Persons „ „ not coming to church &c.	28
Person „ „ speaking disloyally of the Queen	1
Persons „ „ trespassing riotously on private ground and cutting wood	11
Person „ „ trespassing on private ground and taking away horses	1
Persons „ „ trespassing on private ground	6
„ „ „ vagabondage	8

Persons convicted of capital felonies	71
„ acquitted of „ „	25
Capital felons confessing indictments	19
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	38
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 26	26
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 7	7
Culprits (with capital felonies found against them) at large	30
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	60

(37.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 35 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	3
„ „ „ horse-stealing	6
„ „ „ larceny	12
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with violence), including highway robberies	10
Person „ „ manslaughter	1
Persons „ „ murder	3
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	2
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	6
Persons indicted for capital felonies	43
Person convicted of petty larceny, being so convicted on an indictment for grand larceny	1
Persons indicted for assault and battery	3
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	7
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	8

	Number of Persons.
Persons convicted of capital felonies	29
„ acquitted of „ „	8
Capital felons confessing indictments	8
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	14
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 12	12
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 3	3
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	5
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	21

(38.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 36 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	10
„ „ „ counterfeiting themselves gypsies and consorting with gypsies for a month	5
„ „ „ fowl-stealing	2
„ „ „ horse-stealing	7
„ „ „ larceny	22
Person „ „ larceny with housebreaking	1
Persons „ „ larcenies from the person done with violence, including highway robberies	9
„ „ „ manslaughter	2
Person „ „ murder	1
Persons „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	4
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	2
Persons indicted for capital felonies	65
Person convicted of petty larceny, being so convicted on an indictment for grand larceny	1
Persons indicted for assault and battery	4
„ „ „ assault with sword	2
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	7
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	36
Person „ „ nuisance, in stopping a water-course	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	38
„ acquitted of „ „	19
Capital felons confessing indictments	4
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	15
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 17, female 1	18
„ „ reprieved before judgment	5
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	6
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	24

(39.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 37 ELIZABETH.

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for burglary	9
„ „ „ horse-stealing	15
„ „ „ larceny	32
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	2
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with violence), including highway robberies	18
Person „ „ manslaughter	1
Persons „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	9
Person „ „ rape	1
„ „ „ receiving, harbouring and comforting catholic priests	1
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	89
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *one* of them being so convicted on an indictment for grand larceny	3
Persons indicted for assault and battery	4
Person „ „ deer-stealing	1
„ „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
„ „ „ trespassing on private ground and breaking windows	1
„ „ „ „ and destroying a wooden gate	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	57
„ acquitted of „ „	9
Capital felons confessing indictments	15
Culprit standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	1
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	16
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 27	27
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 9, after judgment 1	10
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	9
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	32

(40.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 38 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	11
„ „ „ horse-stealing	10
„ „ „ larceny	28
Person „ „ larceny with housebreaking	1
Persons „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	7

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for manslaughter	1
Persons „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	6
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	5
Persons indicted for capital felonies	69
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *two* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny, and *one* of them being sentenced to be whipt	6
Persons indicted for assault and battery	9
Person „ „ assaulting a constable and rescuing his prisoner	1
„ „ „ exercising the art and mystery of a cutler without having served an apprenticeship thereto	1
Persons „ „ not coming to church &c.	3
Persons convicted of capital felonies	54
„ acquitted of „ „	7
Capital felons confessing indictments	25
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	26
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 25	25
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 3, after judgment 5	8
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	7
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	44

(41.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 39 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	21
„ „ „ fowl-stealing	2
„ „ „ horse-stealing	27
„ „ „ larceny	67
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	3
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	19
Person „ „ manslaughter	1
Persons „ „ murder	6
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	11
Person „ „ rape	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	8
„ „ „ witchcraft	2
Persons indicted for capital felonies	168
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *five* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	18
Persons indicted for assault and battery	8

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for assault with sword &c.	3
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty &c.	2
„ „ „ cheating and cosening	2
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	6
Person „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
Persons „ „ keeping bowling-alleys	8
„ „ „ keeping brothels	4
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	8
„ „ „ selling beer at excessive price	2
Person „ „ shooting pigeons against the form of a statute of 2 Edward VI.	1
„ „ „ trespassing on private ground and cutting down trees	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	105
„ acquitted of „ „	32
Capital felons confessing indictments	16
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	40
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 52, female 1	53
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 12, after judgment 1	13
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	19
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	62

(42.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 40 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	26
„ „ „ fowl-stealing	3
„ „ „ horse-stealing	34
„ „ „ larceny	101
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	16
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	25
„ „ „ manslaughter	6
„ „ „ murder	12
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	20
„ „ „ pig-stealing	3
Person „ „ rape	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	11
Persons indicted for capital felonies	258
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *thirteen* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	21
Persons indicted for assault and battery	16

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for assault with dagger or knife	2
Person „ „ assaulting a constable and rescuing his prisoner	1
Persons „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	18
„ „ „ assembling riotously and assaulting the watch	6
Person „ „ extortion	1
„ „ „ following the trade of a chandler against the form of a certain statute	1
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	2
Person „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	1
„ „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
Persons „ „ keeping brothels	8
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	6
„ „ „ selling beer in short measure	2
„ „ „ trespassing on private ground	3
„ „ „ „ „ and injuring the grass	3
„ „ „ „ „ and destroying a slaughter-house	3
Persons convicted of capital felonies	143
„ acquitted of „ „	73
Capital felons confessing indictments	52
Culprit standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	1
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	61
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 62, females 7	69
„ „ reprieved before judgment	11
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	24
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	89

(43.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 41 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	27
„ „ „ counterfeiting themselves to be gypsies and consorting with gypsies for the space of a month	3
„ „ „ horse-stealing	19
„ „ „ larceny	35
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	3
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	16
„ „ „ manslaughter	3
„ „ „ murder	8
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	8
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	4
Persons indicted for capital felonies	126
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *four* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	11

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for assault and battery	21
Person „ „ assault with knife	1
Persons „ „ assaulting a constable and rescuing his prisoner	2
Person „ „ brawling in church	1
Persons „ „ conspiring to defame a virtuous woman	3
„ „ „ fornication and being a harlot	2
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	2
Person „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	1
„ „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
Persons „ „ keeping brothels	12
Person „ „ keeping a gaming-house	1
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	41
„ „ „ nuisance, in narrowing a highway by a ditch and fence	1
Persons „ „ quarrelling, fomenting quarrels, inciting to breach of peace &c.	4
„ „ „ rioting at night and breaking the door of a house	4
Persons convicted of capital felonies	73
„ acquitted of „ „	33
Capital felons confessing indictments	15
Culprit standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	1
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	20
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 45, females 4	49
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 4, after judgment 1	5
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	10
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	52

(44.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 42 ELIZABETH.

Person indicted for arson	1
Persons „ „ burglary	27
„ „ „ horse-stealing	18
„ „ „ larceny	36
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	5
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	17
„ „ „ manslaughter	3
„ „ „ murder	3
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	5
„ „ „ rape	3
Persons indicted for capital felonies	118
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *four* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	10

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for assault and battery	14
„ „ „ assault with dagger or knife	3
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty &c.	2
Person „ „ cheating and cosening	1
„ „ „ consorting with and sustaining harlots and lewd women	1
„ „ „ extortion by colour of office	1
Persons „ „ dividing tenements into several dwellings, and building new habitations, and placing tenants in the same	3
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	10
„ „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	3
„ „ „ keeping brothels	2
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	7
Person „ „ nuisance, in throwing dung &c. into pits near a fountain and so defiling the water thereof	1
„ „ „ quarrelling, fomenting quarrels, and inciting to breach of the peace	1
„ „ „ rescuing himself from a sub-bailiff who had him in lawful custody	1
Persons „ „ trespassing riotously on private ground	7
Person „ „ trespassing on private ground and removing a cartload of hay	1
Persons „ „ trespassing on private ground and putting cattle on the grass	5
Persons convicted of capital felonies	44
„ acquitted of „ „	34
Capital felons confessing indictments	14
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	7
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 29, females 3	32
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 5	5
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	16
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	32

(45.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 43 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	12
„ „ „ counterfeiting themselves to be gypsies and consorting with gypsies for the space of one month	2
„ „ „ horse-stealing	22
„ „ „ larceny	63
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	13

				Number of Persons.
Persons	indicted	for	larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	24
„	„	„	manslaughter	4
„	„	„	murder	4
„	„	„	ox (cow &c.) stealing	9
„	„	„	pig-stealing	2
Person	„	„	rape	1
Persons	„	„	sheep-stealing	7
Person	„	„	unnatural offence with a cow	1
„	„	„	witchcraft	1
			Persons indicted for capital felonies	165
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *five* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny				21
Persons	indicted	for	assault and battery	10
„	„	„	assault with dagger	4
„	„	„	assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	2
„	„	„	assembling riotously and making riot	5
Person	„	„	building a melting-house against the form of a certain statute	1
„	„	„	building new dwellings against the form of a certain statute	1
„	„	„	cheating and defrauding by a counterfeit writing	1
„	„	„	converting a shed into a habitable cottage and putting tenants therein	1
„	„	„	dividing a house into four several tenements	1
Persons	„	„	entertaining 'inmates' in their dwelling-houses	3
„	„	„	following the blacksmith's vocation without having served an apprenticeship to it	2
„	„	„	harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	3
„	„	„	keeping ale-houses without licence	19
Person	„	„	keeping a bowling-alley	1
Persons	„	„	keeping brothels	3
„	„	„	keeping disorderly and suspected houses	4
„	„	„	making starch of wheat against the form of Her Majesty's proclamation	8
Person	„	„	neglecting to repair a bridge	1
Persons	„	„	not coming to church &c.	12
Person	„	„	nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	1
„	„	„	nuisance, in making a great hole in a highway	1
Persons	„	„	nuisance, in neglecting to repair a public way	2
Person	„	„	nuisance, in stopping a public footway	1
„	„	„	nuisance, in throwing 'lome' on a highway	1
„	„	„	nuisance, in throwing dung &c. on a highway	1
Persons	„	„	refusing to keep watch	3
Person	„	„	selling 'meazeled' pork for human food	1

	Number of Persons.
Persons convicted of capital felonies	86
„ acquitted of „ „	45
Capital felons confessing indictments, *fifteen* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	19
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	28
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 41, females 7	48
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 10, after judgment 1	11
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	22
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	68

(46.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 44 ELIZABETH.

Catholic priest indicted for being and remaining traitorously in the country	1
Persons indicted for burglary	13
„ „ „ horse-stealing	10
„ „ „ larceny	40
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	14
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	18
„ „ „ manslaughter	3
„ „ „ murder	7
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	9
„ „ „ receiving aiding and comforting a catholic priest	2
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	9
Persons indicted for capital felonies	126
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *nine* of the number being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	17
„ indicted for assault and battery	4
Person „ „ assault &c. with knife	1
„ „ „ assault &c. with pistol	1
Persons „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty &c.	3
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot	13
„ „ „ „ „ and pulling down a house	12
Person „ „ cheating and cosening	1
„ „ „ exercising the art and mystery of an oar-maker, without having served an apprenticeship thereto	1
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	6
„ „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	2
„ „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	3
„ „ „ keeping brothels	4

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for not coming to church &c.	13
Person „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine offensively, near a highway	1
„ „ „ publishing false rumours	1
Persons „ „ quarrelling and inciting to breach of peace &c.	2
„ „ „ rioting and frightening a horse, so as to make it run away and knock down &c. several people in a highway	4
„ „ „ speaking seditiously	2
Persons convicted of capital felonies	60
„ acquitted of „ „	36
Capital felons confessing indictments, *two* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	7
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	22
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 27, females 6	33
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 5, after judgment 3	8
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	13
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	50

(47.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 45 ELIZABETH.

Persons indicted for burglary	7
Person „ „ fowl-stealing	1
Persons „ „ horse-stealing	6
„ „ „ larceny	26
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	11
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	6
„ „ „ manslaughter	2
„ „ „ murder	2
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	6
„ „ „ pig-stealing	2
Person „ „ rape	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	70
Persons convicted of petty larceny	3
„ indicted for assault and battery	18
„ „ „ assembling riotously and breaking into and injuring a private house	5
„ „ „ keeping brothels	3
„ „ „ nuisance, in putting dung and offal in a public thoroughfare	2

	Number of Persons
Persons convicted of capital felonies	41
„ acquitted of „ „	21
Capital felons confessing indictments, *seven* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	16
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	10
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 26, female 1	27
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 4	4
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	3
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	34

(48.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 1 JAMES I.

Persons indicted for burglary	29
„ „ „ horse-stealing	6
„ „ „ larceny	40
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	9
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	15
„ „ „ manslaughter	2
Person „ „ murder	1
Persons „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	9
Person „ „ pig-stealing	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	8
Persons indicted for capital felonies	120

Persons convicted of petty larceny, *all* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	6

Persons indicted for assault and battery	7
Person „ „ assault with dagger	1
Persons „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	5
Person „ „ cheating and cosening	1
„ „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
Persons „ „ keeping brothels	2
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	5
„ „ „ nuisance, in putting a dunghill on public ground	5
Person „ „ quarrelling and fomenting quarrels	1
Persons „ „ refusing to keep watch	3

Persons convicted of capital felonies	53
„ acquitted of „ „	38
Capital felons confessing indictments, *eight* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	16
Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	2

	Number of Persons.
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	24
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 26, females 2	28
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 1, after judgment 2	3
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	22
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London".	37

(49.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 2 JAMES I.

Person indicted for bigamy	1
Persons „ „ burglary	9
„ „ „ horse-stealing	13
„ „ „ larceny	34
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	6
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	16
„ „ „ manslaughter	4
„ „ „ murder	4
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	8
„ „ „ pig-stealing	2
Person „ „ rape	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	98
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *two* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	8
Persons indicted for assault and battery	12
„ „ „ assault with sword &c.	4
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot	7
„ „ „ cheating and cosening	3
Person „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
Persons „ „ not coming to church &c.	35
Person „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	1
Persons „ „ quarrelling and fomenting discords &c.	2
Person „ „ trespass, in taking away a horse	1
Persons „ „ vagabondage	5
Persons convicted of capital felonies	53
„ acquitted of „ „	28
Capital felons confessing indictments, *nine* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	14
Culprit standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	1
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	21
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 26, female 1	27
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 5, after judgment 1	6
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	5
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London".	42

(50.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 3 JAMES I.

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for burglary	29
„ „ „ horse-stealing	6
„ „ „ larceny	34
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	9
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	15
„ „ „ manslaughter	2
Person „ „ murder	1
Persons „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	9
Person „ „ pig-stealing	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	8
Persons indicted for capital felonies	114
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *all* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	6
Persons indicted for assault and battery	7
Person „ „ assault with dagger	1
Persons „ „ assembling riotously &c., and hindering officers in the execution of their duty	9
Person „ „ cheating and cosening	1
„ „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
Persons „ „ keeping brothels	2
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	37
„ „ „ nuisance, in putting dung &c. and keeping dunghills on public ground near highways	5
„ „ „ refusing to keep watch	3
Persons convicted of capital felonies	53
„ acquitted of „ „	32
Capital felons confessing indictments, *eight* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	16
Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	2
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	24
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 26, females 2	28
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 1, after judgment 2	3
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	22
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	37

(51.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 4 JAMES I.

Persons indicted for burglary	18
„ „ „ horse-stealing	4

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for larceny	18
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	4
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with violence), including highway robberies	15
„ „ „ manslaughter	3
„ „ „ murder	7
„ „ „ witchcraft	2
Persons indicted for capital felonies	71
Persons convicted of petty larceny	4
Persons indicted for assault and battery	6
„ „ „ assault with sword	3
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty &c.	4
„ „ „ assembling riotously and breaking windows &c.	10
Person „ „ encroaching on a highway	1
Persons „ „ not coming to church &c.	86
Person „ „ nuisance, in keeping dogs offensively	1
Persons „ „ quarrelling and fomenting discords &c.	2
Persons convicted of capital felonies	38
„ acquitted of „ „	18
Capital felons confessing indictments, *all* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	4
Culprit standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	1
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	8
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 19, females 2	21
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 9	9
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	10
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	25

(52.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 5 JAMES I.

Catholic priest indicted for being and remaining traitorously in the country	1
Person indicted for bigamy	1
Persons „ „ burglary	11
Person „ „ fowl-stealing	1
Persons „ „ horse-stealing	10
„ „ „ larceny	46
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	3
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	19
„ „ „ manslaughter	4

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for murder	8
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	12
Person „ „ pig-stealing	1
„ „ „ rape	1
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	1
Persons convicted for capital felonies	119
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *two* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	14
Persons convicted of assault and battery	11
„ „ „ assault with the sword &c.	3
„ „ „ assaulting and hindering officers in the performance of their duty	3
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot	9
„ „ „ carrying away an obligatory writing	2
„ „ „ keeping brothels	2
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	112
„ „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	2
Person „ „ nuisance, in throwing filthy water into a public place	1
Persons „ „ playing unlawful games	2
„ „ „ quarrelling and inciting to breach of peace	3
„ „ „ stopping a water-course	5
Persons convicted of capital felonies	66
„ acquitted of „ „	43
Capital felons confessing indictments, *eight* of them following up their confessions by pleading benefit of clergy	11
Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	3
Capital felons pleading benefit of clergy	26
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 30, females 3	33
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 4, after judgment 6	10
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	4
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	51

(53.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 6 JAMES I.

Persons indicted for bigamy	3
„ „ „ burglary	15
„ „ „ horse-stealing	6
„ „ „ larceny	80
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	17
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	44
„ „ „ manslaughter	5
„ „ „ murder	4

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for ox (cow &c.) stealing	2
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	6
Persons indicted for capital felonies	182
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *nine* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	25

Memoranda on the indictments show that, in respect to *two* of the nine culprits so convicted on indictments for grand larceny, and six of the other culprits, it was ordered that they should be delivered "on payment of the fee." The amount of the fee does not appear.

Persons indicted for assault and battery	15
„ „ „ assault with sword &c.	6
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	11
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	14
„ „ „ building a new cottage and placing a tenant in it, without assigning four acres of land to the habitation	5
Person „ „ building a new house against the form of a certain statute, and building it without gutters so that the rainfall from its roof annoyed passers-by	1
„ „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
Persons „ „ keeping bowling-alleys	2
Person „ „ keeping a brothel	1
Persons „ „ not coming to church	125
„ „ „ playing unlawful games	10
„ „ „ quarrelling and inciting to breach of peace &c.	2
„ „ „ selling ale by short measure	18
Person „ „ selling unwholesome flesh for human food	1
Persons „ „ stopping water-courses	6
Person „ „ trespass, in breaking riotously into a house	1
Also, three several informations against brewers for supplying unlicensed ale-house-keepers with ale and beer, in excess of their lawful requirements, against the form of a certain statute of 4 James I.; the number of the brewers thus informed against being	3
Persons convicted of capital felonies	89
„ acquitted of „ „	56
Capital felons confessing indictments, *eleven* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	20
Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	6
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	34
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 42, females 7	49
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 6, after judgment 3	9
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	22
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	59

(54.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 7 JAMES I.

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for burglary	34
„ „ „ coining false money	4
„ „ „ clipping and diminishing the king's current money	2
„ „ „ horse-stealing	24
„ „ „ larceny	104
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	20
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	25
„ „ „ manslaughter	14
„ „ „ murder	8
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	5
„ „ „ pig-stealing	2
„ „ „ rape	6
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	18
Person „ „ witchcraft	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	267

Persons convicted of petty larceny, *six* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny 39

It was adjudged that of these thirty-nine culprits twenty-six should be delivered on payment of the fee, and thirteen be whipt and then delivered on payment of the fee.

Persons indicted for assault and battery	17
„ „ „ assault with sword &c.	4
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	5
Person „ „ building a new stable against the form of a certain statute	1
Persons „ „ cheating and cosening	3
Person „ „ enticing an apprentice to neglect his master's service and spend his master's money on harlots	1
Persons „ „ following vocations without having served apprenticeships to them	2
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	6
Person „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
Persons „ „ not coming to church &c.	96
Person „ „ nuisance, in building a cottage without a roof-gutter to carry off the rainfall	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	1
Persons „ „ nuisance, in stopping public ways	2
Person „ „ nuisance, in stopping a water-course	1
„ „ „ selling unwholesome flesh for human food	1
„ „ „ taking away a tame stag	1

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for trespass, in intruding into the King's palace (Whitehall) and the Prince of Wales's palace (St. James's) without licence	1
Persons „ „ trespassing riotously on private ground	5
„ „ „ trespassing on private ground and taking away lead	3
Also, Informations for supplying unlicensed ale-house-keepers with ale and beer in excess of their lawful requirements against two brewers	2
Persons convicted of capital felonies	137
„ acquitted of „ „	96
Capital felons confessing indictments, twenty-six of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	38
Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	3
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	57
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 56, females 4	60
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 12, after judgment 5	17
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	26
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	115

(55.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 8 JAMES I.

Persons indicted for bigamy	6
„ „ „ burglary	32
„ „ „ horse-stealing	20
„ „ „ larceny	85
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	4
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	34
„ „ „ manslaughter	13
„ „ „ murder	4
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	5
Person „ „ pig-stealing	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	4
Persons indicted for capital felonies	208
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *seven* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	24

All of these twenty-four culprits were sentenced to be whipt and pay the fee before being delivered.

Person indicted for abducting a rich widow and detaining her against her will	1
Persons „ „ assault and battery	21

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for assault with sword &c.	5
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	9
„ „ „ breaking into a garden and cutting down fruit-trees	2
Person „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
Persons „ „ keeping brothels	2
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	69
Person „ „ nuisance, in blocking a public way with carts	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in keeping a slaughter-house offensively	1
Persons „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	2
Person „ „ nuisance, in throwing bones and hoofs of animals on a highway	1
Persons „ „ vagabondage	6
Persons convicted of capital felonies	93
„ acquitted of „ „	73
Capital felons confessing indictments, *eleven* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	17
Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	6
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	42
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 42, females 3	45
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 6, after judgment 1	7
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	26
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	81

(56.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 9 JAMES I.

Persons indicted for burglary	43
„ „ „ horse-stealing	12
„ „ „ larceny	97
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	12
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	25
„ „ „ manslaughter	2
„ „ „ murder	9
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	5
„ „ „ pig-stealing	2
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	4
Persons indicted for capital felonies	211
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *fifteen* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny.	32

Of these thirty-two culprits, *twenty-seven* were sentenced to be whipt, before being delivered on payment of the fee. *Three* of the remaining five were ordered to be delivered on payment of the fee. In respect to the sentences on the other two, the bills afford no information.

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for assault and battery	32
„ „ „ assault with sword &c.	2
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	2
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot	7
Person „ „ building new cottages &c. without assigning four acres of land to each or any-one of them	1
„ „ „ following a vocation without having served an apprenticeship to it	1
Persons „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	5
Person „ „ harbouring ill-disposed and suspected persons	1
„ „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
Persons „ „ keeping brothels	2
Person „ „ keeping a disorderly house during divine service	1
Persons „ „ not coming to church &c.	84
Person „ „ nuisance, in defiling the water of a public pond and spring by cleaning hides therein	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	1
„ „ „ removing a wooden post set in a highway	1
„ „ „ taking away a child and cheating	1

Persons convicted of capital felonies	98
„ acquitted of „ „	75
Capital felons confessing indictments, *twelve* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	15
Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	2
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	43
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 41, females 6	47
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 7, after judgment 1	8
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	28
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	82

(57.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 10 JAMES I.

Person indicted for bigamy	1
Persons „ „ burglary	17
„ „ „ horse-stealing	5
„ „ „ larceny	47
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	3
„ „ „ larcenies from the person done with violence, including highway robberies	15
Person „ „ manslaughter	1
Persons „ „ murder	3
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	4
Person „ „ rape	1
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	98

	Number of Persons.
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *ten* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	13

All of these thirteen culprits were sentenced to be whipt, nothing being said of the obligation of any one of them to pay a fee before delivery. It is also worthy of remark that in the ensuing files of this reign, nothing appears on any bill to notify that a culprit convicted of petty larceny was required to pay a fee before enlargement.

Persons indicted for assault and battery	28
Person „ „ assault with sword	1
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	1
Persons „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	15
Person „ „ breaking into a chase and killing deer	1
„ „ „ cheating by means of counterfeit letters	1
„ „ „ following a vocation without having been apprenticed to it	1
Persons „ „ not coming to church &c.	89
Person „ „ nuisance, in putting cartloads of dirt on a highway	1
„ „ „ trespassing and taking away lead	1
„ „ „ vagrancy	1

Persons convicted of capital felonies	38
„ acquitted of „ „	50
Capital felons confessing indictments, *four* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	6
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	14
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 20, females 2	22
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	5
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	11

(58.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 11 JAMES I.

Persons indicted for burglary	56
„ „ „ horse-stealing	9
„ „ „ larceny	147
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	10
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	35
„ „ „ manslaughter	12
„ „ „ murder	11
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	12
„ „ „ pig-stealing	3
Person „ „ rape	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	21

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for unnatural offence	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	318

Persons convicted of petty larceny, *thirty-seven* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	47

All these forty-seven culprits were sentenced to be whipt.

Persons indicted for assault and battery	28
„ „ „ assault with sword &c.	3
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty &c.	7
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	8
Person „ „ cheating and cosening	1
Persons „ „ entering a house forcibly and breaking its windows	2
Person „ „ extortion by colour of office &c.	1
„ „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
„ „ „ keeping a bowling-alley	1
Persons „ „ keeping brothels	8
„ „ „ neglecting to repair public ways	8
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	91
Person „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to repair a ruinous cottage, likely to fall on a public way	1
Constables „ „ for permitting vagrants to escape without punishment	3
Persons „ „ selling bread by short weight	9
Person „ „ selling beer by short measure	1
Persons „ „ shooting and killing pigeons	2
„ „ „ trespassing on private ground and breaking down palings	3
„ „ „ unlawful arrest and imprisonment	
Person „ „ vagabondage	1

Also, Informations for supplying unlicensed keepers of ale-houses with ale and beer in excess of their lawful requirements, against five brewers	5

Persons convicted of capital felonies	134
„ acquitted of „ „	146
Capital felons confessing indictments, *nine* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	15
Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	2
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	45
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 72, females 4	76
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 13, after judgment 8	21
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	24
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	4

(59.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 12 JAMES I.

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for burglary	64
„ „ „ coining false money	2
„ „ „ horse-stealing	13
„ „ „ larceny	117
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	8
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	13
„ „ „ manslaughter	2
„ „ „ murder	8
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	7
„ „ „ pig-stealing	3
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	13
„ „ „ witchcraft	2
Persons indicted for capital felonies	252

Persons convicted of petty larceny, *thirty-nine* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	48
All these forty-eight culprits were sentenced to be whipt.	

Persons indicted for abducting an heiress aged fourteen years	3
„ „ „ assault and battery	20
„ „ „ assault with sword	3
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	8
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	12
„ „ „ cutting a leaden water-conduit	3
Person „ „ extortion by colour of office	1
Persons „ „ following vocations without having served apprenticeships to them	4
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	130
Person „ „ refusing to take a certain oath of the statute of 3 James I., entitled "An Acte for the better discoveringe and repressing of Popishe Recusants"	1
Persons „ „ selling bread by short weight	3
„ „ „ taking away pieces of iron	2
„ „ „ vagabondage	4
Person „ „ wounding a man by driving a cart over his head	1

Also, Informations for ingrossing against	1
„ „ „ building cottages without assigning four acres of land to each or any of them, against	2
„ „ „ supplying unlicensed ale-house-keepers with ale and beer in excess of their lawful requirements against brewers	2
„ „ „ selling beer at excessive price against brewers	6

	Number of Persons.
Persons convicted of capital felonies	92
„ acquitted of „ „	112
Capital felons confessing indictments, *ten* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	12
Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	4
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	35
„ „ sentenced to be hanged—males 48, females 6	54
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 2, after 7	9
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	16
Capital felons described in the indictments as "late of London"	4

(60.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 13 JAMES I.

Person indicted for bigamy	1
Persons „ „ burglary	50
Person „ „ fabricating counterfeit Letters Patent, under an impression of the King's Great Seal, taken from another patent	1
Persons „ „ fowl-stealing	3
„ „ „ horse-stealing	21
„ „ „ larceny	106
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	12
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	36
„ „ „ manslaughter	4
„ „ „ murder	3
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	5
„ „ „ pig-stealing	4
Person „ „ rape	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	10
„ „ „ witchcraft	3
Persons indicted for capital felonies	260

Persons convicted of petty larceny, nineteen of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	24

All twenty-four culprits were sentenced to be whipt.

Persons indicted for assault and battery	63
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty &c.	4
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	13
„ „ „ „ „ and wrecking a house	9
„ „ „ breaking into a close and killing rabbits	2
„ „ „ card-sharping	4
„ „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	8
„ „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	2

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for keeping brothels	2
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	161
Person „ „ quarrelling and inciting to breach of peace &c.	1
Persons „ „ selling bread by short weight	4
Butchers „ „ selling mutton and veal in Lent, the same not being sold for victualling ships in foreign parts	12
Persons „ „ taking away goods deceitfully and fraudulently	3
„ „ „ vagabondage	3
Also, an Information against one person for following a vocation without having been apprenticed to it	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	122
„ acquitted of „ „	98
Capital felons confessing indictments, *seven* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	14
Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	2
Capital felons pleading and having their benefit of clergy	39
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 65, females 11	76
„ „ reprieved—after judgment 3	3
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	27

(61.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 14 JAMES I.

Person indicted for bigamy	1
Persons „ „ burglary	16
Person „ „ coining false money &c.	1
Persons „ „ fowl-stealing	2
„ „ „ horse-stealing	9
„ „ „ larceny	67
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	6
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	11
„ „ „ manslaughter	3
Person „ „ murder	1
Persons „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	9
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	14
Person „ „ incorrigible vagabondage	1
„ „ „ witchcraft	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	142

Persons convicted of petty larceny, *sixteen* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	17

All seventeen culprits were sentenced to be whipt.

Persons indicted for assault and battery	24

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for assault with sword	3
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	2
„ „ „ card-sharping	3
„ „ „ deer-stealing	2
Person „ „ extortion and cheating	1
„ „ „ keeping an ale-house without licence	1
„ „ „ keeping a ferocious mastiff under insufficient control	1
Constables „ „ neglecting to do their best for the apprehension and punishment of vagrants	8
Persons „ not coming to church &c.	146
Person „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	1
„ „ „ quarrelling and inciting to breach of peace &c.	1
„ „ „ selling milk by deficient measure	1
Persons „ „ taking away lead	2

Persons convicted of capital felonies	65
„ acquitted of „ „	60
Culprit sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	1
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	32
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 31, females 2	33
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	15

(62.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 15 JAMES I.

Persons indicted for burglary	19
„ „ „ horse-stealing	7
„ „ „ larceny	77
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	5
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	6
„ „ „ manslaughter	5
„ „ „ murder	4
„ „ „ pig-stealing	3
Person „ „ sheep-stealing	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	127

Persons convicted of petty larceny, *twenty-one* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny 25

All twenty-five culprits were sentenced to be whipt.

Persons indicted for assault and battery	35
„ „ „ assault with sword &c.	3
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	8
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	28

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for cheating and extortion	2
Person „ „ „ by means of counterfeit letters	1
Persons „ „ giving false and slanderous evidence in a Court of Justice	2
„ „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	2
Person „ „ keeping disorderly house, with unlawful games	1
Persons „ „ not coming to church &c.	156
Constables „ „ permitting vagrants to escape from their custody	3
Persons „ „ quarrelling, inciting to breach of peace &c.	3
Person „ „ refusing to keep watch	1
Persons „ „ vagabondage	5
Persons convicted of capital felonies	57
„ acquitted of „ „	41
Capital felons confessing indictments, *one* of them following up his confession by pleading his clergy effectually	2
Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	2
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	17
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 33, females 3	36
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 3, after judgment 5	8
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	21

(63.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 16 JAMES I.

Persons indicted for burglary	20
Person „ „ fowl-stealing	1
Persons „ „ horse-stealing	17
„ „ „ larceny	95
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	9
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	24
„ „ „ manslaughter	3
„ „ „ murder	3
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	10
Person „ „ pig-stealing	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	10
Persons indicted for capital felonies	193
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *twenty-three* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	28

Of the twenty-eight culprits twenty-seven were sentenced to be whipt.

Persons indicted for assault and battery	32
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the exetion of their duty	8
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	21
Person „ „ being drunk and disorderly	1

				Number of Persons.
Person	indicted	for	breaking forcibly but not feloniously into a private house	1
Persons	,,	,,	card-sharping	4
Person	,,	,,	cheating and extortion	1
,,	,,	,,	cheating by means of spurious passport and Letters Testimonial	1
,,	,,	,,	driving a horse and cart over a woman	1
Persons	,,	,,	going about the country and buying old iron as petty chapmen to the injury of "les blacksmiths"	6
,,	,,	,,	keeping ale-houses without licence	5
Person	,,	,,	keeping a bowling-alley	1
Persons	,,	,,	keeping brothels	3
,,	,,	,,	keeping disorderly houses, with unlawful games	3
Constable	,,	,,	neglecting to arrest doers of nuisances	1
Constables	,,	,,	neglecting to do their best to convey vagrants to the places of their nativity	23
Persons	,,	,,	not coming to church &c.	80
Person	,,	,,	nuisance, in making bricks offensively—to wit, baking them with "ill-smellinge seacole" and putting them on a public way	1
Persons	,,	,,	quarrelling, inciting to breach of peace &c.	4
,,	,,	,,	receiving in their dwelling-houses inmates *alias* subtenants	8
,,	,,	,,	selling ale by defective measure	2
,,	,,	,,	selling bread by defective weight	2
,,	,,	,,	taking and carrying away a leaden water-conduit	3
,,	,,	,,	vagabondage	40

Also, Informations for supplying unlicensed ale-house-keepers with ale and beer in excess of their lawful requirements, against sixty brewers	60

Persons convicted of capital felonies	83
,, acquitted of ,, ,,	83
Capital felons confessing indictments, *four* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	8
Culprit standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	1
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	22
,, ,, sentenced to be hung—males 47, females 13	60
,, ,, reprieved—before judgment 1, after judgment 2	3
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	17

Two of the indictments against vagrants, preserved in the G. D. files of this year, exhibit memoranda that may be interesting to persons seeking particulars touching the history of Virginia, U.S. Arraigned at the Old Bailey court-house on a charge of having been persistent vagrants at Clerkenwell on 2 August, 16 James I., and at divers times before and after the said day, Ralph Rookes, Richard Wheeler, Walter Styles and Robert

Hickes, all late of Clerkenwell, put themselves 'Not Guilty'; when Robert Hickes was acquitted. Found 'Guilty,' Richard Wheeler and Walter Styles were branded with the letter R on the left shoulder. Ralph Rookes was also found 'Guilty'; but instead of being branded and returned to the streets he was spared the fiery touch and committed to Sheriff Johnson for transportation to Virginia; the memorandum over his name being "Po se cul r' Vic' Johnson mitti ad Virg'nia'"="He puts himself 'Not Guilty' on a jury; is found 'Guilty'; is reprieved to Sheriff Johnson, to be sent to Virginia."—In like manner it appears from a similar memorandum on the bill of indictment preferred against Joseph Johnson for vagrancy at Clerkenwell, that on being found 'Guilty' by a jury, he was 'r Vic' Johnson mitti ad Virginia'." Both these bills are in injured and dateless rolls.

(64.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 17 JAMES I.

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for bigamy	4
„ „ „ burglary	63
„ „ „ horse-stealing	20
„ „ „ larceny	139
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	4
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	33
„ „ „ manslaughter	3
„ „ „ murder	6
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	10
„ „ „ pig-stealing	3
„ „ „ rape	2
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	6
Person „ „ witchcraft	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	294
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *twenty-seven* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	31

Of these thirty-one culprits, only thirteen appear from the memoranda on the indictments to have been sentenced to be whipt. But the bills of this year were kept with a manifest carelessness, which disposes the editor to think that the number of petty thieves sentenced to whipping exceeded thirteen.

Persons indicted for assault and battery	48
„ „ „ assault with sword &c.	4
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	10
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	33
Person „ „ breaking (by way of trespass—*not* feloniously) into a house	1
Persons „ „ cheating and extortion	3
„ „ „ cheating by means of unlawful games	5

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for fomenting discords, quarrelling &c.	2
Person „ „ forcible entry and disseisin	1
„ „ „ harbouring evil and suspected persons	1
Persons „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	8
„ „ „ keeping brothels	5
„ „ „ neglecting to aid in the repair of highways	11
„ „ „ not coming to church &c.	73
Person „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to scour a ditch	1
Persons „ „ selling beer by defective measure	4
„ „ „ selling bread by short weight	3
„ „ „ selling coals and charcoals by defective measure.	2
Person „ „ taking away goods	1
Persons „ „ vagabondage	28
Also, Informations for supplying ale and beer to unlicensed ale-house-keepers &c. against thirty-seven brewers	37
„ „ for ingrossing corn against	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	87
„ acquitted of „ „	96
Capital felons confessing indictments, *two* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	13
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	31
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 38, females 7	45
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 8, after judgment 3	11
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	33

(65.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 18 JAMES I.

Persons indicted for bigamy	4
„ „ „ burglary	34
„ „ „ fowl-stealing	5
„ „ „ horse-stealing	14
„ „ „ larceny	110
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	9
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	41
„ „ „ manslaughter	8
„ „ „ murder	7
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	8
„ „ „ pig-stealing	4
„ „ „ rape	4
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	3
Persons indicted for capital felonies	251

	Number of Persons.
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *all* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	30

Of these thirty culprits, *twenty-eight* were sentenced to be whipt.

Person administering poison with intention to murder	1
Persons indicted for assault and battery	63
„ „ „ assault with sword &c.	7
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty &c.	11
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	41
Person „ „ being drunk and disorderly	1
„ „ „ breaking into a close and cutting down fruit-trees	1
Persons „ „ chasing and killing deer in Hyde Park	2
„ „ „ cheating with playing cards	3
Person „ „ digging and cutting leaden water-conduits	1
Persons „ „ extortion by making compositions for pretended offences	7
„ „ „ fomenting discords, quarrelling, inciting to breach of peace &c.	6
„ „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	4
„ „ „ keeping brothels	33
„ „ „ keeping disorderly houses, with unlawful games	3
Public carrier indicted for loading four-wheel wains excessively and causing them when so laden to be drawn along the highways by teams of seven horses	1
Persons indicted for not coming to church &c.	110
Constables „ „ permitting their prisoners to escape	4
Person „ „ polluting a neighbour's dwelling by causing filth to flow into it	1
„ „ „ receiving into his dwelling-house inmates *alias* subtenants	1
Constable „ „ refusing to execute a warrant for whipping a man and a woman	1
Persons „ „ selling bread by light weight	7
„ „ „ selling unwholesome flesh for human food	2
Mainpernors „ „ suffering their prisoners to escape	2
Persons „ „ taking away goods and chattels	5
Sub-Bailiff of Duchy of Lancaster indicted for tampering with a warrant by erasing and substituting names, and then making false arrests and imprisonments by virtue of the same warrant	1
Persons indicted for trespassing and taking fish	3
„ „ „ vagabondage	21

Also, Informations against brewers for &c.	16

Persons convicted of capital felonies	81
„ acquitted of „ „	121
Capital felons confessing indictments	3
Culprits standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure"	2
Capital felons pleading and having benefit of clergy	24

	Number of Persons.
Capital felons sentenced to be hung—males 36, female 5	41
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 15, after judgment 2	17
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	20

(66.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 19 JAMES I.

Persons indicted for burglary	22
Person „ „ fowl-stealing	1
„ „ „ horse-stealing	12
Persons „ „ larceny	100
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	2
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	24
„ „ „ manslaughter	7
„ „ „ murder	4
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	3
„ „ „ pig-stealing	2
Person „ „ rape	1
Persons „ „ sheep-stealing	2
„ „ „ witchcraft	2
Persons indicted for capital felonies	182
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *twenty-four* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	25

Of these twenty-five culprits, twenty-four were sentenced to be whipt.

Persons indicted for assault and battery	55
„ „ „ assault with sword &c.	5
„ „ „ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty	5
„ „ „ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	18
Person „ „ brawling in church	5
Persons „ „ buying butter wholesale and selling it again neither in shop, nor fair, nor market	2
„ „ „ cheating and extortion	7
„ „ „ cheating by spurious Letters Testimonial and counterfeit passport	4
„ „ „ cheating by playing cards	2
Person „ „ driving a wain and four horses over a man	1
Persons „ „ following vocations without having been apprenticed to them	4
„ „ „ fomenting discords, quarrelling, inciting to breach of peace &c.	4
„ „ „ frequenting a dicing-house and playing unlawful games	3
„ „ „ keeping ale-houses without licence	10

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for keeping a bowling-alley	1
Persons „ „ keeping brothels	11
Person „ „ keeping a disorderly house, with unlawful games	1
„ „ „ keeping a ferocious dog under no sufficient control	1
Persons „ „ not coming to church &c.	51
„ „ „ nuisance, in keeping swine offensively	3
Person „ „ nuisance, in digging a cellar in a public way and leaving it without a fence	1
„ „ „ nuisance, in making a dung-hill in a public place	1
A parish „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to repair a common sewer and privy	1
Person „ „ nuisance, in neglecting to repair a public way	1
„ „ „ receiving inmates *alias* subtenants in his dwelling-house	1
Persons „ „ selling bread by defective weight	5
„ „ „ selling goods by false weights	2
„ „ „ taking away goods and chattels	3
Persons convicted of capital felonies	59
„ acquitted of „ „	104
Capital felons confessing indictments, *four* of them following up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	7
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	22
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 29, females 2	31
„ „ reprieved before judgment 1, after judgment 3	4
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	12

(67.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 20 JAMES I.

Person indicted for arson	1
„ „ „ bigamy	1
Persons „ „ burglary	26
„ „ „ coining false money	2
„ „ „ escaping from gaol	2
„ „ „ fowl-stealing	
„ „ „ horse-stealing	
„ „ „ larceny	124
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	6
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	20
„ „ „ manslaughter	8
„ „ „ murder	4
„ „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	10
„ „ „ pig-stealing	2
„ „ „ rape	2

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for sheep-stealing	12
Person ,, ,, unnatural offence	1
Persons indicted for capital felonies	234
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *thirty* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	34
Of these thirty-four culprits, thirty-two were sentenced to be whipt.	
Persons indicted for assault and battery	29
,, ,, ,, assault with sword	2
,, ,, ,, assembling riotously and making riot &c.	9
,, ,, ,, breaking (by way of trespass—*not* feloniously) into a house by night	2
Person ,, ,, carrying a gun charged with powder on the highway	1
,, ,, ,, deserting service	1
Constable ,, ,, failing to do his best to apprehend vagrants and bring them to punishment	1
Person ,, ,, harbouring vagrants and suspected persons	1
Persons ,, ,, keeping ale-houses without licence	9
,, ,, ,, keeping brothels	6
,, ,, ,, not coming to church &c.	54
Person ,, ,, quarrelling and inciting to breach of peace	1
Persons ,, ,, receiving into their dwelling-houses inmates *alias* subtenants	31
,, ,, ,, selling bread by defective weight	6
Person ,, ,, trespassing and taking away goods	1
Persons ,, ,, vagabondage	5
Persons convicted of capital felonies	67
,, acquitted of ,, ,,	91
Capital felons confessing indictments, *two* of whom followed up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	5
,, ,, pleading and having benefit of clergy	32
,, ,, sentenced to be hung—males 27, females 2	29
,, ,, reprieved—before judgment 2, after judgment 5	7
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	36

N.B.—In respect to a considerable number of persons indicted for capital felonies by the bills of this year, the clerical annotator of the documents gives no information further than that they "po se"=put themselves 'Not Guilty' on trial. For instance, save that they so put themselves on the country, nothing is told by the annotator of the twenty persons indicted for capital felonies at G. D., 30 May, 20 James I.

(68.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 21 JAMES I.

			Number of Persons.
Persons	indicted	for burglary	23
„	„	„ horse-stealing	16
„	„	„ larceny	110
„	„	„ larceny with housebreaking	6
„	„	„ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	13
Person	„	„ murder	1
Persons	„	„ ox (cow &c.) stealing	4
„	„	„ pig-stealing	10
Person	„	„ sacrilege	1
Persons	„	„ sheep-stealing	20
		Persons indicted for capital felonies	204
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *fifteen* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny			21

Of these twenty-one culprits, *sixteen* were sentenced to be whipt.

Persons	indicted	for assault and battery	37
„	„	„ assault with sword &c.	5
„	„	„ assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty &c.	10
„	„	„ assembling riotously and making riot &c.	36
Person	„	„ attempting to extort money by a threatening letter	1
„	„	„ breaking into a close and plucking up vines	1
„	„	„ cheating with playing cards	1
Persons	„	„ defrauding by breach of trust	2
„	„	„ extortion	5
„	„	„ fomenting quarrels, quarrelling &c.	2
„	„	„ forcible entry and disseisin	13
„	„	„ keeping ale-houses without licence	6
„	„	„ keeping brothels	10
Person	„	„ keeping a gaming-house	1
„	„	„ neglecting to keep watch	1
Constables	„	„ neglecting to do their best to bring vagrants to punishment &c.	7
Persons	„	„ neglecting to aid in repairing highways	12
„	„	„ not coming to church &c.	68
Person	„	„ nuisance, in building a "dogge-house" and putting "a laistall of dead horses" in the field called "Hockle in yᵉ hole"	1
„	„	„ nuisance, in putting a dunghill in a highway	1
„	„	„ nuisance, in stopping a water-course	1
„	„	„ perjury, committed in the Court of Exchequer	1
Persons	„	„ receiving into their dwelling-houses inmates *alias* subtenants	8
„	„	„ selling ale and beer by defective measure	5
„	„	„ selling bread by defective weight	3
„	„	„ selling charcoal by defective measure	2

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for taking away (*not* feloniously, but by way of trespass) goods and chattels	4
„ „ „ vagabondage	2
Also, Informations for following vocations without having served apprenticeships to them, against seven persons	7
„ „ keeping a gambling-house, against one person	1
„ „ ingrossing grain or cattle, against four persons	4
„ „ supplying keepers of unlicensed ale-houses with ale and beer in excess of their lawful requirements, against five brewers	5
Persons convicted of capital felonies	90
„ acquitted of „ „	85
Capital felons confessing indictments, ten of whom followed up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	13
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	37
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 27, females 4	31
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 2, after judgment 1	3
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	24

N.B.—That the number of the convictions for capital felonies, enumerated in this account, exceeds so greatly the combined numbers of the allowances of clerical benefit, capital sentences and reprieves before judgment, is due to the negligence of the clerical annotator of the bills of indictment. Respecting twenty persons indicted for capital felonies at G. D., Dec., 21 James I., he only says "po se cul' ca' nul'" = put themselves 'Not Guilty,' were found 'Guilty,' and had no chattels; nothing being added to the incomplete memoranda to show whether they were branded, sentenced to be hung, or reprieved.

(69.) SUMMARY OF THE TRUE BILLS OF 22 JAMES I.

	Number of Persons.
Persons indicted for bigamy	2
„ „ „ burglary	37
„ „ „ horse-stealing	16
„ „ „ larceny	84
„ „ „ larceny with housebreaking	7
„ „ „ larcenies from the person (done with secrecy or violence), including highway robberies	15
Person „ „ manslaughter	1
„ „ „ murder	1
Persons „ „ ox (cow &c.) stealing	2
„ „ „ pig-stealing	2
„ „ „ rape	2
„ „ „ sheep-stealing	15
Persons indicted for capital felonies	184
Persons convicted of petty larceny, *seventeen* of them being so convicted on indictments for grand larceny	18

Of these eighteen culprits, sixteen were sentenced to be whipt. *Five* women, convicted of stealing to the value of nine shillings, were burnt in the hand, and delivered after having been so branded, in accordance with the recent statute, which accorded to women the benefit of their sex in respect to larcenies not exceeding the value of ten shillings.—In connection with this concession to the sex that might not plead benefit of clergy, it may be here remarked that the G. D. R. of 9 Feb., 9 James I., preserves the curious bill of indictment for grand larceny, " Becon Neale nuper de London *spinster*," over whose name appears this clerical memorandum, " pe' li' non le' sus' = petit librum, non legit, suspendatur = she asks for the book ; does not read it ; be hung." The clerk was doubtless nodding when he thus put it on record that a woman pleaded her clergy, was allowed the book, and was sentenced to be hung because she failed to read it.

	Number of Persons.
Person indicted for abducting and marrying an heiress under sixteen years of age	1
Persons ,, ,, assault and battery	48
,, ,, ,, assault with sword	3
,, ,, ,, assaulting officers and hindering them in the execution of their duty &c.	14
,, ,, ,, assembling riotously and making riot &c.	33
Person ,, ,, building a new cottage &c. without assigning and laying four acres of land to the same dwelling	1
,, ,, ,, defrauding by breach of trust	1
,, ,, ,, deserting service	1
,, ,, ,, drunkenness and disorderly conduct	1
Persons ,, ,, extortion	3
Person ,, ,, forcible entry and disseisin	1
Persons ,, ,, keeping unlicensed ale-houses	11
,, ,, ,, keeping brothels	32
,, ,, ,, not coming to church &c.	42
,, ,, ,, nuisances, in putting laystalls, *i.e.* heaps of dung and other refuse on the highway	2
Constable ,, ,, permitting his prisoner to escape	1
Person ,, ,, quarrelling and inciting to breach of peace	1
Persons ,, ,, receiving into their dwelling-houses inmates *alias* subtenants	32
,, ,, ,, seizing and taking away goods	2
Person ,, ,, selling beer by defective measure	1
,, ,, ,, selling unwholesome flesh for human food	1
,, ,, ,, vagabondage	1
Also, Informations for forestalling, against	4
,, ,, ,, buying and re-selling cattle against the form of a certain statute, against	2
,, ,, following vocations without having served apprenticeships to them, against	56
,, ,, ingrossing grain, against	19
,, ,, intermeddling in the execution of a process in a Court of Record, against	1

	Number of Persons.
Also, Informations for keeping a disorderly house, with cards and dice &c., against a licensed victualler	1
„ „ keeping "gaming-houses," against five licensed victuallers	5
„ „ killing, dressing and selling flesh in Lent, against thirteen butchers	13
„ „ selling beer in forbidden measures and at prohibited rates, against thirty-three brewers	33
„ „ shooting with a gun in violation of a certain statute, against	1
„ „ supplying unlicensed ale-house-keepers with ale and beer in excess of their lawful requirements, against sixteen brewers	16
„ „ usurious money-lending against	1
Persons convicted of capital felonies	70
„ acquitted of „ „	70
Capital felons confessing indictments, *five* of whom followed up their confessions by pleading their clergy effectually	6
„ „ pleading and having benefit of clergy	43
„ „ sentenced to be hung—males 22, female 1	23
„ „ reprieved—before judgment 3, after judgment 5	8
Culprits (with indictments for capital felonies found against them) at large	20

INDEX.

A.

Abbington, Katherine, 144
,, Richard, esq., 35
,, Richard, 68, 144
,, *see* Abington, Abyngton
Abbreviations, Letters of, liii. liv.
Abday, Christopher, 23
,, Edward, esq., 237
,, *see* Abdey
Abdey, Christopher, 146
,, *see* Abday
Abduction, 30 (2), 99, 100, 156
,, Aiding in a case of, 8
,, of wards [100], 176
Abell, Nicholas, 163
Abington, Katherine, 131, 134, 146
,, Mary, 115
,, Mrs., 23
,, Richard, 131, 134, 146
,, Thomas, 74, 114, 119
,, *see* Abbington, Abyngton
Abjuration, Recusant refusing to take the oath of, 88, 217
Abusing gentlemen at the Fortune playhouse, 71 (2)
,, one's mother-in-law, 45
Abyngton, Mary, 130
,, Thomas, esq., 130
,, *see* Abbington, Abington
Acheson, James, 22
Acorns, Gold buttons of the fashion of, 26
Acquittals, Convictions and balance of, xxxix.
Acton, Barnaby, 32
,, William, 211, 215
,, co. Midd., 70
,, Assessment in, for building House of Correction, 103
Acton, Stocks at, 224
Actors to abolish jigs, rhymes and dances after plays, 83
Adam, Ellen (Helen) Damme (Dam) *alias*, 106, 109, 113, 127, 128
,, John, 43
,, John Dam (Damme) *alias*, 78, 106, 109, 113, 127, 128
,, *see* Addam, Addams, Dam, Damme
Adamson, Thomas, 27
,, *see* Addamson
Addam, John, 212
,, *see* Adam, Addams
Addams, John, 12, 16
,, *see* Adam, Addam
Addamson, Thomas, 33
,, *see* Adamson
Addington, Anne, 12, 16
,, Paul, 12, 16
Admiral, Lord, Counterfeiting a seal of the office of the, 119
Adultery, 5, 46, 50, 70, 157, 180
"Æsop's Fables" (Books), 109
Affray about a woman's ring, An, 148 (2)
Agates, *see* Jewellery
Agmondisham, co. Bucks, 31
"*Agnus Dei*" (a token), An, 190 (2)
Akar, Peter, 168
Akerley, Johanne (Johan), 100, 101
Alderford, Elizabeth, 211
Aldersgate, London [69], 82, 90, 151, 172, 215
,, Street, London, 90, 111, 180
Aldgate, co. Midd., 10, 32, 34, 40, 47, 165
,, Without, London, 82
Aldreer, Richard, 120
,, *see* Aldreor
Aldreor, Richard, 110

Aldreor, *see* Aldreer
Aldridge, Joan, 112, 219
Ale and Beer, To answer for brewing, above strength, 96 (2)
,, ,, Order as to sale of, 149
,, Order as to selling, by chandlers, 149
,, Scurvigrasse, xlvi. 152
Alehouse, Misdemeanours committed in an, 76
Alehouses, Dismissed from keeping, 33, 76, 141
,, Harbour from heinous offences taken in, in Milford Lane, St. Clement Danes, 141
,, Keepers of, 171
,, unlicensed keepers of common, An order for the prosecution of, 149
,, Order for more vigilant prosecutions of unlicensed keepers of common, 149
,, in St. Clement Danes, Order touching certain, 140
,, in St. Clement Danes, to be suppressed, Certain, 141
,, Signs to be taken down, &c., of, 33, 76
Aliens, 10, 74
Alington, Humfrey, 237
,, *see* Allington
Alisburie [Aylesbury], co. Bucks, 173
Alison, Agnes, 7
Allaley, Robert, l, 53, 54
Allam, Mary, 56
"Allegant," 61
Allegiance, Oath of, Denying the, 153
,, ,, taken, 37 (2), 54, 68 (2), 70, 75, 143, 160, 163, 216
,, ,, Refusing to take, 42, 48, 66, 68 (2), 70 (2), 163, 215, 216 (2), 217
Allen *alias* Pendleborough, Abraham, 181, 182
,, David, 100
,, *alias* Floyde, Ellen, 49
,, George, 40
,, Mary, 155
,, William, 107, 110, 114, 120
,, *see* Allyn
Allett, John, 23
Allhallows, Lombard Street, 156
,, London, parish of, 184
Allington, Randell, 238
,, *see* Alington
Allyn, John, 136
,, *see* Allen
Almer, John, 87
Almond, William, 223
Alms, Begging for, under false pretences, &c., 143, 160, 164, [176]
Alsoppe, Gamaliel, 173, 174
,, Henry, 42, 43
Ambassadors, French, Reviling servants of, 124
,, House, French, Assault at the, 124
,, ,, The [French], 123, 124
,, ,, The Spanish, 34
,, ,, The Spanish, Celebrating mass at the, 60, 61
Ambassador of Venice, Stealing from the coach of the, 155, 157
Amcottes, Alexander, 213
[Amersham] Amerston, co. Bucks, 31
Amerston [Amersham], co. Bucks, 31
Amsterdam, 72
Amwell, Map of the new cut from, to Theobalds, 25
Amye, John, 167
Amys, John, 37
Ancker, Susan, 150
Anderson, Margery, 188, 189
Anderton, John, 4
Androwes, Dorothy, 39
Angar, Mary, 21
Angels, *see* Money
Anketyll, Anthony, 156
Annond (?), Henry Arnett Michael, 106
Annoyances, Commissioners of, 75, 77 (2)
,, *see* Nuisances
Antelope, The, Sign of the, Holborn, 24
Anterbury, Thomas, 131
Apleton, William, 17
Apostle Silver Spoons, *see* Plate
Apparel, Prices of:
  Apron, Green, A, 152
  ,, Woollen Cloth, A, 59
  Aprons, 85, 90, 109
  ,, Children's, 109

Apparel, Prices of :
  Aprons, Holland, 85, 108
    ,, Linen, 39
    ,, Say, 108, 153
  Band, laced ruffed, A, 105
    ,, Sissers, A, 178
  Bands, Collars called, 85, 90
    ,, ("collaria"), Falling, 67, 105, 108, 119
    ,, Falling, Cambric, 32
    ,, Head, Cambric, 108
    ,, Laced, 65, 108
    ,, Linen, 32
    ,, Ruff ("collaria rugata"), 85, 90, 109, 119, 147, 153
    ,, Ruff, Linen, 35, 65
    ,, Women's, 109
  Biggens, 109
  Bodices, 40
    ,, Stitched, 42
  Breeches ("femoralia"), 123
    ,, Cloth, laced with gold lace, 126
    ,, Grograine, 90
    ,, Laced satin, 24
    ,, Silk rash, 57
    ,, Woollen cloth, 41
  Calles, Calls ("capitalia"), 59, 109
  Cap, linen, A, 32
    ,, wrought, A, 67
    ,, wrought with gold and silk, 4
  Caps, Night, Linen, 25, 131
  Coif, gold, A, 181
    ,, adorned with silk and gold, A, 55
    ,, tiffany, A, 149
  Coifs ("capitalia"), 85, 109, 152
    Black work, 149
    ,, Linen, 59
    ,, Wrought, 90, 165
  Cloak, Cloth, lined with hair, and clasps of silver, A, 46
    ,, lined with velvet, A, 131
    ,, lined with unshorned velvet, a, 131
    ,, French, A, 108
    ,, faced with shag A, 138
    ,, silk, A, 36
    ,, velvet, A, 162
    ,, lined with velvet, A, 151
    ,, velvet, lined with sables, A, 131
    ,, woollen, A, 4

Apparel, Prices of:
  Cloak, black woollen, lined with plush ("cum holoserico"), A, 162
  Cloaks, 15, 24, 36, 40, 59, 76, 101, 108, 116, 123, 125 (3), 144, 145
    , Cloth, 11, 146
    ,, Grogran, 59, 132
    ,, ,, silk, 98, 131, 132
    ,, Woollen cloth, 1, 14, 25, 38, 40, 52, 94, 97, 98, 131
    ,, lined with velvet, 64, 131
  Coat, riding, A, 125
  Coats, 89
    ,, Livery, 11, 163 (2)
  Collar, linen, A, 65
    ,, taffeta, A, 32
  Collars called bands, 85, 90
  Crest Cloths ("capitalia"), 153
  Cross Cloths, 85, 109 (2)
  Crosscloth, ("plagula"), 181
    ,, laced, A, 149
  Cuffs (manicæ), 59, 85, 108, 119, 153
    ,, Cambric, 32
    ,, Cambric ruff, 32
    ,, hand, Linen, 71
    ,, Laced, 108
    ,, Needlework, 90
  Doublet, laced with gold lace, A, 126
    ,, satin, A, 20
    ,, of rich tissue, A, 162
  Face Cloth ("vestimentum muliebre"), lawn, A, 138
  Frock, linen, A, 25
  Garters, 125
    ,, Crewel, 35
    ,, French, 38
    ,, with gold and silver spangle lace, 182
    ,, Silk, 48, 67
    ,, Silk, with silver fringe, 90
  Girdle, A, 90
    ,, of German work, A, 38
    ,, silk, A, 59
    ,, velvet, A, 59
    ,, wire, A, 182
  Gloves, 4, 48, 125
  Gorget, Vestment called a, adorned with silk and gold, 55
  Gown, ("Horneblew,") coloured, A, 53

Apparel, Prices of:

Gown, A Parapus round, 168

,, satin, A, 138

,, satin, laced with silver lace, A, 162

,, Skirts of a, edged with gold lace, 20

,, velvet, A, 162

,, faced with velvet, A, 63

,, velvet, with squirrel fur, A, 46

Gowns ("togæ"), 23, 60, 89, 90, 91, 138, 165

,, of stripped curl, 40

,, Lawyers', 183

,, Velvet, 42

,, Woollen cloth, 20

Habiliment for a Lady's head, 137

Handkerchers, Holland, 32

Handkerchiefs, 85, 90, 108, 125 (2), 179

,, Cambric, 182

,, Fine, 178

,, Laced, 109

,, Linen, 59, 71

Hangers, 97, 116, 125

,, Leather, 1

,, Silver, 98

Hat, black, A, 40

,, felt, embroidered with gold, A, 20

,, with Sipres band, A, 165

,, taffeta, A, 125

,, *see* Hats

Hatband, silk band called a "Sipers" [Sipres or Cipress], A, 38

,, Silver and Gold, A, 182

Hatbands ("cinctoria"), 125 (2)

,, Gold, 65, 126, 181

,, with gold buttons, &c., 147

Hats, 90, 131

,, Beaver ("galerus castorius"), 42, 131, 138, 178, 180 (2)

,, Black, faced with velvet, 1

,, Felt, 55, 67

,, White, 40

,, *see* Hat

Head bands, Cambric, 108

Hose, Linen, boot, 25, 46

,, tops, Holland boot, 32

Jerkin ("colobium"), A, 171

Apparel, Prices of:

Jerkins, Leather, perfumed, laced with silk lace and lined with satin, 46

Jube ("ornamentum muliebre"), Ornament called a, 138

Kercher, linen, A, 39

Kerchiefs, 85

Kirtle, Velvet vestment called a, 55

Kirtles ("foramina"), 90, 138, 165

Mandillians ("tunicæ"), 171

Mantle, velvet, A, 138

Mittens, Velvet, &c., 65

Neckcloths, 149

Night Rayles, ("ornamenta muliebria"), 85

Petticoat, camlet, of changeable colour, A, 55

,, embroidered, An (value £300), 177

,, satin, laced with silver lace and silver fringe, A, 162

Petticoats, 109, 138, 152, 153

,, Woollen, 7, 39

Points, Ribbon, 38

,, Silk, 41

Rayles, Night ("ornamenta muliebria"), 85

Ribbon Points, 38

,, Roses, 182

Robe, A, 20

,, of scarlet, parliament, A, 23

Roses, Ribbon, 182

,, Spangle, 182

Ruff bands ("collaria rugata"), 85, 90, 109, 119, 147, 153

,, Linen, 35, 65

,, cuffs, Cambric, 32

Safeguard, A, 138

,, sea, A, 129

Scarf embroidered with silver, A, 181

,, silk, embroidered with silver, A, 181

Scarves ("vela"), 109, 126

,, Cyprus, 4

Shadow ("umbrale"), A, 149

Shirts ("indusia"), 53, 105, 119

,, Holland, 32, 36 (2)

,, Linen, 25, 39

Shoes, 41, 71, 148, 153

,, Roses for, 67

Apparel, Prices of:
  Shoes, with roses, &c., 97
  Skirts of a gown, edged with gold lace, 20
  Smock sleeve, Cambric, edged with bone lace, 182
  Smocks, 105, 108, 153
    ,, Holland, 85
    ,, Linen, 71
  Squares ("capitalia, quadræ"), 85, 90
  Stockings, 90, 165
    ,, Silk, 4, 25, 36 (2), 50, 65, 131, 181
    ,, Woollen, 25, 35, 40, 46
    ,, Worsted, 1, 25, 41, 42, 48, 50, 53
  Stomacher, Linen, adorned with silk and gold, 55
  Tops, Boot-hose, 32
  Vestments, Women's Linen, wrought with gold and silver, 162
  Waistcoat, embroidered, An, 138
    ,, linen, A, 46
    ,, quilted, A, 138
    ,, silk, A, 157
    ,, silk, lined with silk shag, A, 162
    ,, woollen cloth, A, 7
  Waistcoats ("vestimenta muliebria" and "Togæ Muliebres"), 109, 147, 153, 165
    ,, Shag, 85
    ,, Wrought, 105
Apparel, prisoner to be furnished with, A, 161
Apprentice, apparel for, Master to find, 47
  ,, Enticing and conveying away an, 32
  ,, Enticing, to marry, 156
  ,, Flogging an, 14
  ,, indentures cancelled, An, 47
  ,, Maltreating an, 47
  ,, Runaway, committed to the House of Correction, 183
Apprentices, Unlawful assembly of, 97 (7)
  ,, Riots on Shrove Tuesday, 50 [86], 96, 97 (6), [151]
  ,, Unruly, to be sent to the House of Correction, xxvi, 130
Apprentices, following vocations without having been, 29 (2), 49, 96 (2)
Apricot Trees, 186
Ap' Robert, William, xlix., 26
Aprons, *see* Apparel
Arabella [Stewart], The Lady, Assaulting the footman of, 47 (2)
Arden *alias* Little, Ralph, 157
Argyle, Archibald, earl of, 129
  ,, *see* Argyll
Argyll, earl of, The, 103
  ,, *see* Argyle
Arms and Crest, 163
  ,, A great signet ring of gold with, 178
  ,, Seal of, 25
  ,, Gold ring called a seal of, 64
  ,, Silver seal called a seal of, 25
Armyde, Mary, 10
Arnold, Edward (juror), 197, 198
  ,, William, 117
Arowe, Richard, 27, 33
Arrington, Antony, 178
Arrundell, Anne, xlv.
  ,, *see* Arundel
Arson, 134
Artillery Lane, 179
Arundel, Thomas, earl of, xliv., 101, 135
  ,, co. Sussex, 122
  ,, *see* Arrundell
Ascue, Henry, 145
  ,, *see* Askew
Ashbe, William, 13
Ashfeilde, Anne, 16
  ,, *see* Ashfield
Ashfield, John, 162
  ,, *see* Ashfeilde
Ashford, Assessment in, for building House of Correction, 104
  ,, Allowance from, to the marshal of Spelthorne Hundred, 78
  ,, Elizabeth, 78
Ashley, Katherine, 10
Ashton, Henry, 141
  ,, *see* Ashtoun
Ashtoun, Richard, 180
  ,, *see* Ashton
Askew, Lady Margaret, 127, 128
  ,, Richard, 177
  ,, *see* Ascue
Aspe, Thomas, 237
Asper, Richard, 132

Assault and Battery by a servant on his master, 224
Assault upon master and mistress, An, 73 (2)
,, with a brickbat, An, 69
,, murderous, A, 184
,, with the rib-bone of an ox, An, 105
,, with stones, An, 56
Assaults, 19, 47 (2), 49, 54, 73, 77, 99, 106 (2), 115 (2), 116, 124, 134, 135, 168, 178 (2), 185, 186
,, with daggers, 7 (2)
,, with knives, 37, 88
,, and Riots, 29. 154, 155
,, *see* Riots
,, with swords, 42, 86, 113 (4), 124
Assemblies, Riotous, *see* Riots, &c.
,, Unlawful, xlvii. (2)
Assembly of the Justices held at Finsbury, 230 (3), 231
,, ,, ,, held at the High Holborn Quest House, 216, 231 (2)
,, ,, ,, held at Mile End, 230, 231
,, ,, ,, held at New Brentford, 230 (3), 231
,, ,, ,, held at the Three Doves, New Brentford, 79, 231
,, ,, ,, held at the Tower of London, 216, 231
Assessments for building the House of Correction, xxiv.
,, *see* Correction, Ho. of, &c.
Asten *alias* Berrye, Sara, 63
Astill, Roger, esq., 213
Atclea, Alice, 42
Atkins, Robert, 186
,, Thomas, 29
,, William, 156
,, *see* Atkyns
Atkinson, Christofer, 54
,, Katheren, 54
,, Richard, 226
Atkyns, William, 156
,, *see* Atkins
Atterbury, Jane 146
Atterbury, William, 146, 235
Attorney-General, Gilbert Gerrard, esq., 188, 189
Attorney [General], Mr., 56
Auberie, Philip, 19
Audley, John, 18
,, *see* Awdley
Austen, John, 140
,, William, 220, 221
Avery, Joan, 235
,, Robert, 235
Awdley, Mary, 144
,, *see* Audley
Awnsham, Sir Gedeon knt., 59 (2)
Awnsloe, Mary, 24, 30
[Aylesbury] Alisburie, co. Bucks, 173
Ayleward, John, 32
Ayrey, Guy, 152 (2)
,, Jane, 152 (2)

B.

Bacon, 112
,, Isaac, 93
,, *alias* Baker *alias* Mason *alias* Heminge *alias* Bacon Tom., Thomas, 92
,, Thom., Thomas Mason *alias* Baker *alias* Hemminge Thom., *alias*, 92
,, Tom., Thomas Bacon *alias* Baker *alias* Mason *alias* Heminge *alias*, 92
Badger, Licence withdrawn from a, 228
,, Thomas, xlii., 2, 3 (2)
,, William, 54
,, William, junior, 199
,, William, senior, 199
Badges, Silver plate, 163 (2)
Bag embroidered with gold, A, 131
,, linnen, A, 28
,, musk, A, 40
,, *see* Bags
Baget, Peter, 154
Bags, Canvas, 26, 27
,, Leather, 15
,, *see* Bag
Bail, Order for committal without, 56
Bailye, Abraham, 48
,, *see* Baylie, Bayly
Bainbrick, John, 111

Baines, John, 25
Baize covering for coach cushion, 155
,, Manchester, 164
Baker, Dorothy, 109
,, Frances, li., lii., 57
,, John, 48, 115, 135
,, Lionell, 210
,, Samuel, 181
,, Thomas, 136
,, *alias* Hemminge Thom., *alias* Bacon Thom., Thomas Mason, *alias*, 92
,, *alias* Mason *alias* Heminge *alias* Bacon Tom., Thomas Bacon *alias*, 92
Baldwin, Henry, 220, 223
Balgey, Daniel, 32
Balishewe, Peter, 10
Ball, Elizabeth, 100, 127, 128, 132
,, Joachim, 120, 127, 128
,, John, 100
,, Richard, 132
,, Richard, junior, 132
Balme, Unica, 98, 99
Balsam, 65
Balshawe, Alice, 28, 33
,, Richard, 28, 33
Balstepgrove Bridge, between Edmonton and Enfield, neglect to repair, 238
Banckes, Christian (Christiana), 107, 110, 114
,, *see* Bankes
Bancrofte, Thomas, 186
Bands, *see* Apparel
Baninge, Susan, 114
,, *see* Banning, Banninge
Bankes, Christiana (Christian), 72, 215
,, John, 13
,, George Billen *alias* Hunte, *alias* Billingsley *alias*, 99, 100
,, *see* Banckes
Bannester, Henry, esq., 27, 33
Banning, Susan, 110
,, *see* Baninge, Banninge
Banninge, Susan, 107
,, *see* Baninge, Banning
Barbar, John, 168
Barber following his trade upon the Sabbath, 139
,, Surgeon, Following vocation as, 49
,, Surgeons, Wardens and Company of, Abusing the, 184
,, William, 4
Barbor, Richard, 49
Bard, Richard, 7
Barge, Master of the king's, 177
Barken, Richard, 106
Barker, John, 48
,, Mathew, 161
,, Thomas, 164
Barley, Price of, per quarter, 187
Barmawdoes (?), Persons accused of heinous offences taking harbour in place called, Milford Lane, 141
Barnard, Henry, 64, 214
Barn Elms, co. Surrey, 7
Barner, Alice, 64, 214
,, John, 64, 214
Barnes, Dorothy, 236
,, Henry, 63
,, Robert, 159. 164, 165
,, Thomas, 148
Barnesley, Elizabeth, 107
Barnet, Friern, *see* Friern Barnet
Barnett, James, 169 (2)
,, John (juror), 197, 198
,, Richard, 76
Barnewall, Thomasina, xliii., 87
,, William, xliii., 87
,, *see* Barnwell
Barnsbury, Bp. of London's manor of, 186
Barnwell, Thomas, 31
,, *see* Barnewall
Barrett, Philip, 8
Barrys, Elizabeth, 210
Barton, Ann (Anne), 210, 211
,, Jane, 153
,, Richard, 27, 33
,, Robert, 43, 212
Basheford *alias* Bemford, James, 21
Baskervile, Sir Humfrey, Knt., 64
Bason, A, 112
,, pewter, A, 97
Basons, Keepers of brothels to be rung out with bells and, 139, 228
Bassano, Jeronimo, esq., 163
Basse Viol, 67
Bassett, Bridgett, 11
,, *alias* Brooke, Bridgett, 55
Bassome, Wyman, 180 (2)
Bastard, Parish discharged from maintenance of a, 116
,, Order for parish to keep a, 49
,, Recognizances touching a, 97
Bastards, Sentences for begetting or giving birth to, 14, 92, 116, 153, 157, 158

Bastards, Settlement of, 176
Bateman, Cecilia, 150
,, Christabel (Christobell), 107, 110, 114, 127, 128
,, Mary, 79, 114
,, Thomas, 79, 107, 110, 114 (2), 127, 128
Bates, Margaret, 24, 30, 211, 234
,, Thomas, 92
Bateson, Constantine, 156
,, Richard, 27, 33
Batford Bridge, Battle Bridge *alias*, Norwood, co. Midd., Neglect to re-make the common way leading to, 238
Bathon, Lewis, 85
Batte, Elizabeth, 149
,, Robert, 52
Batten, Henry, 80
Battle Bridge *alias* Batford Bridge, Norwood, co. Midd., Neglecting to re-make the common way leading to, 238
Bawdry, An Order that persons accused of, be not let to bail, 177
Bawds and Whores, Notorious, 7, 47, 72, 171
,, ,, *see* Lewd Women, &c.
,, ,, being let to bail, &c., Order touching, 176
Bawdy Housekeepers to be carted and rung out with bells, basons, &c., 139 [228]
,, House, Swaggering and drinking in a, 48, 52 (2)
,, ,, Woman taken in a, behind a painted cloth, 60
,, ,, Woman taken in a, with young gentlemen, 63
,, Houses and brothels in Turnmill Street, Common and notorious, 48, 177
,, ,, *see* Brothels, Disorderly Houses
Baxter, Richard, xlvi., 165, 166, 175
,, *see* Blackster, Mr.
Baylie, Edward, 26
,, Elizabeth, 236
,, George, 198, 199
,, Jane, 90
Baylie, John, 73, 236
,, Mary, 198, 199 (2), 216
,, *alias* Tipson, Henry, 68
,, *see* Bailye, Bayly
Baylief, Alice, 110
Bayly, John, 49
,, *see* Bailye, Baylie
Baynham, William, 178, 179
Beaker ("poculum"), Pewter, 112
Beakers, Silver, *see* Plate
Beale, John, 148
Beamont, Elizabeth, 237
,, John, 237
Beane, Roger, 176
Beans, Price of, per quarter, 187
Beaton, Roger, 152
Beaver, Anne, liii., 72, 73 (6)
Beckett, Mary, 156
Beckfford *alias* Beckford *alias* Bickford Richard, 74
Beckley, James, 61
Bed, Canopy for a, 53
,, coach, A, 160
,, of crimson velvet, A, 126
,, Velvet valance for a, laid with gold lace, 169
,, *see* Beds
Bedfont, co. Midd., Highway at, 36
,, East, co. Midd., 126
,, ,, Assessment in, for building House of Correction, 104
Bedford, co., 31, 145
,, Thomas (juror), 197, 198
Bedhouse, Elizabeth, 105
,, Roger, 106
Beds of cloth of silver, Tops and valances of, 92
,, *see* Bed
Beer and Ale, Order as to sale of, 149
,, ,, Selling small, 149
Beer or Ale, Brewing, above strength, 96 (2)
,, &c., Dismissed from selling, 33
,, Ratsbane mixed with, 9
Beeseley, William, 27, 33
Beeston, Andrea, 128
,, Christofer (Christopher), 107, 110, 114, 120, 170, 235
,, Christopher Hutchenson *alias*, 128
,, Christopher, Riot and breaking the Dwelling-house, &c., of, 220 (2)
,, Jane, 107, 110, 114, 120

Beeston, Jane Hutchenson *alias*, 128
,, Robert, 128
Beeswicke, Ambrose, 128
,, George, 128
,, Mary, 128
,, William, 128
,, *see* Besicke, Besseck, Beswicke, Bexwicke
Beggars and Vagrants to be branded with a great Roman R on left shoulder, 139
,, Incorrigible vagrants and, 138
Belche, Elizabeth, 12
Belcher, William, 20
Bell, Charles, 156
,, to be tolled at certain hours in Ho. of Correction, xxv., 120
,, *see* Bells
Bellamy, Katherine, 191, 192
,, Robert, 1
,, *see* Bellamye
Bellamye, Katherine, 196 (2), 197 (2), 198
,, Richard, 196 (2), 197, 198
,, *see* Bellamy
Bellinger, Thomas, 141
Bells, 7, 133
,, and Basons, Keepers of brothels to be rung out with, 139, 228
,, *see* Bell
Belson, Sir Austin, knt., 21
Belwood, Richard, 40
Bemboe, Leonard, 226
Bemford, James Basheford *alias*, 21
Benbowe, Clara, 19
Bench Cloth, 97
,, Justice of the, 204 (2)
Bendy, Edward, 184
Benford, Edward, 76
Bennet, Giles, 29
Bennett, Elizabeth, 61
,, Gabriel, 4
,, Jane, 43, 212
,, Margery, 155
,, Sir Thomas, knt. (Justice of the Peace), 202, 203
,, Thomas, 222
Bennynge, Thomas (juror), 197, 198
Benson, Bartholomew, 98, 102
,, Robert, 216
Berde, Peter, 75
,, *see* Bird, Birde, Burde
Berington, Richard, 41, 211
Berkswicke, Parish of, co. Stafford, 50
Berry, Agnes, liii.
,, Paul, 91
,, Sara, 63
,, *see* Berrye
Berrye, Agnes, 219
,, *alias* Wittingeberrye, Agnes, 116
,, Sara Asten *alias*, 63
,, *see* Berry
Beryls, 147
Besbeeche, John, 48
Besicke, Ambrose, 107
,, George, 107
,, Mary, 107
,, William, 107
,, *see* Beeswicke, Besseck, Beswicke, Bexwicke
Besseck, William, 215
,, *see* Beeswicke, Besicke, Beswicke, Bexwicke
Best, ... 235
Beste, Mary, 210
Bestney, Nicholas, junior, 88, 89
Beswicke, Ambrose, 79, 127, 134
,, Ambrosina, 234
,, Elizabeth, 144, 146
,, George, 114, 127
,, Mary, 110, 114, 127
,, William, 110, 114 (2), 127 (2), 134, 144, 146
,, *see* Beeswicke, Besicke, Besseck, Bexwicke
Bet, Quarrel about a, 164
Bett, Katherine, 143
Bettes, Henry, Riot and breaking the dwelling-house, &c., of, 221 (2)
,, Laurence, 10
Bexwicke, Elizabeth, 237
,, William, 237
,, *see* Beeswicke, Besicke, Besseck, Beswicke
Bible, Blasphemous words against the, 163, 227
,, with a covering of gold and silver, 162
,, History (a book), 109
,, with parchment leaves, A, 53
,, Protestation by laying hand upon the, 167
Bibles, 94, 132, 163, 167
Bickford Richard Beckfford *alias* Beckford *alias*, 74
Biddle, Wm., 225
Bigamy, 27, 44, 149, 150

Biggens *see* Apparel
Bigges, Christofer, 214
Bignell, Thomas, 94
Bilbye, John, 1
Bilcock, Edward, 185
Bill Grace, 70, 71
,, hand, A, 169 (2)
Billin *alias* Billingsley James, 99, 100
,, *alias* Holman *alias* Smythe Thomas, 99, 100
,, *alias* Hunte *alias* Billingsley *alias* Bankes, George, 99, 100
Billingsgate, 73
Billingsley *alias* Bankes, George Britten *alias* Hunte *alias*, 99, 100
,, James Billin *alias*, 99, 100
Billington, Thomas, 22
Bills, True, Summaries of the, xxxv.
,, ,, ,, from 3 Edw. VI. to the end of James I.'s Reign, 239–244
,, ,, ,, Results of the, xxxvii.
Binckes, Nathaniel, 168, 169
Bingham, Elizabeth, 15
,, Frauncis, 15
Birche, Robert, 3
,, Susan, 3
,, *see* Burch, Burche
Birchin Lane, London, 29
Bird, Mary, 24
,, Thomas, 72
,, *see* Berde, Birde, Burde
Birde, Mary, 30
,, Thomas, 67, 215
,, *see* Berde, Birde, Burde
Birke, Margaret, 27
Birkeley, William, esq., 28
Bishopgate, 12, 34, 37, 48, 58, 61, 77, 122, 137, 177, 213 (2)
,, Street, London, 118
Bitterman, Andrew, 58
Black, John, 128
,, Magdalen, 127, 128
,, *see* Blacke, Blage, Blague, Blake
,, Bull, The, St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, Sign of the, 61
Blackborne, Alice, 28, 33
Blacke, John, 10, 114, 127
,, Magdalen, 114
,, *see* Black, Blage, Blague, Blake
Blackman, Henry, 46, 111, 112
Blackster, Mr., 175
Blackster, *see* Baxter
Blackwall, 126
,, *alias* Poplar, co. Midd., 126
Blackwaye, John, 25
Blage, John, 237
,, Maudline, 237
,, *see* Black, Blacke, Blague, Blake
Blague, John, 114, 134, 146
,, Magdalen, 134, 146
,, *see* Black, Blacke, Blage, Blake
Blags, William, 86
Blake, John, 21, 109, 234
,, Magdalen (Maudline), 21, 109, 234
,, *see* Black, Blacke, Blage, Blague
Blanket, Stealing a, 186
Blankets, 53, 57
Blany, John, 167
,, *see* Blayney
Blasphemer sent to the bp. of London, A, 227
Blasphemy, 163, 227
Blatte, Jocosa, 35
Blayney, Sir Edward, knt., 160
,, *see* Blany
Bleake, Henry, 222
Bleetes *alias* Bootes, Thomas Smye *alias*, 97
Blisse, Margaret, 160
Blomson, John (juror), 63
Blond, Thomas, 19
Bloomsbury Fields, Close called, 4
,, ,, Throwing dung and filth into, 4
,, within St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 166
Blowen, Thomas, 46
"Blumsberrie Fields," *see* Bloomsbury
Blumston, Margaret, 21
,, Nicholas, 21
Blunte, Christopher, 122
Bodices, *see* Apparel
Bodkins Silver, 149, 178
Bodley, Sir Thomas, knt., 15
Bohemia, Prisoners respited for service in, 226, 227
,, A prisoner reprieved for service in, returning without licence, 227
Boldinge, Elizabeth, 110
,, *see* Boulding
Bolt, Elizabeth, 127, 134
,, *see* Boult
Bolton, Elizabeth, 146

Bolton, *see* Boulton
Bond . . . . co. Lincoln, 22
Bonde, Thomas, 217
,, *alias* Whitehead, Thomas, 97
Bonds, 25
Bone comb, A, 59
,, lace, 90, 182, 217
Bonfoy, Samuell, 228
Bonnell, Hugh (juror), 197, 198
Bons, Mathew, 151
Books, 53, 65, 67, 68, 94, 109, 111, 117, 132, 133, 143, 162, 167
,, called or entitled—
Æsop's Fables, 109
Bible with covering of gold and silver, 162
,, History, 109
,, with parchment leaves, A, 53
Bibles, 94, 132, 167
Castilians Dialogues, 109
Common Prayer, 133
Delights with Closet, 109
Dictionary, A, 68
Grammars, 109
History Bible, 109
Learn to Live, To, 109
Mass Books, 143
Orlando, 67
Practise of Piety, 109
Song Books, 117
Sutten on the Sacrament, 109
Virgils, 109
temp. James I., xv.
Booreman, John, 10
,, *see* Boreman
Bootes, Thomas Smye *alias* Bleetes *alias*, 97
Boot Hose, *see* Apparel
,, ,, Tops, *see* Apparel
"Booth of Bad People" in St. James's Fair, 76
Boothe, Robert, esq., 24, 25
,, Thomas, 52
Bordman Richard, 144, 145
Boreman, John, 128
,, *see* Booreman
Borne, Gilbert, 71 (2)
,, John, 50
,, *see* Bourne
Bosgrave, Nicholas, 68, 79, 80
Bosse, Richard, 115
,, *see* Boyse
Boston, Helen, 31
,, Robert, 30
Boswell, Josias, 73
,, Thomas, 57, 58
Bottles of silver, *see* Plate
Boulding, Elizabeth, 120
,, *see* Boldinge
Boult, Elizabeth, 128
,, *see* Bolt
Boulton, Edward, 72
,, John, 173, 174
,, *see* Bolton
Bourne *alias* Vaughan, Charles, 162
,, *see* Borne
Bowes, Sir Jerom, knt., 25, 26 (2)
,, Robert, 113 (4)
Bow Lane, St. Aldermary, London, 173
Bowles, Lady Elizabeth, 79
,, Francis, 172
Bowling Alley, Charterhouse Lane, 88
,, Common place of, at Clerkenwell, 41
Bowls, Playing at, 40 (3), 164
,, Silver, *see* Plate
Bowman, John, 157, 158
Bowyer, Henry, 89
,, Robert, 62
Box, Sugar, Silver, *see* Plate
Boxes, Stealing, 185
Boydon, Alice, 234
,, Philip, 234
Boyse, Richard, 19
,, *see* Bosse
Bracelets, *see* Jewellery
Brackett, Sara, 110
,, *see* Brockett
Bradford, Joseph, 185
Bradley, Alice, liii., 8 (4)
,, John, 48
,, May, 28, 33
,, Richard 61, 88, 89, 163, 227
Bradshawe, Francis, 235
,, John, 154, 168
,, John (juror), 197, 198
,, Roger, 52
Bradson, John, 45
Brak, Henry, 32
Bramstone, John, 99
Branch, Anne, liii.
,, Thomas, 156
,, *see* Branche
Branche, Anne, 112 (3)
,, Emma, 219
,, Thomas, 112
,, *see* Branch
Brand, Roger, 62

Brand, Tyburn (mentioning the letter T), 2, 28, 45, 53, 66, 74 (2)
Branded, Persons, 4, 79, 80, 88, 91, 98, 109, 113, 116, 117, 119, 122, 123, 126, 129, 136, 147, 150, 151, 159, 161, 170, 175, 177, 178, 179 (2), 184, 186 (3)
,, ,, with the letter R, Rogue, 101
,, ,, on the left shoulder with the letter R, Incorrigible rogues, 140 (2)
,, ,, on the left shoulder with the letter R, Vagrants, 150, 305
,, ,, on the left shoulder with a great Roman R, Vagrants to be, 139
Branding, On reprieves before, xxxiv.
,, with the Letter T, On, xxxiii.; xxxv.
Branham, Thomas, 112
Brass Candlesticks, 61, 112
,, lanthorn, A, 61
,, Stealing, 67
Bratt, John, 32
Bray, Millicent, 105
Braye, William, 23
Braynes, John, xlvii. (2), xlviii., xlix.
Braynt Bridge, within the Parish of Hendon, Neglect to repair, 236
Braytoft, Richard (juror), 63
Bread, Assay of, 44
,, not made with Rye, 44
,, Street, London, 39
Brekerke, James, 12, 16
Breeches, *see* Apparel
Brekett, John, 82
Brentford, co. Midd., 90, 130, 235
,, A servant to be flogged on two Market Days at, 224
,, New, co. Midd., 4, 17, 79, 82, 84, 127, 144, 146
,, ,, Assembly of Justices held at the Three Doves, 79, [230 (3)], 231
,, ,, Assembly of Justices held at, 230 (3)
Brentford, New, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, ,, High Constable of, 79
,, West, 237
,, ,, Neglect to repair a bridge at, 237
Brett, Sir John, 36
,, John (Justice of the Peace), 5
,, Lady Anne [74], 130, 234
,, Lady, 74
,, Thomas, 72, 98
Brewer, Tobias, 31
Brewers, Violating the rights of, 96 (2)
Brewyn, Ralph, 71
Brian, Alice, 120
,, Edward, 65
,, Robert, 120
Brickbat, Assault with a, 69
Brickland, Jane, 9
Bricknell, ... 238
Bridewell, London, 24 105
,, A sentence to perpetual Labour in, 217
,, Hospital, Inquiry touching claim and title of City of London to, 102
,, Prison, 33
,, Whippings at, 54, 167, 217
,, Whipping from Newgate to, 105
Bridge, Balstepgrove, between Edmonton and Enfield, Neglect to repair, 238
,, Brunstreete, Hendon, Neglect to repair, 237
,, at West Brentford, Neglect to repair a, 237
,, leading from Dallys to Finchley, Neglect to repair, 236
,, High, West Drayton, Order for repair of, 126
,, ,, in the Parish of West Drayton, Neglect to repair, 126
,, ,, West Drayton, Timber found for repairing the, 126
,, Finchley, Neglect to repair, 238
,, at Hendon, Neglect to repair a, 237
,, A common, in the Parish of Isleworth, Neglect to repair, 236

Bridge, at Longford, Neglect to repair a public, 237
,, *see* Bridges
Bridges, Avice, 114
,, Thomas, esq., 8
,, Thomas, 62
,, two, leading from Edgware towards London, Neglect to repair, 236
,, Neglecting to repair, 126, 236 (2), 237 (4)
,, *see* Bridge
Bridgwater, The earl of, 184
Bridles, 70, 125
Bright, Mr., 76
Briscoe, Phillip, 83
,, Ralph, 83
Brisse, Edward, 127
Bristow, Robert, 17
,, *see* Bristowe
Bristowe, Henry, 17, 211
,, Margaret, 17
,, *see* Bristow
Britain, Little, 42
Britteyne, Mr., 46
,, *see* Bryttan
Britton, Henry, 212
Brockas, William, 77
Brockett, Sara, 120
,, *see* Brackett
Brockholes, John, 28, 34
,, Thomas, esq., 27, 28, 33, 34
Brome, Sir Christopher, knt., 190 (2)
,, Elinor, 190 (2), 191
,, John, 50
,, Katherine, 50
,, *see* Broome
Bromeley, Sir Edward, knt., Baron of the Exchequer, 206, 207
Bromfeild, John, 161
Bromley, William, 75
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
Brooke, Sir Basil, 129
,, Bridget Bassett *alias*, 55
,, Erasmus, 170
,, Richard, 27
,, Walter, 41, 211
,, William, 185
Brookes, George, Lieutenant, 143
,, Valentine, 111
Brookesley, Bartholomew, 20
Broom Staff, A, 56
Broome, Richard, 118
,, *see* Brome
Brothel, A, 63
,, Keeper, A, to ride in a cart, with basons, &c. through (places given), [139], 228
,, ,, not to live within five miles of London, 228
,, ,, to find sureties for good behaviour, 88
,, Keepers of a common, 87
,, ,, to be whipped at cart's tail, xliii., 88
Brothels, Bawdy Houses, Common and notorious, in Turnmill Street, 48, 177
,, swaggering, fighting, quarrelling, &c., in, 52 (2)
,, Keepers of, 155
,, ,, to be carted without hats &c. and rung out with bells and basons, 139, [228]
,, ,, and inmates of, xliii.
,, ,, Order touching, being let to bail &c., 176
,, *see* Bawdy Houses, Disorderly Houses
Brough, Francis, 177
Broughton, Edward, 214
,, Katherine, 237
Browne, Alice, 10
,, Amis, 122, 135
,, Edward, 214
,, Lady Elizabeth, 115, 120
,, George, 215
,, Henry, 117
,, Jane, 127
,, John, 68, 117, 119, 234
,, Katherine, 32
,, Richard, 38, 158
,, Robert, 127 (2)
,, William, 28, 34
Brownericke, William, 21
Browneswell to Whetstone, Defect of highway from, 49
Browninge, Valentine, 154

Brownist, Indictment of an obstinate, 235
Brownists (Religious Sect), xli., 71
,, banished from the realm, 72
Brownloe, Thomas, 234
Brownwen, Richard, 26
Bruckland, Morris, 212
Brudenell, Katherine, 213
,, Lucy, 211
,, *alias* Brudnell, Thomas, esq., 27, [69], 71
,, *see* Brudnell
Brudnell, John, 214
,, Thomas, esq., 215
,, Thomas Brudenell *alias*, esq., 27, 69, [71]
,, *see* Brudenell
Brunstreete Bridge, Hendon, Neglect to repair, 237
Bryttan, William, 8
,, *see* Britteyne
Bubbe, John, 123
Bucher's Field, Close called, in the Parish of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 29
Buckby, Barbara, 142
Bucke, Henry, 113
,, John, 34
Buckhurste, Thomas, lord, 188, 189
Buckingham, George, marquis of, 151, 160
,, lord of, Denouncing the, 167
,, William, 90
Buckle, Thomas, 184
Bucks, co., 31 (2), 173, 183
Bugges, Sir Anthony, knt., 152
,, Frances, Lady, xlvi., 152
Bughill, John, 236
Bugle, purse of glass, A, 182
Building contrary to proclamation, 29, 31, 125
,, contrary to the statutes of 31 Eliz., 15 (3), 32 (5), 102
Buildings contrary to proclamation not to be erected, 125, 126
Bull, John, 36
,, Stealing a, 226
Bullet, leaden, A, 162
Bulleyn, John, 164
Bullock, John, 211
Bundell, Elizabeth, 115
Bunhill, Cutting a leaden water conduit near, 105
Bunhill, The stocks near, 105
Burbage, Cuthbert, 108
,, ,, (juror), 63
,, James, xlvii. (2), xlviii., xlix.
,, Richard, 108, 109
,, Robert, 158
,, *see* Burbege
Burbege, Robert, 5
,, *see* Burbage
Burch, Ambrose, 101
,, *see* Birche, Burche
Burche, Ambrose, 110
,, *see* Birche, Burch
Burde, Thomas, 216
,, *see* Berde, Bird, Birde
Burgoyne, John, 50
Burglaries, Noted, xliv.
Burglary, 1, 4, 20, 30, 32, 36, 46, 59 (2), 60, 66, 67 (3), 82, 89, 92 (2), 95, 96, 98, 100, 101, 109, 112, 117, 121, 132, 135, 144, 145, 162, 165, 168 (2), 173, 178, 184
,, Acquittals of, 1, 14, 23, 60, 67, 85 (2), 86, 92, 94, 101, 109, 111, 112, 122, 133, 178, 179
,, Evidence to be given in a case of, 124
,, A bill of indictment of, 2
Burnam, Elizabeth, 138
Burrell, William, 3
Burros, Hugh, 128, 129
Burrowes, Dorothy, 156
Bursen, John Radney *alias*, 38
Burton, Sampson, 75
,, Thomas (juror), 63
Bushe, Joan, 225
,, Richard, 99
Bushell, John, 40
Bushie, Sir Edmond, knt., 52
Butcher, John, 37
Butchers offering meat for sale on the Sabbath, 94, 95, 107, 172
,, trading on the Lord's Day, An Order touching, 107, 172
,, of Saffron Hill, Petition against the, 171, 172
Butler, Edward, 137
,, Sir John, knt., 116
,, Rosa, 150
Butten (Rutten) *alias* Tyse, Mathias (Mathew), 32, 40
Butterfield, Henry, lii., 80
Butterworth, John, 94

Buttons, Gold, *see* Jewellery
,, Silver and silk, 92, *see* Jewellery
Buxton, Benjamin, 156
Buying old iron, Crying and, 86 (2)
Byddle, William, 133 (2)
Byleth, Richard, 159
Byrom, Sir John, knt., 179, 180

C.

Cabell, Thomas, 216
,, *see* Cable
Cabinet ("cistula,") A, 65
Cable, Elizabeth, 227
,, William, 227
,, *see* Cabell
Cademan, Thomas, 67 (2)
Cadwick, Arthur, 78
,, Henry, 78
Cage for Charterhouse Lane, A, 75
,, for Cow Cross, A, 75
,, of Kensington, Breaking the, 94
,, ,, Helping a woman to escape from the, 94
,, for St. John's Street, A, 75
,, at St. Michael's, Bassishawe, 51
Cages, &c., Order for, to be set up [places named], 75
Caine, Walter, 184
Calais, 164
[Calne] Cawne, Parish of, co. Wilts, Carriers of, 159
Cambell, Sir Thomas, knt., Lord Mayor of the City of London, 206, 207
Cambric, 153
,, Fine, 182
Cambridge, co., 167
,, Carriers, 167
,, Ellen (Ellinor), 106, 114
Camen, Lahern, 163
Can, Silver, *see* Plate
Candelabra *see* Candlesticks, Plate
Candeler, Richard, esq. (Justice of the Peace), 197, 198
Candlestick, pewter, A, 61
Candlesticks, Brass, 61, 112
,, Silver, *see* Plate
Canninge Street, London, 23 (2)
Cannon, George, 53, 54
Cannon, Giles, 87
,, Robert, 68
,, Thomazina (Thomasina), 6, 72
Canterbury, Richard [Bancroft], Archbishop of, 11, 60
,, archbishop of, Pretending to be a messenger of the, 166
,, lord of, Counterfeiting the hand of the, 235
Cantrell, Henry, 63
,, Ralph, 123
Canwell, John, 178
,, Margaret, 178
Capell, Anne, 106
"Capitalia," *see* Apparel, Calls, Crest Cloths, Squares, Coifs
Capons, 38
Caprige, Thomas, 8
Caps, *see* Apparel
Card and my Card, Thy, Game at cards called, 148
,, Sharpers, 140, 148, 155
Cards, Cheating at, 140, 148
,, Game at, called "Thy Card and my Card," 148
Care, Alice, 43, 212
Carew, George, lord, 109
,, *see* Carewe, Carrowe
Carewe, Sir George, knt., 77
,, *see* Carew, Carrowe
Carey, Sir Edmund, xliii.
,, *see* Carye
"Carkanell," "Carkenett" [Carcanet], *see* Jewellery
Carowne, Sir Nowell, knt., 32
Carpenter, William, 179
,, to be sent to Virginia, A convicted, 224
Carpet, Darinxe, A, 108
,, of Tapestry, 53
,, Turkey, A, 132
Carpets, 53, 63, 94, 97, 119, 132
,, ("Tapetes"), Stamenell, 23
,, Woollen, 67, 94, 117
Carrell, Edward, 2
,, Sir John, knt., 17
,, Sir John, junior, knt., 17
Carriage Tires, 13
,, Wheels, 13
Carriages, Coaches, Making of, 13
,, upon the highways, Order touching teams drawing, 173

Carriers, 159 (8), 167, 173 (3)
,, Proclamation against, 167, 173 (3)
Carrowe, Richard, 6
,, *see* Carew, Carewe
Carrycke, Richard, 144, 145
Carted, &c., Keepers of brothels to be, and rung out with bells and basons, 139
Carter, Alice, 180
,, *alias* Church, Anthony, 180
,, James, 32
,, John, 65
,, Richard, 222
,, Sara, 137
,, William, 129
,, Lane, London, 179
Carting dung, 169
Carts, Unlawfully drawn by more than five horses in, 159, 167, 173
,, *see* Waggons
,, Loading (Nuisance), 93
Cart's Tail, Brothel Keepers whipped at, xliii.
,, ,, Whipping at, 26 (3), 76, 88, 92, 155, 158
,, ,, Whipping at, for carrying away conduit pipes, 142, 155
,, ,, Rioters whipped at, 26 (3)
,, ,, A rogue whipped at, 155
Carye, Sir Edmund, knt., 4
,, *see* Carey
Caryer, John, 173
Cash *alias* Hutchinson, Katherine, 107
Cashe *alias* Hutchenson, Katherine, 110
,, *alias* Hutchinson, Catherine, 114
,, *alias* Nurse *alias* Hutchinson, Katherine, 120
Castell, Walter, 147
"Castilians Dialogues" (a Book), 109
Casting Bottles, *see* Plate
Castle, Frances, 75
,, John, 75, 113
,, The, St. John's Street, xxiii., 49, 62, 197, 198
,, The, St. John's Street, Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held at, 36, 38, 58 (2), 202, 203 (2), 204, 206 (2)
,, The, St. John's Street, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held at, 63, 194, 210, 212, 214
Castle, The, St. John's Street, Sessions of the Peace held at the, 5, 6, 9, 34, 39, 82, 193, 230 (4), 231 (2)
,, The, St. John's Street, Last Sessions of the Peace held at, xxiii., 82
,, The, near Smithfield Bars, Sessions of the Peace held at the, 5, 6, 9
,, The, St. John's Street, Sign of the, 81
Castleton, John, 136
Castyne, John, 215
Catesbye, Edward, 124
,, *see* Cattesbye
"Catharum," *see* Plate, Can, Barrel
Cattesbye, Robert, esq., 15
,, *see* Catesbye
Cauffeild, Andrew, 125
Cave, Jane, 210
,, Thomas, 210
Cawdell, Anne, 43, 211
Cawdewell, Edward, 165
Cawne, Jane, 211
,, John, 211
,, [Calne], Parish of, co. Wilts, Carriers of, 159
Cecill, Sir Edward, knt., 141
,, *see* Cecyll
Cecyll, Sir Edward, knt., 141
,, *see* Cecill
Certificate, Forged, 143
Cesar, Thomas, esq., 1
Chafie, Francis, 123 (2)
Chains, Gold, &c., *see* Jewellery
Chair cushion, A, 42
Chairs, Needlework covers for, 100
Chamber-Pots, Pewter, 112, 183
Chamberlaine, John, 214
Chambers, Wm., Doctor, the king's (James I.), physician, 134, 135
,, William, 148
Champant, John, 8
Champernowne, Sir Richard, 8
Champney, William, 78, 106, 109, 113, 215
Chancellor, The lord, 49
,, The late lord, Counterfeiting the hand of, 235
Chancery Lane, co. Midd., 1, 63, 66, 134, 144, 159, 177, 237, 238

Chancery Lane and High Holborn, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, ,, Indictment for suffering great store of timber to be laid in, 234
Chancery, The, 36
Chandlers selling beer and ale, Order as to, 149
Chaney, Richard, 177, 238
Channell, The, near Charing Cross, Judges, &c., turned into the (nuisance), 93
Channet, Christopher, 35
Channon Row, Westminster, 146
Chansey, Thomas Gyles *alias*, 12
,, *see* Chauncey
Chaplyn, Edward, 56
Chapman, Anthony, xlii., 2, 3 (2)
,, John, xlix., 23 (2), 26, 219
,, Robert, 100
,, Thomas, 166
,, William, 166
Chapmen, Petty, 12, 46
Chappell, Dorothy, 101
,, Marmaduke, 133
Charger, Silver, *see* Plate
Charing Cross, 26 (2), 95
,, ,, Street near, 93
Charles, Prince, 123, [124]
(,,) Court, The Prince's, 181
,, Prince, *see* Wales, Charles, Prince of
Charneley, Anne, 28, 33
,, Hugh, 28, 33
,, Jane, 28, 33
Charnocke, William, 34
Charterhouse, The, co. Midd., 91
,, ,, lord ambassador's [French] house in, 124
,, Lane, co. Midd., 55, 88, 94, 105, 107, 111 (2), 121, 130, 133, 140, 225
,, ,, Cage for, 75
,, ,, Inhabitants of, 75
,, ,, Stocks for, 75
,, Yard, Parish of St. Sepulchre's, London, 133
Chase in the Parish of Enfield, Shooting in the king's (James I.), 62
Chattels, Probate of, by inquisition, 170
Chauncey, Thomas, 22
,, *see* Chansey
Cheapside, Conduit, 142
,, Pillory, 60
,, Stocks, 87
Cheating at cards, 140, 148
,, and Cosening, 74, 152, 166, 177
Cheesewicke, *see* Chiswick
Chelsea, co. Midd., 30, 31 (2), 67, 132, 141 (4), 215
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
Cheney, Sir Oliver, knt., 78
Cherry Trees, May, 186
Cherrye, Edward, 29
Chest, Iron, 179
Chester, John, 10
Chibborne, Charles, Serjeant-at-Law, 138
Chick Lane, co. Midd., 107, 114, 127
Child, maintenance of a, Order for, 93
,, Whipping at Cart's Tail for stealing a, 76
Children, Maintenance of, 77, 97
Chilister, James, 154
Chiltern, Robert, 97
Chippinge Barnett, co. Hertford, 83
Chiswell Street, co. Midd , 147
Chiswick, co. Midd., 93, 99, 111, 186
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
Cholmeley, Richard, 20, 21
Chonninge, Elizabeth, 150
Church, Anthony Carter *alias*, 180
,, Joseph, 163
,, Katherine, 180
,, Not repairing to, 137, 161 (2)
,, Street, Hackney, 158
Churche, ..., 85
Churches, Counterfeit letters patents to beg in, 55
"Cinctorium," *see* Apparel, Hatband
Circillier, Priscella, 110
,, Thomas, 110
Ciroint, Anne, 234
"Cistæ," *see* Desk
"Cistulæ," *see* Cabinet
Civet Box, Silver, 181
Claiton, William, 47
Clapham, John, 119

Clapham, John Peratt *alias*, 135
,, William, 144, 145, 173, 174
Clare, ..., 146
Clarke, Anne, 114
,, Frances, 107
,, Francis, 114
,, Godfrey, 63
,, Isabel, 180
,, John, 11, 133 (2), 154, 180
,, Margaret, Lady, 127
,, Sibbell, 39
,, Simon, 120
,, Sir William, knt., 107
,, William, 106, 171
,, *alias* Corner, William, 151
,, *see* Clerke
Clase, Henry, 155
Clasps, Silver, 46
Clavering, co. Essex, 46
Clay, Robert, 162
,, *see* Claye
Claye, Henry, 19
,, *see* Clay
Cleaver, A, 133
Cleere (or Cleeve), Lady, 56
,, Mary, 107
,, *see* Sincleare, St. Cleare, St. Cleere
Clemens, James, 98
Clergy, Benefit of, 2 (2), 4, 15, 28, 45, 53, 66, 74 (2), 79, 80, 88, 91, 98, 109, 113, 116, 117, 119, 122, 123, 126, 129, 136, 147, 150, 151, 157, 159, 161, 170, 171, 175, 177, 178, 179 (2), 184, 186 (2), 226 (2)
,, ,, Deferred, 150
,, ,, On felons pleading for, xxxiii.
,, ,, Percentage of felons who escaped punishment through, temp. Edw. VI. to James I., xxxviii., xxxix.
,, ,, for goods brought into the Co. of Midd., 94
,, ,, Ineffectual pleadings for, 7, 21, 68, 91, 93, 95, 119, 122, 132, 136, 160, 165, 182
Clergy, Benefit of, Record of a woman pleading for, xxxiii., 313
,, ,, refused, 91, 160
,, ,, Results touching, xxxviii.
Clerke, John, xxxi.
,, *see* Clarke
Clerkenwell, co. Midd., 6 (2), 10, 13, 14, 16, 19 (2), 23, 24 (2), 28 (2), 30, 33 (2), 34, 39, 44, 48 (2), 49, 50, 52, 61, 62 (2), 63 (2), 69, 70, 71, 72 (2), 73 (2), 74, 80 (2), 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 98, 100, 102, 105, 107, 110, 114 117, 119, 120, 121, 124, 127, 128, 130, 131, 134, 137, 140, 142, 144, 146, 148, 149, 150 (2), 152, 153, 156, 160, 165 (2), 175, 176, 198, 199, 205 (2), 210, 211, 212, 213 (4), 214, 215 (2), 216, 223, 236, 237
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, Grape Field, Place called, 41
,, Indictment for removing a stone into, 235
,, Officers and the watch of, 33, 111
,, Order for the government of the House of Correction erected at, 117
,, Parish of, 152, 170
,, Red Bull, Order touching the highways near the, 170
,, St. James's, *see* St. James's, Clerkenwell
,, St. John's Street in the Parish of, 25
,, House of Correction, John Stoyte, master and governor of the, 118
Cleyland, Alexander, 26
Clifford's Inn, 111
Clifton, Jervase, 34
,, John, 34
,, William, 34
,, *see* Clyfton
Clipping and Filing Coins, 57
Clissals, Joseph, 164

Clitherow, Dorothy, 237
,, John, 237
Cloak from a booth, Taking a, 76
Cloaks, *see* Apparel
"Clooke," Curtayne, A, 82
Close, Henry, 142
Closett," "Delights with, (Books), 109
Cloth Bench, A, 97
,, Broad, 121, 122
,, cushion, A, 138
,, face, A, *see* Apparel
,, Flaxen, 90, 119
,, Foot, Velvet, 23
,, Green, 126
,, Whole piece of (30 yards), 78
[,, Woollen called], Penniston, 41
,, velvet pulpit, A, 94
,, saddle, A, 91
,, Searchers of, 45
,, to be shrunk before measurement, Order for, 45
,, of silver, Beds of, Tops and valances of, 92
,, starching, A, 109
,, Tiffany, 90
,, of tissue, 42
Cloths, Dusting, 25
,, Horse, 25
,, Table, 52, 53, 89, 113
Clothworkers, Cloth in custody of, to be measured when shrunk, 45
Clowley, Thomas, 213
Clubs (weapons), 26, 57
Clyfton, John, 28
,, *see* Clifton
Clythrop, John, 146
Coach bed, A, 160
,, Building, &c., Obstruction of highway by, 13
,, covering, Linen, 155
,, curtains, 155, 157, 160, 165
,, cushions, 51, 155
,, cushion, Baize covering for, 155
,, Prince [Charles's], Gold fringe stolen from, 124
,, Venetian ambassador's, Theft from the [155], 157
,, tires, 13
,, wheels, 13
Coaches, 51, 124, 137, 157
,, Carriages, Building, 13
,, Clowting of, 13
Coale, Alice, 237
,, Anne, 237
Coale, Jane, 237
,, Robert, 113
,, Thomas, 237
,, *see* Cole
Coats, *see* Apparel
Cobb, Mary, 106
,, William, 107
,, *see* Cobbe
Cobbe, Mary, 72, 110, 127, 128
,, William, 72, 110, 127, 128
,, *see* Cobb
Cobham, George, 22, 23
Coble, John, 165
Cock, Lane, in Sepulchre's Parish, London, 156
,, Pit, The, Drury Lane, 125
,, Silver ewer in form of a, 92
,, William, 99
Cockeyne, Margaret, 39
"Coddes," ("testiculi,") The, 98
Coe, Elizabeth, 127, 134, 144, 146
,, Ellen, 107
,, Hellen, 79
,, John, 79, 107, 114, 127 (2), 128, 134, 144, 146, 148, 237
,, Margaret, 114, 127, 128
,, *see* Cooe
Cogges, John, 133
Cogging, Helen, 237
,, John, 237
,, *see* Coggyn
Coggyn, John, 86
,, *see* Cogging
Cognisbye, Sir Richard, knt., 68
,, *see* Conyngesby, Conyngsby, Conysbye
Coifs, *see* Apparel
Coin, Current, of England and Scotland, 13
,, Suspicion of venting counterfeit, 165
,, *see* Coins, Money, &c.
Coined gold and silver, *see* Money
Coining, 13, 62, 170, 206
,, French money, Suspicion of, 165
,, and Uttering, 170
Coins, Clipping and filing, 57
,, Counterfeiting, Bespeaking an engine for, 123 (2)
,, *see* Coin
Coke, Sir Edward, knt., 6, 7, 169
,, Elizabeth, Lady, 169
,, Elizabeth, 21

Coke, George, 24, 25
  ,, Henry, 19
  ,, Richard, 167
  ,, Thomas, 13, 14
  ,, William, 12, 16
  ,, *see* Cooke
Colbrone, Sir John, knt., 186
Coldridge, James, 237
  ,, Mary, 237
Cole, Agnes, 127, 146, 216
  ,, Alice, 127, 130, 146
  ,, Anne, 130
  ,, Jane, 127, 130, 146, 216
  ,, John, 214 (2)
  ,, George, 105
  ,, Lucy, xlvi., 9
  ,, Robert, 21, 127
  ,, Susan, 21
  ,, Thomas, 127, 130, 146
  ,, William, junior, 74
  ,, *see* Coale
Coleman, Arthur, 55
  ,, Edward, 179, 180
  ,, John, 12, 16
  ,, Thomas, 73
Coles, John, 48
  ,, William, 18
Collar of gold, &c., *see* Jewellery
"Collaria," *see* Apparel, Bands
"Collaria Rugata," *see* Apparel, Ruff, Bands
Collars, *see* Apparel
Collett, Ralph, 26
Collins, Francis, 154
  ,, Robert, 85
  ,, Thomas, 185
  ,, *see* Collyn
"Collobium," *see* Apparel, Jerkin
Collyer, Ralph (catholic priest), 191 (2)
Collyn, John, 121
  ,, Nicholas, esq. (justice of the peace), 206, 207, 208, 209
  ,, *see* Collins
Collyson, Anne, 46
  ,, John, 46
Comb, bone, A, 59
  ,, curry, A, 25
  ,, mane, A, 25
  ,, wooden, A, 48
Commission Court, High, Pretending to be a messenger of the, 166
Commissioners of annoyances, 75, 77 (2)
Common Pleas, Sir Thomas Fleming, chief justice of the, 204 (2), 206, 207
  ,, ,, Chief Justice of the, Sessions held before the, 63, 188, 189
  ,, ,, justice of the, A, 206, 207
Common Prayer, Book of, 133
Compounding without licence, 224
Conduit, Cheapside, The, 142
  ,, Pipe, Unlawfully carrying away a leaden, 142
  ,, Pipes, Hyde Park, Digging up, cutting and carrying away leaden, 155
  ,, ,, Cutting water leaden, 105, 155
  ,, ,, Whipping at cart's tail for carrying away, 142, 155
Conies, Taking and killing, 176
Connar (Sonnar), Lisach Occonnar *alias* Thomas, esq. [28], 33
Connawaye, John, 211
  ,, Robert, 121
  ,, *see* Connowaie, Connoway, Connowaye, Conowaye
Connor, *see* Occonnar, Sonnar
Connowaie, Lena, 6
  ,, *see* Connawaye, Connoway, Connowaye, Conowaye
Connoway, Alice, 170
  ,, *see* Connawaye, Connowaie, Connowaye, Conowaye
Connowaye, John, 212
  ,, *see* Connawaye, Connowaie, Connoway, Conowaye
Conowaye, John, 43
  ,, The lord, ..., 234
  ,, *see* Connawaye, Connowaie, Connoway, Connowaye
Constable, Arnold, 117
  ,, Elizabeth, 137
  ,, of Hackney refusing to execute a warrant, The, 157
  ,, neglecting his duty during the plague, A, 41
  ,, committed for permitting a prisoner to escape, A, 36
  ,, Charge made by, of aiding rioters, 50
  ,, fined for permitting rogues to escape, a, 139 (2)

Constables, Abusing, in the execution of their office, 48, 133
,, to suppress certain alehouses in St. Clement's, Order for, 141
,, &c., to apprehend butchers selling flesh on the Sabbath, [107], 172
,, Neglect of duty of, 41
,, Order to, not to suffer flesh, victuals, &c., to be sold on the Sabbath Day, 107
,, to repress football in lanes, &c., adjoining the City of London, 107
,, Ill-treating, 52, 178
,, Arrest by, of suspicious passengers crossing the Thames, 6
,, Refusing to aid, in apprehending rogues, 52
,, &c., to cause scolds to be "kuckt" *alias* ducked, [110], 121
,, begging soldier drawing his sword upon, A, 164
,, to report knights and gentlemen refusing to keep watch, 93
,, in their watch, 6
,, *see* Officers
Contempt, Order for committal for, 75
Conventicles, 66
Convictions and Acquittals, Balance of, xxxix.
Conwaye, Lady Ann [Anne], 67, 215,
,, *see* Conwey
Conwey, George, 48
,, *see* Conwaye
Conyngesby, Henry, [82], 83
,, *see* Cognisbye, Conyngsby, Conysbye
Conyngsby, Henry, 82, 83
,, Phillipp, 82, 83
,, *see* Cognisbye, Conyngesby, Conysbye
Conysbye, Gilbert, 130
,, *see* Cognisbye, Conyngesby, Conyngsby
Cooe, John, 148
,, *see* Coe
Cooke, Briget (Bridget, Bridgitt), 119, 127, 134, 144, 146, 237 (2)
,, Elizabeth, 106
Cooke, James, 54
,, John, 133
,, Margaret, 110, 114, 127, 128
,, Mary, 79
,, Richard, 54
,, Robert, 54
,, Simon, 185
,, William, 78, 98, 106, 110, 114 (2), 119, 127 (2), 128, 134, 144, 146, 148, 237
,, *see* Coke
Cooper, Grace, 120, 215, 216
,, Richard, 122
,, Robert, 228
,, William, 120, 215
,, *see* Cowper
Cope, Sir Thomas, knt., 92
Copley, Katherine, 120
Copper ring, A, 59
,, seal, A, 157
Coral, child's, A, 7
Corbet, Mary, 213
,, *see* Corbett
Corbett, Margaret, 42
,, Thomas, 121, 122
,, *see* Corbet
Corcrane, Barnabas, 137 (2)
Cordwainer Ward of, parish of St. Mary Aldermary, London, 168
Corner, William, 150, 151
,, William Clarke *alias*, 151
Cornewallis, Lady Katherin, 41
Corpus Christi College, Oxford, 43
Correction, House of, 142, 226
,, ,, Apprentices sent to the, xxvi., 130
,, ,, Runaway apprentice committed to the, 183
,, ,, Parochial assessments for building, xxiv., 103
,, ,, Order for arrears of assessment for building, 118
,, ,, Bell to be tolled at certain hours in the, xxv., 120
,, ,, Names of the collectors of free gifts for building the, 104
,, ,, Governor of the, 118, 120, 130

Correction, House of, Hours of labour of persons committed to, 120
,, ,, Order for the government of the, xxv., 117
,, ,, Order for the better government of the, 130
,, ,, Orders and memoranda touching the, xxiv.
,, ,, A prisoner to work for his living in the, 228
,, ,, Touching a rate for building the, 106
,, ,, Perpetual imprisonment in the. An incorrigible rogue sentenced to, 140
,, ,, Servants sent to the, xxvi., 130
,, ,, Payment of servants at the, 120
,, ,, John Stoyte, master and governor of the, 118, [120]
,, ,, Renewal of straw to inmates of the, xxv., 120
,, ,, Vagrant children to be set to work in the 130
,, ,, Vagrants to labour in the, 130
,, ,, Vagrants sent to the, 130
,, ,, Whipping at the, 167
Cosenage, Suspicion of, 136
Cosening and Cheating, 74, 152, 166, 177
Cotten, Richard 178
,, *see* Cotton
Cotterell. John, 177
,, *see* Cottrell
Cotton Sir George knt., 75, 76, 216
,, Robert Sowthwell *alias* Cowper *alias*, clk. 197 (2), 198
,, White woollen cloth called, 53
Cotton, *see* Cotten
Cottrell, Alexander, 176
,, *see* Cotterell
Couch bed cushions, 43
Couley, John, 225
Coulson, Anne, 4
Coulter, Thomas, 141
Council, Lords of the, Directions of the, for making bread with rye, 44
Counterfeit Money, *see* Money
,, Writings, 56
Counterfeiting Coins, Bespeaking an engine for, 123 (2)
,, a print of the seal of the office of the Lord Admiral, 119
,, a print of seal of the Rose and Crown and "J. R.," 119
Counterpoint, 111
Court, Attending without licence, 66
,, The Prince's [of Wales], 181
,, House, Finsbury, 77
,, ,, High Holborn, 75
,, ,, New, *see* Hickes Hall &c.
,, ,, Old Bailey, 58, 62 (2)
,, ,, Old Bailey, Gaol Deliveries at the, 210, 212, 214, 215, 216 (2) 217 (2), 218, 219, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227 (3), 229
,, ,, Old Bailey, *see* Justice Hall. Old Bailey
,, ,, Old Bailey, Sessions of Oyer and Terminer, adjourned to the, 58 (2), 62, [63]
,, ,, Old Bailey, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer, held at the, 225
,, ,, Old Bailey, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer, adjourned to the, 210, 212, 214
,, ,, Old Bailey, *see* Justice Hall, Old Bailey
,, ,, Westminster, 68 (2)
,, Letters, Writer of, 166
Courte, Henry, 60
,, Ralph, 21
Coventry and Lichfield, William [Overton], bishop of, 50
Coverings, "Westren" and "Doringe," 12

Covers for chairs and stools, Needlework, 100
,, stools, Velvet, embroidered with silver, 169
Coverte, Robert, 88
Cow Cross, co. Midd., 26, 56, 109, 156, 158, 160 (2)
,, ,, Cage for, 75
,, ,, Inhabitants of, 75
,, ,, in St. Sepulchre's without Newgate, 44, 46, 85
,, ,, Stocks for, 75
,, Lane, co. Midd., 60
,, Stealing. 79, 186
Cowell, Richard, 28, 33
Cowley, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Cowlson, Thomas, 87
Cowpe, Thomas, 33
,, *see* Sowpe
Cowper, Thomas, 26, 128
,, *alias* Cotton, Robert Sowthwell *alias*, clk., 197 (2), 198
,, *see* Cooper
Cox, Thomas, 183
,, *see* Coxe
Coxe, John, 86
,, Richard, 30, 134
,, Robert, lii., 80
,, William, 79
,, *see* Cox
Coye, Thomas, 220, 221
,, *alias* Tye, Thomas, 220
Cradock, John (juror), 63
Cragge, William, 70
Craghall in Scotland, 77
Craiford, *alias* Waintworthe, William Scotte *alias*, 80, 207 (2), [208]
,, *see* Crayford
Cramedge, Ann, 87
Cramford, Joan, 217
Cranford, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Cranke, Samuel, 32
Crapley, William, 21
Crash Mills, The king's, in St. Botolph's Parish, &c., 32, 40
Crathorne, Bridget (Briget), 14, 16, 211
,, Sir Thomas, 19
,, Thomas, 14, 16
Craven, Sir William, knt., 122
Crayford, John, 106
,, Martha, 106
Crayford, *see* Craiford
Crest, Arms and, 163
,, Cloths, *see* Apparel
Cripplegate, London, and co. Midd., 8, 34, 46 (2), 50, 51 (2), 56, 57, 63, 75, 88, 93, 119, 138, 146, 153, 166, 170, 177, 213
Croft, Henry, 16
,, John, 22, 23
,, *see* Crofte
Crofte, Henry, 12
,, *see* Croft
Crompton, Henry, 76
Cromwell, Anne, 149
,, *see* Crumwell
Crooffe, William, 35
Crooke, George, 27, 33
,, Hugh, 27, 33
,, Paul Ambrose, esq., 63
Cropley, William, 12, 16, 210
"Cropper," A [Crupper for a horse], 25
Crosley, Christopher, 211
Cross, *see* Jewellery
,, Cloths, *see* Apparel
,, Daggers, *see* Money
,, set with diamonds, *see* Jewellery
Crosse, Thomas, 27, 33
,, William, esq., 157
Croswell, William, 137
"Croston Keriall" [Croxton-Keyrial], co. Leicester, 136
Crow of Iron, assault with a half, 26
Crowche, William, 8
Crowder, Timothy, 56, 57
Crowe, John, 151
Crowns, Half Crowns, *see* Money
Crumwell, Elizabeth, xlv.
,, *see* Cromwell
[? Crupper for a horse], Cropper, A, 25
Cruse, Humfrey, xlii.; 2, 3 (2)
Crying and Buying old iron, 86 (2)
Crystal glasses, 133
Cuddington, Anne, 10
,, Paul, 10, 18
Cuffs, *see* Apparel
Culverwell, Anthony, 125
Cumberford, Thomas, 145
Cumberland, Francis, earl of, 64
Cuminges, John, 105
Cups, Silver, *see* Plate
Curl, Gowns of stript, 40
Curle, Bolt of silk, 22
Cursing Scotchmen, 54, 55

Curtains of carnation and white damask silk with silver and silk buttons, 92
,, of chequered velvet lined with taffata, 92
,, Coach, 155, 157, 160, 165
,, of crimson velvet lined with damask and laced with gold lace, 92
,, Damask 137
,, ,, edged with gold lace, 126
,, ,, with gold and silver lace and fringe, &c., 123
,, Sea green, 105
,, Leather, lined with velvet, 123
,, Say, 53, 112, 119, 169
,, Scarlet, 91
,, Silk, 67, 169
"Curtayne Clooke," A, 82
Curtis, Philip, 11
,, Robert, junior, 32
,, *see* Curtys
Curtys, William, 225
,, *see* Curtis
Curwaine, Anne, 35
,, *see* Curwin
Curwin, Anne, 137
,, Nicholas, esq., 137
,, *see* Curwaine
Cushion, Baize covering for coach, 155
,, Chair, 42
,, Cloth, 138
,, Velvet, embroidered with silver, 169
Cushions ("fenestralia"), 117, 132
,, Coach, 51, 155
,, Couch bed, 43
,, Velvet covers for crimson velvet, 92
,, Green, wrought with silver, 169
,, Long, 46
,, Needlework, 100
,, Velvet, laid with silver lace, 169
,, Wrought, 149
Cutler, Mary, 146
,, Susan, 14, 16
Cutpurses, Harbourer of, 51, 83
Cuttes, Henry, 38
,, Thomas, 40

D.

Dagger with damask hilts, 59
,, like an Irish skeyne, 161
Daggers, 2, 4, 7 (2), 25, 49, 55
,, Cross, *see* Money
Daines, Richard, 162
Dalborne, Anne, 57
,, Robert, 57
Dale, John, 29
,, Mathew, esq. (Justice of the Peace), 203, 204
Dalley, William, 158
Dallys to Finchley, Neglect to repair a bridge leading from, 236
Dallyson, Sir Maximilian, knt., 144
Dam, Cyprian, 70
,, Elena (Helen), 144, 146
,, John, 144, 146
,, Thomas, 43, 212
,, *alias* Adam, Helen (Ellen), 109, 113, 127, 128
,, ,, ,, John, 78, 109, 113, 127, 128
,, *see* Damme, &c.
Damask Napkins, *see* Napkins
,, Towel, *see* Towels
,, Remnants of wrought, 162
Dames, William, 159
Damme *alias* Adam, Ellen, 106
,, ,, ,, John, 106
,, *see* Dam, &c.
Dampard, Michael, 27
Dances after plays, Actors to abolish, xlvi., 83
,, &c., Lewd, at the Fortune playhouse, to be suppressed, 83
Dancing for a garland, 185
Daniell, Richard, 10
,, *see* Danyell
Danyell, Joan, 220, 221
,, Mary, 162
,, *see* Daniell
Darby, Susanna (Susan), 79, 127, 128
,, William, 79, 127, 128, 238
,, *see* Darbye
Darbye, Katherine, 156
,, Susan, 10, 213
,, William, 10, 21, 213
,, *see* Darby
Darch, Stephen, 53
,, *see* Darche

Darche, Stephen, 54
,, *see* Darch
Darcye, Sir Francis, knt. (Justice of the Peace), 102, 202, 203, 206, 207
Daughter-in-law, Maintenance of, 132
Daventree, co. Northampton, 57
Davies, Anna, 150
,, Frances, 25, 150
,, Joan, 106, 114
,, John, 211
,, Richard Wingfeild *alias*, clk., 195, 196 (2)
,, Silvanus, 151
,, Thomas, ("Doctor of Phisicke"), 216
,, Thomas, 97, 235
,, William, 25
,, *see* Davyes
Davis, Phillip, 84, 91
,, Winifred, 84
Davison, Anne, 106
,, Richard, 66, 106, 216
,, *see* Davyson
Davyes, Elianor, 140
,, John, 7
,, *see* Davies
Davyson, Anne, 211
,, Joan, 78
,, Richard, 35, 78, 211
,, *see* Davison
Dawes, Anne, 10
,, Richard, 75
,, Richard, junior, 10
,, Richard, senior, 10
Dawkes *alias* Guy, John, 117
Dawkins, ..., 137
,, Margaret, 137
Dawson, Stephen, 50
Daye, Jeremy, 15
Daykyn, Barnard Decon *alias*, 18
Deane, Michael 31 (2)
,, William, 114
,, [Deene], co. Northampton, 27, 71
Decon *alias* Daykyn, Barnard, 18
Decoy, Playing at (unlawful game), 74
Deer, Chasing and killing the king's outlying, 147
,, Hunting, chasing, and killing, in Hyde Park, 89
,, Place impaled for keeping, in Hyde Park, 89
,, Stealing, from Marylebone Park, 75 (2)
Deerough, Robert, 111
Dekker [Thomas], xxxiv., xxxv.
Delights with Closet (Books), 109
Demetrius, James Desmetrius *alias*, 43
Dendye, Edward, 106
Dennies, Lord, 163
,, *see* Dennye, Edward, lord
Dennis, Walter, 14, 16
,, *see* Siddenham, Syddenham, Lady
Dennye, Edward, lord, 163
,, *see* Dennies, Lord
Derby, Alice, countess of, 186
,, Elizabeth, countess of, 173
,, William, earl of, xliv., 173, 174
Derry, Jane, 110
,, Joan, 107, 114, 127, 128
Desk ("cista"), A, 68
Desmetrius *alias* Demetrius, James, 43
Dethicke, Thomas, 186
Devereux, Hellen, 135
Dewell, Anne, 1
,, Henry, 184
,, Thomas, 1
Dewer, Robert, 111
Dial ("horologium"), Equinoctial, 36
Dialogues, Castilian's (a Book), 109
Diamonde, Tristram, 23 (2)
Diamonds, 4, 21, 55, 87, 95, 162, 178, 182, 185
,, *see* Jewellery
Diaper Towels, *see* Towels
Dibdale, Richard, 212
Dice, Cheating with, 155
Dicke, John, 95
Dicken, Joan, 85
,, Thomas, 85
Dickenson, James, 148, 149
,, Mary, 79
Dickerson, John, 237
Dickson, Katherine, 101
,, Mary, 60
,, William, 101
,, *see* Dixon
Dictionary, A, 68
,, New Law, Jacob's, xix., xxx., xxxi.
Digbye, John, lord, xliv., 144, 145 (2)
Dilworth, John, 27
,, Nicholas, 27
,, *see* Dilworthe
Dilworthe, John, 33
,, Nicholas, 33
,, *see* Dilworth
"Disci," *see* Dishes

Dishes, Pewter ("patenæ æneæ" and "disci Plumbei"), 112, 133, 135, 179
,, Silver, *see* Plate
,, Voider, 179
Disorderly Houses, 9, 85, 96
,, ,, *see* Brothels, Bawdy Houses
,, ,, Officers to inform against, 171
,, ,, in Saffron Hill, Order touching, 171
,, Living, 33, 142
,, Persons, 33, 48, 83
,, Women, 9
,, *see* Bawds
Disseisin, Forcible entry and, xlii.
,, Unlawful, 25, 57, 148
Distaffe Lane, London, 222
Disturbers of the Peace, xlix., 5, 25, 26 (2), 29, 154, 175
Ditchefielde, James, 216
Dixon, Robert, 148
,, Vincent, 154
,, *see* Dickson
Dobbinson, Ralph, 64
Dod, John, 171
Dodridge, John, 47
Dog House, The, Finsbury Fields, 76
,, Taking away a spaniel, with collar, 175
,, stealer, A, 175
Dogs, 89
Dolgelly, co. Merioneth, 111
Dollar, *see* Money
Dolman, Sir Robert, 216
Doncastle, Elizabeth, 214
Doors, Knocking at, 154
Dorche, George Newman *alias*, 60
Dormer, John, 25
Dorrell, Henry, esq., 176
Dorset, Anne, countess of, 113
Doublets, *see* Apparel
Douce, Ann, 79
,, *see* Dowse
Dovegate, 168
Dover, 164
,, The mayor, of, 164
Doves, Three, New Brentford, Sign of the, 79
Dowdall, Henry, xxxiv., xxxv.
Dowdell, Nowell, 37
Downe, Philip, 12, 16
Downes, Andrew Watson *alias*, 222
Downes, George, 121
Dowse, Anne, 107, 110, 114 (2), 127, 128, 134, 144, 146
,, *see* Douce
Draper, Dorcas, 120
,, John, 120
Drawater, Elizabeth, 115, 238
,, John, 109
,, Oliver 115, 130
Draycott, Richard, 211
Drayton, co. Midd., 145, 146
,, West, Assessment in, for building House of Correction, 104
,, ,, High Bridge in the Parish of, Order for repair of, 126
,, ,, High Bridge at, Timber found for repairing the, 126
,, ,, Inhabitants of 126
,, ,, Parishioners of, 126
Dredge, Thomas, 158
Drew, Thomas, 170
Drewry, Emma, 149
Dreyden, Erasmus, esq., 70
Dromond, David, esq., 77
,, Jane, 103
Drunk and Disorderly, 76, 120, 129, 133, 142
Drury, Joan Kirbye *alias*, 43
,, *see* Drurye
Drury Lane, co. Midd., 131, 228, 236
,, ,, Constable of, 152
,, ,, Great disorder in, 129
,, ,, Disturbance and an affray in, 154 (2)
,, ,, New Building to be erected in, forbidden, 125
,, ,, Threatening to pull down a house in, on May Day, 129
Drurye, Joan Kirbye *alias*, 212
,, *see* Drury
Dryland, Frances, 43, 212
Drynge, Adam, 222
Ducats, *see* Money
Duchy Chamber, Westminster, 66
Duckett, Anne, 6
Duck's Lane, London, 185
Dudley, Edward, lord, 165
,, Edward, esq., 165
Duel, A, 145
Duffeild, Edmund, 134

Dugdale, George, 179, 180
Duncombe, Edward, esq., 136
Dung carting, 169
,, and Filth, Throwing, near the highway, 4
Dungan, Richard, 55
Dunn, David, 123
,, Helen, 123
Durant, William, 29, 79
,, *see* Durante
Durante, William, li., lii., 57, 58
,, *see* Durant
Dutchie, "Le," *see* Lancaster, The Duchy of
Dutchman, Enticing a, to lewdness, 49
Duxon, Grace, 27, 33
Dyer, Francis, 49
Dymmock, Elizabeth, 213
Dymmocke, Robert, esq., 212
,, *see* Dymocke
Dymocke, Edward, 16
,, Elizabeth, 16
,, Robert, 16
,, *see* Dymmock, Dymmocke

E.

Eacocke, Thomas, 157
Ealing, co. Midd., 126
,, Assessment in, for building the House of Correction, 103
,, Highway at, 38
Ear Jewels, *see* Jewellery
Eare, The point of, co. Flint, 160
"Earestayes," piece of linen called, A, 71
Earle, Martin, 136
East Bedfont, co. Midd., 126
,, ,, Assessments in, for building House of Correction, 104
,, India Company, 136
,, Indies, Society of London Merchants trading to the, 126
,, Smithfield, *see* Smithfield, East
Eastcheap, 65, 70, 71
Easterlinge, Walter, 77
Eastmond, John, 32, 33
Easton, George, 89
Eatenton, Nether, co. Warwick, 210, 211
Eaton, Mildred, 21
,, Margaret, 137
Ebbs, William, 157
Ebony, Picture with a case of, 181
Edgware, co. Midd., 67, [159] 215
,, Assessment in, for building House of Correction, 104
,, towards London, Neglect to repair bridges leading from, 236
Edgworth [? Edgeware], co. Midd., 159
Edmonton, co. Midd., 5, 12, 13, 14, 19, 62, 72, 73 (5), 90, 115, 131, 134, 144, 147, 153, 184, 185, 235, 236
,, Hundred of, The, Assessments in, for building House of Correction, 103
,, Assessment in, for building House of Correction, 103
,, The inhabitants of, 238
,, Parish of, 37, 153
,, ,, Churchwardens of, 153
,, ,, The poor of the, 153
,, and Enfield, Balstepgrove Bridge lying between, Neglect to repair, 238
Edsall, William, 69
Edward, ... , 32
Edward VI., King, Letters patent touching Bridewell Hospital, 102
Edwards, Joan, 114
,, John, 70
,, Katherine, 168
,, Morgan, 10
Eely Field [Ely Field, Holborn], Football at, 81
,, *see* Ely Rents
Egerton, Sir John, knt., 36 (2)
Eglestone, William, 87
Elder, William, 51
Elgar, John, 98
Elizabeth, Queen, xlvii. (2), xlviii., 181, 185, 188 (2), 189 (3), 190 (3), 191 (4), 192 (3), 193 (2), 194 (2), 195 (3), 196 (2), 197 (2), 198 (2), 199 (3), 200 (2), 201, 204, 205
Elkington, William, 70
Elliott, Emma, 108 (2)
,, Henry, 60, 108 (2)
,, Joan, 60
,, Mary, 87, 101
,, *see* Ellyott
Ellis, Anthony, 178 (2)
,, Dorothy, 27

Ellis, Robert, 74
Ellyott, Emma, 109
  ,, Henry, 109
  ,, *see* Elliott
Elme, William, 47
Elson, John, xlix., 26
Elthorne, Hundred of, The, Assessments in, for building House of Correction, 104
Elworth, Marmaduke, 6
Ely Rents, Holborn, 110
  ,, ,, Saffron Hill and, Assessment in, for building House of Correction, 103
  ,, ,, Inhabitants of, 110
  ,, *see* Eely Field
Emberson, Fardinando, 66
  ,, *see* Emerson
Embezzlement, Suspicion of, 24
Embroidery, Gold, 1, 20, 59, 65, 131
  ,, Silk, 59
  ,, Silver, 65, 169, 181
Emerson, Christofer (Christopher), 109, 113, 166
  ,, Fardinand (Ferdinand), 6, 78, 106, 114, 127, 128, 134, 144, 146, 236
  ,, Helen, 134
  ,, Isabella, 21
  ,, Jane, 144, 146, 237
  ,, Joan, 78, 106, 109, 113, 114, 128
  ,, Ralph, 21
  ,, Susan (?), 127
  ,, *see* Emberson
Emys, Margery, 53, 54
Enfield, co. Midd., 5, 7, 28, 32 (5), 57 (3), 58, 79 (2), 80 (2), 81, 82, 116, 131, 134, 147, 148, 176, 235
  ,, Assessment in, for building House of Correction, 103
  ,, The king's chase, in the Parish of, 62
  ,, ,, ,, Shooting in, 62
  ,, constable of, A, 36
  ,, Edmonton and, Balstepgrove Bridge, lying between, Neglect to repair, 238
  ,, The inhabitants of, 238
  ,, Parish of, 28, 29, 32 (2), 57 (3), 62, 116, 176
  ,, Witchcraft at, li., lii.
Engine for counterfeiting coins, Bespeaking an, 123 (2)
Englishe, ..., curate of Ratcliff, conspiring the death of, 3 (2)
Engrossing and Forestalling, 187
Entry and Disseisin, Forcible, xlii.
  ,, Unlawful and forcible, 2, 3 (2), 5, 57, 148
Equinoctial Dial ("horologium"), 36
Erington, Robert, 44, 212
Erretage, Thomas, 7
Ersewicke, Walter, 17
Essex, co., 22, 46, 93, 100
Estreated, Recusants, into the Exchequer, 211, 212, 213, 214 (2)
Etherage, Cæsar, 168
Etheringgam, Elizabeth, 144
  ,, William, 144
  ,, *see* Etheringham, Everingham
Etheringham, Elizabeth, 72, 146
  ,, William, 146
  ,, *see* Etheringgam, Everingham
Eure, Ralph, lord, 46
Evans, Arthur, 1
  ,, Anne, 146
  ,, Lewis, 144, 146
  ,, Mathias, 225
  ,, Thomas, 6
Evenson, Mary, 87
  ,, William, 87
Evered, Anne, 234
Everidge, Elizabeth, 79, 212, 234
  ,, *see* Evridge
Everingham, Anne, 234
  ,, Elizabeth, 131, 234
  ,, William, 130, 216, 234
  ,, *see* Etheringgam, Etheringham
Evridge, Elizabeth, 43
  ,, *see* Everidge
Ewbank, Robert, 181
Ewer, Edward, 130
  ,, Margaret, 130
  ,, *see* Ewere
Ewere, Edward, 119
  ,, Margaret, 119
  ,, *see* Ewer
Ewers, Silver, *see* Plate
Ewes, Richard, 35
Ewyer, William, 48
Exchange, The, London, 161

Exchequer, Lord chief baron of the, Warrant of the, 211
,, baron of the, A, 206, 207
,, Recusants estreated into the, 211, 212, 213, 214 (2)
,, Indictments of Recusants certified to the, 213
Excommunicate, Indictment for standing, 234
Executions, for felonies, &c., committed in London, Number of, *temp.* James I. xx.
,, for silence to indictments for felonies committed in London, Number of, *temp.* James I., xx.
,, for felonies or for silence to indictments for felonies committed in London and Middlesex, Number of, *temp.* Elizabeth, xxi.
,, Hanged, drawn and quartered, 13, 36, 39, 57, 58 (2), 63, 80, 194, 201, 202 (2), 203, 205 (2), 206, 207 (2), 208
"Exemplar," *see* Sampler
Exeter, Thomas, earl of, 25
,, Houses, Strand, 163
Extortion, 142, 186

F.

Fables, Æsop's (Books), 109
Face, Richard, 180
Fair, St. James's, 76
Fairebeck, Katherine, 238
,, *see* Fareback, Foreback
Falling Bands, *see* Apparel
False pretences, Begging for alms under, 143, 160, 164, [176]
,, report, &c., A, 119
Fans, Silver handles for, 38, 50, 90
Fanshawe Street [Fenchurch Street], 177
Fareback, Katherine, 237
,, *see* Fairebeck, Foreback
Farlam, Jane, 32
Farmer, Lady Cornelia, *in re* the shooting of John Onley, gent., 129 (2)
,, Margaret, xlv.
Farmer, Sir Richard, knt., 129 (2)
Farnandeth, Rachel, 16
Farrar, Henry, esq., 66
,, William, 14, 15
Farringdon Without, St. Dunstan's in the West, ward of, 162
,, ,, St. Sepulchre's in the ward of, 27
Farrington, Talbot, 138
Featherbed Ticks, Buying and selling, 12
Feather Jewel, *see* Jewellery
Feild, Margaret, 127, 128, 146, 237
,, Thurstan, 127
,, *see* Feilde, Field, Fielde
Feilde, Francis, 218
,, John, 218
,, Margaret, 107
,, Priscilla, 218
,, Thurstan, 107
,, *see* Feild, Field, Fielde
Felder, Arthur, 82
Felonies, Number of executions for, committed in London *temp.* James I., xx.
,, Number of executions for, or for silence to indictments for, committed in London *temp.* James I., xx.
,, Number of executions for, or for silence to indictments for felonies committed in London or Middlesex *temp.* Elizabeth, xxi.
Felonious Stealing, *see* Stealing
Felons hanged in, Number of, in— 6 James I., 210
,, ,, ,, 7 ,, 212
,, ,, ,, 8 ,, 214
,, ,, ,, 9 & 10 ,, 216
,, ,, ,, 11 & 12 ,, 217
,, ,, ,, 13 ,, 218
,, ,, ,, 14 ,, 219
,, ,, ,, 15 ,, 223
,, ,, ,, 16 & 17 ,, 225
,, ,, ,, 18 ,, 226
,, ,, ,, 19 & 20 ,, 227
,, ,, ,, 21 ,, 228
,, ,, ,, 22 ,, 229
,, Number of, sentenced to be hanged in ten successive years of James I., xvii.
,, Harbouring, 138, 149, 168

Felony, 15, 28, 88, 100, 109, 112, 113, 122, 123, 136, 227
  ,, Accessory to, 22
  ,, ,, after the fact, 162, 167, 217
  ,, Compounding alleged, 150
  ,, Order as to committal for, 71
  ,, Person acquitted of, to be placed in the stocks, &c., 226
  ,, Suspicion of, 5, 24, 34, 46 (2), 51, 61, 82 (2), 87, 173
  ,, Woman unlawfully charged with, 112
Feltham, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
"Femoralia," *see* Apparel, Breeches
Fenchurch Street, London, 10
[(?) ,, ,,], Fanshaw Street, 177
"Fenestralia," *see* Cushions
Fenner, Sir Edward, knt., Justice of the Pleas, 206, 207
Fennicke, William, 213
Fenton, Lord, 51
  ,, Robert, 66, 67
Ferbridge, Katherine, 75
Fernall, Reinald, 9
Ferneseede, John, 11
Ferrets, 122
Fetter Lane, London, 48
Fettyplace, Alexander, 214
Feversham, Town and port of, co. Kent, 143
"Fibulæ," *see* Lace
  ,, *see* Fringe
Field Lane, co. Midd., 9 (2), 94, 168, 171
  ,, ,, Constables and officers of, to apprehend persons selling Flesh on the Sabbath Day, 172
  ,, ,, Officers and inhabitants of, 9
  ,, ,, Petition by the inhabitants of, 171, 172
  ,, ,, St. Andrew Parish, Holborn, 53, 63
  ,, Margaret, 79, 110
  ,, Thurstan, 79, 110, 114
  ,, *see* Feild, Feilde, Fielde
Fielde, Frances, 108
  ,, James, 108
  ,, John, 108
  ,, Margaret, 114
  ,, Martha, 211
  ,, Priscella, 108
Fielde, Thurston (Thurstan), 43, 114, 212
  ,, *see* Feild, Feilde, Field
Fieldinges, Charles, 87
Fighting with fists, 2
Fillet ("astrigimentum"), A, 152
Filmor, Sir Robert, knt., 186
Filth and dung, Throwing, near the highway, 4
Finch, Mary, 128
  ,, John, esq., 128
  ,, *see* Finche
Fincham, ..., 127
  ,, Henry, 131
  ,, John, 238
Finche, Elizabeth, lady, 153
  ,, Grace, 80, 101
  ,, John, esq., 84
  ,, Nicholas, 185
  ,, Robert, 81
Finchley, co. Midd., 3, 5, 108 (4), 121, 143
  ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
  ,, Bridge, Neglect to repair, 238
  ,, Neglect to repair a bridge leading from Dallys to, 236
  ,, The highway at, 162
  ,, Inhabitants of the parish of, 121, 238
Fine, to be mitigated on satisfying the injured person, 37
Finsbury, co. Midd., 7 (2), 53 (2), 77, 131, 147, 237, 238
  ,, Assembly of Justices held at, 230 (3), 231
  ,, and Wenlocksbarn, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
  ,, Court House, 77
  ,, Fields, Dog House, The, 76
  ,, Manor of, 77
  ,, Pillory at, 142
  ,, Prison, Riotous assembly at, 222
  ,, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer, at, 57
Fire, Throwing a ball of wild, 105
Fish Street, The New, St. Margaret's, Westm., 106
Fisher, 117
  ,, Henry, 111
  ,, *see* Fyssher
Fishing, Unlawful, 31
Fitzhughes, Thomas, esq., 213, 214

Flagons, Silver, *see* Plate
Flax, 148
Flaxen Sheets, *see* Sheets
Fleet Street, London, 29, 48, 158, 173, 177, 228
Fleetewood, Sir William, knt. (Justice of the Peace), 202, 203
,, *see* Fleetwood
Fleetwood, Edward, 183
,, *see* Fleetewood
Fleming, Sir Thomas, Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, 203, 204, 206, 207
Flesh, Killing unwholesome, 31
,, Victuals, &c., Order touching trading in, on the Sabbath, 107, 172
Fletcher, Agnes, 234
Flexmore, Simon, 117
Flint Co., 160
Flood, Charles, 101
,, *see* Flooud, Floud, Flud, Fludd, Fludde, Foold
Flooud, Edward, 82
,, *see* Flood, Floud, Flud, Fludd, Fludde, Foold
Floud, Richard, 25
,, Thomas, 237
,, *see* Flood, Flooud, Flud, Fludd, Fludde, Foold
Flour, 183
Flowerdewe, Francis, 6, 7
Flowers, John, 86
,, &c., Silver, *see* Jewellery
Floyde, Ellen Allen *alias*, 49
Flud, Thomas, 121
,, *see* Flood, Flooud, Floud, Fludd, Fludde, Foold
Fludd, Gwido Hawkins *alias*, 64
,, Katherine, 11
,, Richard, 10, 11
,, *see* Flood, Flooud, Floud, Flud, Fludde, Foold
Fludde, John, 17
,, *see* Flood, Flooud, Floud, Flud, Fludd, Foold
"Focale," *see* Plate, Chafing Dish
Football (an unlawful game), 81
,, to be repressed, in the lanes and streets adjoining the City of London, 107
,, Order touching, 107
Foot Cloth, Velvet, 23
Foold, ..., 238
,, Thomas, 238
Foold, *see* Flood, Flooud, Floud, Flud, Fludd, Fludde
Foote, Philip, 87
Footman, Assaulting a, 47 (2)
Footman's Coat, &c , Stealing a, 163 (2)
Footmen, 47 (2), 163 (2)
"Foramen," *see* Apparel, Kirtle
Forcible Entry and Disseisin, xlii.
Forde, James, 5
,, Susan, 221 (2)
Fordham, Henry, 161
Foreback, Katherine, 238
,, *see* Fairebeck, Fareback
Forge in Grub Street to be pulled down, Smith's, 77
Forged certificate, letters, passport and testimonial, 143
Forgery, 34, 51, 52, 224, 235
Forrest, Elizabeth, 17, 211
,, Mary, 211
,, Miles, 49
,, William, 61
"Forte et dure," sentenced to the, 30, 38 (3), 39, 53, 54, 60, 89, 97, 109, [133], 142, 151
,, ,, ,, Peine, Number of culprits sentenced to the, in 5 & 6 James I., 210
,, ,, ,, 7 ,, 212
,, ,, ,, 8 ,, 214
,, ,, ,, 9 & 10 ,, 216
,, ,, ,, 11 & 12 ,, 217
,, ,, ,, 13 ,, 218
,, ,, ,, 14 ,, 219
,, ,, ,, 15 ,, 223
,, ,, ,, 16 ,, 224
,, ,, ,, 18 ,, 226
Fortescue, John, 48, 215
Fortune playhouse, Golden Lane, The, lvi.
,, (le Fortune) playhouse, The, near Golden Lane, 88
,, playhouse, Abusing gentlemen at the, 71 (2)
,, ,, Lewd jigs, dances, songs, &c., at the, to be suppressed, xlvi., 83
,, ,, Officers of the, 185
,, ,, An order touching the, 83
Foskewe, John, 43, 212
Foster, George, 173

Foster, John, 228
  ,, Lane [London], 179
  ,, Mathew, 148
  ,, Richard, 34, 35, 222, 223
  ,, Mr. Thomas, 124
  ,, William, 236
Fowkes, Anne, 214
  ,, *see* Fowks
Fowks, Anne, 64
  ,, *see* Fowkes
Fowler, Anne, 10
  ,, John, 10
  ,, Sir Thomas, knt. (Justice of the Peace), 202, 203, 206, 207, 208, 209
  ,, Tobias, 40
  ,, Walter, esq., 41, 50, 211
  ,, William, 24
Fowling-pieces, 53, 108
Foxe, John, 125
Frames, Glass, with silver gilt, enamelled, 182
"Franæ," *see* Rapiers
Francklin, John, 238
  ,, *see* Francklyn
Francklyn, Nicholas, 140
  ,, William, 50
  ,, *see* Francklin
Franckum, Thomas, 159
Freake, John, 72, 79, 216, 238
Freeman, Edward, 26
  ,, Robert, 173
Freeon, John, 23, 24
Free Warren, Breaking into a, 122
French Ambassador's house, Assault at the, 123, 124
  ,, ,, servants, Reviling, 124
  ,, money, Suspicion of coining, 165
  ,, pox, The, 50
Frenche, Andrew, 85
Fretwell, Mrs., 164
Friar, John, 69
  ,, Mary, 69
  ,, *see* Fryar, Fryer
Friern [? Friern Barnet], co. Midd., 82
  ,, Barnet, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
  ,, ,, Inhabitants of the Parish of, 121
  ,, ,, Order to the constables, &c., to duck a scold, 120
Fringe ("fibulæ"), Gold, 23, 43, 92, 123 (2), 124
  ,, Receiving and buying stolen gold, 124
  ,, Green, 94
  ,, Silk, 43
  ,, ("fibulæ"), Silver, 90, 123 (2), 137, 162, 169
Frisby, Richard, 73
Frocks, *see* Apparel
Frodsham, Humfrey, 161, 162
Fruit Trees, 186
"Frumentum," *see* Tobacco
Fryar, Israel, 137
  ,, John, M.D., 215
  ,, Mary, 215
  ,, Susan, 137
  ,, *see* Friar, Fryer
Fryer, Israel (Israell), 142, 143, 144, 146
  ,, Susan, 144, 146
  ,, *see* Friar, Fryar
Fryne, John, 64
Fulham, co. Midd., 4, 14, 17, 75 (2), 90, 140, 146, 158, 179
  ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
  ,, Bp. of London's chapel at, 37
  ,, bp. of London's grounds, within the moat, at, Breaking into the, 176
  ,, Parish of, 75, 179
  ,, ,, Highway out of repair, 89
  ,, Inhabitants and parishioners of, 90
  ,, Parishioners of, Order to free the, from charges through irregular marriages of vagrants, 140
Fuller, ..., 154
  ,, Nicholas, 126
  ,, Richard, 135
  ,, William, 234
Fulsis, Alexander, 86
Fur, Squirrels', 46
"Furcæ," *see* Plate, Forks
Furney, Philip, 249
Fusher, Anthony, 124
Fynes, Sir Edward, knt., 147
Fyssher, George, 89
  ,, *see* Fisher

G.

Gad, Henry, 166
Gadberrie, Edward, 75
,, Elizabeth, 75
Gadge, Edward, esq., 215
Gage, Barbara, 107
,, Edward, esq., 107, 216
,, John, 6
,, Margaret, 6
,, Thomas, esq., 107
Gale, Anthony, 181
,, George, 122
"Galerus castorius," *see* Apparel, Hat, Beaver
Gallant, John, 222
,, *see* Gallante
Gallante, John, 222
,, *see* Gallant
Gallaway, John, 42
"Gallinæ," *see* Turkeys
Gallows, *see* Tyburn
Games, Unlawful, 40 (3), [47], 56, 62, 74, 77, 107, 148
Gamon, Richard, 100
Gaol Deliveries, 5, 7 (2), 8, 20, 25, 41, 43, 45, 50, 51, 55 (2), 64, 68, 69, 86, 89, 98, 122, 143, 150, 152, 157, 165 (2), 167, 175, 180
,, ,, Neglect in keeping entries of, xvii., xxxii.
,, ,, co. Midd., 2, 34 (2), 37, 42, 43, 44 (2), 46 (2), 54, 58, 60 (2), 61 (4), 66, 67, 68 (2), 70, 77, 78, 82, 87, 124, 129, 132, 140, 145, 146 (2), 147, 148 (2), 158, 163 (2), 164, 167, 171, 172, 180, 184 (2), 222 (3), 223 (2), 225, 227, 228
,, ,, Newgate, 3 (2), 8 (2), 22, 23 (2), 24 (2), 48, 80, 87, 118, 132, 138, 139 (2), 140, 143, 229 (2)
,, ,, at the Court House, Old Bailey, 210, 212, 214, 215, 216 (2), 217 (2), 218, 219, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227 (3), 229
Gaol Deliveries, *see* Gaol Deliveries, Justice Hall, Old Bailey
,, ,, at the Justice Hall, Old Bailey, 16, 30, 34, 38, 44
,, ,, *see* Gaol Deliveries, Court House, Old Bailey
,, ,, omitted from the Register, 227, 228
Gaol Delivery, co. Midd., Clerk of the, 124
,, ,, Register *temp.* James I., Further particulars taken from the, 210–229
,, ,, Registers *temp.* James I., xv. (2)
Gardener, John, 3
,, Zelina, 137
Gardeyne Allies [Garden Alley?], Riot in the, 37, 39
Garforthe, Thomas, 104, 121
Garland, Dancing for a, 185
Garlickhithe, 75
Garner [Granary], The, adjoining the king's palace, Whitehall, 113
Garnett, Christofer (Christopher), 43, 212, 234
,, Elizabeth, 114, 131, 234
,, Joan, 234
,, John, 114, 131, 234
,, *alias* Rookwood *alias* Saier, Thomas, clk., xxiii., 38, 200, 201 (2), 202, 204 (2)
Garrard, Sir John, knt. (Justice of the Peace), 202, 203, 206, 207
Garrat, Christopher, 86
,, *see* Garrett
Garrett, Henry, 183
,, Robert, 164
,, Thomas, 76
,, *see* Garrat
Garskell, Nicholas, 27, 33
Garters, *see* Apparel
Garthe, Christofer, 64
Garton, William Hartley *alias*, clk., 193, 194 [195]
Gaston (or Gascon), George, 236

Gatehouse, Westminster, Escape from the, 168
,, ,, set on fire, The, 134
Gates, Breaking of, 183
,, Henry, 11
,, Mary, 214
Gaunt, Richard, 33
,, *see* Graunt
Gay, John, 124
,, (?) William, 166
,, *see* Gaye
Gaye, John, 1
,, *see* Gay
Geelinge, William, 89
Geese, Stealing, 104
Gelding, Bewitching a, 217
Gellett, Richard, xliii., 4
Gellibrand, Elizabeth, 43
,, Charles, 44
,, *see* Gillibrand
Gem like a pigeon, 4
Gems, *see* Jewellery
Gentle, John, 66, 67
George, John, 184
,, Robert, 45
Gerlinge, John, 46
Gerrard, Gilbert, esq., Attorney-General, 188, 189
Gerratt, Oliver, 33
Gervase *alias* Gervasdin, George, clk., 36, 202, 203
Gervis, William, 141
Gibbrishe, John, 7 (2)
Gibson, Anthony, 16
,, Elizabeth, 16
,, *see* Gybson
Gibye, Edward, 119
Gifford, Elizabeth, 211 (2)
,, Humfrey, esq., 41, 211 (2)
,, Walter, esq., 41, 211
Gilbert, William, 89
Gilderson, John, 54
Gilham, Anthony, 126
Gill, Sir John, knt., 180
,, John (*sic*), xlvi., 175
,, Richard, xlvi., 72, 165, 166
Gillett, ..., 235
,, John, 235
,, *see* Gyllett, Gyllott, Jallet, Jellett, Jollett
Gillibrand, Charles, 34, 212
,, Elizabeth, 212
,, *see* Gellibrand
Gillinges, Thomas, 222
Gillingham, Henry, 185
Girdler, Richard, 26
Girdles, *see* Apparel
Girl kicked by a woman, 143
,, ,, and killed, 166
Gittens, Thomas, 115, 116
Gitters, Walter, 22
Gladstones, Adam, 100
Glascocke, Anne, 21
Glass, A, 65
,, Bugle, purse of, A, 182
,, Frame of silver gilt, enamelled, 182
,, Hour, 59
,, Windows, *see* Windows
Glasses, Crystal, 133
Gloucester co., 159
Gloves, *see* Apparel
Goad, Nicholas, 116
Goaffe, Margaret, 11
,, *see* Goffe
Goberte, John, esq., 40
Goblet, *see* Plate
"Godes Tokens," 48
Godfrey, Agnes, Indictments of, for witchcraft, li., lii., liii.
,, ,, 57 (2), 58, 79 (2), 80 (3)
,, Goodwife, 158
,, John, esq., 18
,, John, 57, 79, 80
,, Richard, esq., 20, 216
Godson, Richard, 133
Godwyn, James, 19
Goffe, Barbara, 27
,, Benedik (Benedick), 27
,, *see* Goaffe
Gold Chains, *see* Jewellery
,, Embroidery, 1, 20, 59, 65, 131
,, Fringe, 23, 43, 92, 123 (2), 124
,, Jerom, 141
,, Lace, 20, 44, 92, 126 (2), 169 [182]
,, Rings, *see* Jewellery
,, Robert, 141, 142
,, *see* Golde
Golde, Robert, 33
,, *see* Gold
Golden Lane, co. Midd., 12, 46, 83, 88, 90, 101, 154, 163, 170, 183
,, ,, Fortune playhouse in, Order touching the, 83

Golden Lane, *see* Fortune playhouse
,, ,, in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 46, 170
Goldwell, Emlen, 12, 16
Goodale, James, 51
,, Margaret, 186
,, Roger, 51
Goodall, William, xlix., 92
Gooddyson, Thomas, 32
Goodlack, Helen, 137
,, Thomas, 137
Goodman, William, 145
Goodrich, Margaret, 79
,, Robert, 79
Goods and Chattels, Taking away and receiving of, 7, 10, 11, 12, 15, 25 (2), 33, 35, 41, 42 (3), 44, 47, 48, 49, 50, 52, 55, 60, 64, 74, 78, 90 (2), 91, 98 (2), 99, 105 (2), 109, 111 (2), 113, 116, 119, 126 (2), 131, 138, 142, 144, 145, 147, (2), 151, 153, 163 (2), 183
Goodshawe, Richard, 28, 34
Goodwridge, William, 147
Goodwyn, Jane, 153
Goodyear, Jerman, 74
Gore, Hundred of, The, Assessments in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Gorge, Sir Arthur, knt., 132, 133
Gorgets, *see* Apparel
Gosling, Anselm, 126
,, *see* Goslinge
Goslinge, Richard, 140
,, *see* Gosling
Goswell Street, co. Midd., 175
Gowen, [Mary ?], 74
,, *see* Gower, Grower
Gower, Hewes, 184
,, Mary, 84, 107. 110, 114, 120, 127, 128, 216
,, *see* Gowen, Grower
Gowns, *see* Apparel
Grabham, John, 18
Grafton, Robert, 139
Grain, Prices of, per quarter, 187
Grammars (Books), 109
Grape Field, Clerkenwell, Place called the, 41
Graunt, John, 22
,, Richard, 28
,, *see* Gaunt
Gravenor, Elizabeth, 87
,, William, 30
Gray, John, 74
,, *see* Graye, Grey
Graye, Susan, 211
,, *see* Gray, Grey
Gray's Inn, co. Midd., 12, 39, 111, 113, 122, 123, 139, 148, 180
,, ,, Fields, 168
,, ,, Lane, 9 (2), 10, 27, 58, 77, 84, 90, 91, 124, 137, 149, 163, 192, 193, 238
,, ,, in the Parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 67
Great Seal, Pardon granted by Queen Elizabeth under the, 195 (2)
,, ,, Pardons granted by the King (James I.), under the, 70, 87
Great Stalton [? Great Staughton], co. Hunts, 49
Greene, John, 213
,, Ralph, 154
,, Susan, 87, 101
,, Thomas, 147
,, William, 82, 133
Greenewood, William, 11
Greenford and Perrivale, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Greenwich, co. Kent, 106
Gresham, ..., 238
,, Joan, 107, 110, 114, 127, 128, 146, 237
,, Richard, 107, 110, 114, 127, 128, 146, 237
,, *see* Gressam
Gressam, Joan, 79
,, Richard, 79
,, *see* Gresham
Grevill, Sir Fulke, knt., 115
,, *see* Greville, Grevyll
Greville, Charells, 216
,, Thomazine, 216
,, *see* Grevill, Grevyll
Grevyll, Charles, 81
,, Peter, 81
,, *see* Grevill, Greville
Grey, John, 30
,, *see* Gray, Graye
Greygoose, Grace, 114
Griffen, Hugh (Hughe), 12, 216, 235
,, John, 99
,, Owen, 58
,, Richard, 37

Griffen, *see* Griffin, Griffine, Griffyn

Griffeth, Hugh, 33

,, Mabel, 119

,, *see* Griffithe

Griffin, John, 3

,, Katherine, 156

,, Sir Richard, knt., 50

,, Robert, 26, 225

,, Roger, 159

,, *see* Griffen, Griffine, Griffyn

Griffine, Hugh, 18

,, Thomas, 6

,, *see* Griffen, Griffin, Griffyn

Griffithe, Joane, 52

,, Mabel, 115

,, *see* Griffeth

Griffyn, David, 35

,, *see* Griffen, Griffin, Griffine

Grindall, Joan Tindall *alias*, 179

,, Nathaniel Tindall *alias*, 179

Grindey, Joan, 137

,, *see* Gryndy, Gryndye

Grisly, Lady Mary, 69

,, *see* Grislye

Grislye, Lady Mary, 215

,, *see* Grisly

Griste, Katherine, 70

Groome, Jane, 136

,, Michael, 55

Grosley, ..., 235

Grounsell, Reynold, 15

Grower, Mary, 102

,, *see* Gowen, Gower

Grub Street, co. Midd., 71 (2), 77, 120, 235, 237, 238 (2)

,, ,, smith's forge in, to be pulled down, A, 77

,, ,, The watch of, 179, 180 (2)

Grymes, Edward, 236

,, Edward Underwood *alias* [24, 30], 72, 74, 211

,, John, 220, 223

Gryndy, ..., 238

,, Andrew, 238

,, *see* Grindey, Gryndye

Gryndye, ..., 130

,, Joan, 130

,, *see* Grindey, Gryndy

Grynnaugh, Thomas, 112

Guddison, Thomas, 81

Guilliams, Thomas, 137

,, *see* Gwilliam

Gunnell, Mr. (player), 173

Gunpowder, 162

Guteris, Margaret, 107

,, *see* Gutteris, Gutterys

Gutteris, Margaret, 110, 114, 127

,, Robert, 107, 110, 114, 127

,, Guteris, Gutterys

Gutterys, Margaret, 130

,, Robert, 130

,, *see* Guteris, Gutteris

Guy, John Dawkes *alias*, 117

Gwilliam, Hugh, 141

,, *see* Guilliams

Gybbon, Richard, 132

Gybson, John, 8

,, *see* Gibson

Gyll, John, 175

,, Richard, 175

,, *see* Gill

Gyles *alias* Chansey, Thomas, 12

Gyllett, ..., 237

,, *see* Gillett, Gyllott, Jallet, Jellett, Jollett

Gyllott, ..., 147

,, *see* Gillett, Gyllett, Jallet, Jellett, Jollett

H.

Habiliment, *see* Apparel

Hackney, co. Midd., 1, 7, 23, 50, 69, 114, 131, 134, 144, 146, 157, 215

,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103

,, Church, 158

,, Church Street, 158

,, Constable of, refusing to execute a warrant, 157

,, Constables of the Parish of, 157

,, The highway, 171

,, Mares Street, 158

,, Parish of, 157, 171

Haddocke, Adam, 38

Hadley, co. Midd., 39

,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103

Haft, Knife with a silver and jet, 182

Hafts and Damask, Knives with, 182

Hagger, Mary, 16

Hakon, Hubert, esq., 130

,, Katherine, 130

Halbourd, Percy, 237
Hall, Anne, 76
,, Elizabeth, 37, 39
,, John, 143
,, Thomas, 40
,, of Pleas, Westminster, Great, 66
Halleley, Edward, 171
Hallifax, John, 119
Hallifax, *see* Hallifex, Hallyfax
Hallifex, John, 238
,, *see* Hallifax, Hallyfax
Hallingbury Morley, co. Essex, 22
Hallyfax, John, 127
,, *see* Hallifax, Hallyfex
Hallywell Street, *see* Holywell Street
Haloon *alias* Hawkins Hubbert, esq., 235
Halsey, Grace, 116, 219
Halstowe, William Miller *alias*, 227
Hamilton, Robert, 224
,, *see* Hammelton
Hamman, Christofer, 34
Hammelton, William, 87
,, *see* Hamilton
Hammersmith, co. Midd., 31, 90
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, An outrage at, on a Sunday, 99
Hammond, John, 146
,, *see* Hamond
Hamond, Brian, 75
,, Friswel, 111
,, John, 40
,, Phillipp, 62
,, Richard, 111
,, Thomas, 228
,, William, 61
,, *see* Hammond
Hampstead, co. Midd., 7, 8 (3), 96, 110, 136, 148, 214, 217, 235
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, Hall, Manor house of Hampstead, *alias*, 148
,, Parish of, 8, 96
,, Witchcraft at, lii.
Hampton, co. Midd., 44, 138, 151, 238
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, Wick, co. Midd., 105
Hand, Right, cut off (punishment), 54
Handkerchers, *see* Apparel
Handkerchiefs, *see* Apparel
Handsley, Elizabeth, 226
Hanged, drawn, and quartered, 194, 201, 202 (2), 203, 205 (2), 206, 207 (2), 208
,, Number of felons sentenced to be, in ten successive years of James I., xvii.
Hangers, *see* Apparel
Hankin, Alexander, 141
,, John, 78
Hanlye, Edward, 47
Hanwell, co. Midd., 72
,, Assessment in, for building the Ho. of Correction, 104
Hanworth, co. Midd., 122
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, Park, Hunting &c. rabbits in, 122
Harbourer of Cutpurses, 51
Harbourers of Inmates, &c., Order for the more vigilant prosecution of, 149
Harbouring Felons, 138, 149, 168
,, and entertaining Inmates, 77, 138, 140
,, Papists, 15
,, Rogues, &c. 33, 51
,, suspected Persons, 15
,, Vagrants, 81
,, Women great with child, 46
Hardman, William, 211
Hare, John, 105
,, Stephen, 105
Harecourt, Humphrey, 178 (2)
,, *see* Harecourte
Harecourte, Robert, 214
,, *see* Harecourt
Harefield, co. Midd., 19, 186, 235
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Harlington, co. Midd., 72
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Harman, Margery, 156
Harmondesworth, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Harmonson, Thomas, 126
Harpar, Thomas, 211
,, *see* Harpur
Harpur, John, 153
,, *see* Harpar

Harriers, Sir Patrick Hume, knt., Master of the, 22
Harrington, John, 5
Harris, Jeremiah, 178
,, Lady, ..., 107
,, Michael, 91
,, Richard, 97, 184
,, William, 180
,, *see* Harrys
Harrison, Christopher, 12, 13
,, Clement, 182
,, Geoffrey, 47
,, George, 27
,, John, 154
,, Mary, 96
,, Richard, 54, 85, 170
,, *see* Harryson
Harrow, co. Midd., 169 (2)
,, and Pinner, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, Inhabitants of, 169
,, Parish of, 196 (2), 197 (2), 198
,, Hill, Commoners of Weald Wood, 174
,, ,, Lord Dudley North, lord and owner of Weald Wood, 174
,, ,, Order touching the cutting down of Weald Wood, 174
,, ,, Parish of, 174, 234
,, ,, Tenants and inhabitants of Weald Wood, 174
,, Weald, co. Midd., 9, 169, 234
Harrys, Charles, 218
,, Sara, 218
,, *see* Harris
Harryson, George, 33
,, William, 28, 34
,, *see* Harrison
Hart, ..., 110
,, Rose, 177
,, Street, London, 142
,, *see* Harte
Harte, Richard, 143
,, Salomon, 143
,, *see* Hart
Hartley, William, xxx.
,, *alias* Garton, William, clk., 193, 194, 195
Hartman, John, 10
Harvey, Margery, 14
,, Mary, 149
Harvey, *see* Harvy, Harvye
,, William, li.
Harvy, Robert, 222
,, *see* Harvey, Harvye
Harvye, William, 51, 58
,, *see* Harvey, Harvy
Haskins [Richard], 110
,, *see* Heskins, Heskyns, Hoskins, Hoskyns
Hatband, *see* Apparel
Hatch, Nicholas, 183
,, *see* Hatche
Hatche, Richard, 144
,, *see* Hatch
[Hatfield ?] Wattfeild, co. Hertford, 159
Hathway, Thomas, 22, 46
Hats, *see* Apparel
Hatton, ..., 115
,, Christofer, 44, 212
,, Francis, 35, 43, 212
,, House, 6
Haughton, Arthur, 34
Havers, Robert, 46
Hawford, Richard, 79
Hawkins *alias* Fludd, Gwido, 64
,, Hubbert Haloon *alias*, esq., 235
,, Robert, esq., 210
,, William, 144, 236
Hawlsey, William, 81
Haydon, William, 56
,, *see* Heydon
Hayes, co. Midd., 127
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Hayles (?), Thomas, 40
Hayne, William, 72
Haynes, Sage, 162
,, *see* Heynes
Hayton, John, 54
Hayward, Christofer (juror), 63
,, Mary, 79, 114
,, Thomas, 70, 79, 114, 170
,, *see* Haywarde, Heyward, Howard
Haywarde, Margaret, 10
,, *see* Hayward, Heyward, Howard
Head Bands, *see* Apparel
Headborough, A, 7
Heads of Offenders, Inscriptions of offences on paper placed on the, 60, 76, 86, 99, 105, 155 (2)

Heads of Offenders, *see* Writing, &c.
Heard, George, 119
Hearne, Richard, esq., 236
Heart of Gold, &c., *see* Jewellery
Heath, Anne, 48
,, Richard, 48
,, Thomazina, liii., 91
,, Walter, 91
,, *see* Heathe
Heathe, Thomazine, 218
,, *see* Heath
Hedgar, Elizabeth, 214
,, *see* Hedger
Hedger, Elizabeth, 64
,, *see* Hedgar
Heifers, Bewitching, 8
Hele, Robert, 117
Hellebore, White, xlv.
Helmeden, Francis, 122
Hemingborough, co. York, 199, 200
Heminge (Hemminge) *alias* Bacon, Tom (Thom), Thomas Bacon *alias* Baker *alias* Mason *alias*, 92
Hemmynge, Elizabeth, 150
Hemp, Beating of (punishment), 54
Henderson, Mary, 127
,, Tobias, 127
,, *see* Hinderson, Hynderson
Hendon, co. Midd., 60, 72, 97, 131, 136, 144, 146, 216, 234
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, Brunstreete Bridge in, Neglect to repair, 237
,, Neglect to repair a bridge at, 237
,, Parish of, Braynt Bridge within the, 236
,, ,, Discharged of maintenance of a child, 97
,, ,, Silke Bridge within the, 236
,, Parishioners of, 237
Heneage, Olive, Lady, 235
,, *see* Henneage, Hennadge
Hennadge, Olivia, Lady, 235
,, *see* Heneage, Henneage
Henneage, Anne, Lady, 126
,, Olivia, Lady, 131
,, *see* Heneage, Hennadge
Henningham, Nicholas, 41, 211
,, Walter, esq., 41, 211
Herbert, Mary, Lady, 211
Hereford, Bishop of, 68
Herstbye, Alice, 183
Hertford co., 82, 83, 145, 159, 166
,, The earl of, 55
Heskins, Edward, 51
,, *see* Haskins, Heskyns, Hoskins, Hoskyns
Heskyns, Grace, 150
,, *see* Haskins, Heskins, Hoskins, Hoskyns
Heston, co. Midd., 1, 21, 67, 74, 127, 130, 146, 215, 216, 237
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, Parish of, 1, 21
Hewings, Richard, 4
Hewett, John, 112
Heyborne, Sir Ferdinand, knt. (Justice of the Peace), 208, 209
Heydon, John, 218
,, *see* Haydon
Heynes, Arthur, 162
,, John, 66, 71
,, *see* Haynes
Heyward, Mary, 134, 144, 146, 237
,, Thomas, 134
,, *see* Hayward, Haywarde, Howard
Hickes, Sir Baptist, xxiii., xxiv., 81, 84
,, ,, Insolent speaking against, xxiii., xxiv., 84
,, Hall, St. John's Street, xxiii., 85
,, ,, St. John's Street, The, building of, xxiii., 81, 85
,, ,, Recognizances taken before the Justices of the Peace at, 105 (2), 106 (2)
,, ,, Orders and memoranda touching, xxii.
,, ,, Order for whipping, &c., made at, 91
,, ,, St. John's Street, Sessions House, xxiii., 84 (2)
,, ,, St. John's Street, First Session of the Peace held at, xxiii., 84
,, ,, St. John's Street, Sessions of the Peace held at, 84, 85, 89, 103, 178, 186, 208, 209, 231 (5), 232 (7), 233

Hickes, Hall, St. John's Street, General Sessions of the Peace held at, 163, 232 (2)
,, Robert, 305
,, William, 81
Higgens, John, 128
,, *see* Higgins
Higgenson, Henry, 217
Higgins, John, 107, 110, 120
,, *see* Higgens
High Bridge, West Drayton, Order for repair of, 126
,, ,, West Drayton, Timber found for repairing the, 126
Highgate, co. Midd., 145, 186
,, in the Parish of Hornsey, co. Midd., 39
,, Defect of highway between Islington and, 49
Highway, Carter throwing dung and filth near the, 4
,, Obstruction of, by coach-building, &c., 13
Highways, Defective, and out of repair, 49, 90, 236 (2), 238
,, Injuring, by driving unlawful numbers of horses and oxen in waggons, carts, &c., 159, 167, 173
,, near the Red Bull, Clerkenwell, Order touching the, 170
,, Orders for repair of, 49, 170
,, Order touching teams drawing carriages upon the, 173
Hildersham, Mary, 234
,, *see* Hilderson, Hildesham
Hilderson, Mary, 215
,, Thomas, 215
,, *see* Hildersham, Hildesham
Hildesham, Mary, 79
,, *see* Hildersham, Hilderson
Hill, Antony, 47
,, Emma, 155
,, Francis, 80
,, Martin, 48
,, Robert, 217, 236
,, Thomas, 21, 235
,, Thomas (juror), 63
,, William, 212, 226
Hilliard, Charity, 80
,, Gregory, 173
Hillingdon, co. Midd., 14, 15, 52
Hillingdon, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, Constables of, 52
,, Stocks at, 52
Hinde, Agnes, 211
,, Lady Ann, 79
,, Austin, 211
,, *see* Hynde
Hinderson, Mary, 107, 114, 128
,, Tobias, 107, 114, 128
,, *see* Henderson, Hynderson
Hippen, Judith, 35
,, *see* Hippon
Hippon, Ann, 79
,, Judith, 12, 16, 115, 130
,, *see* Hippen
History Bible (Book), 109
Hitch, Daniel, 47
Hitchins, Peter, 186
Hobbes, William, 20
Hodge, Henry, 57
,, ,, (juror), 63
Hodgettes, John, 211
Hodgson, James, 47
Hodney, co. Warwick, 70
Hodshone, Margaret, 165
Hodson, John, 121
,, William, 121
Hogs and Pigs, Bewitching, 8, 57, 58
Holborn, co. Midd., 5, 6 (2), 10 (2), 11, 16 (2), 18 (6), 19 (2), 20 (3), 21 (3), 23, 24, 27, 28, 30, 33, 34, 35 (2), 40, 41, 43 (2), 45, 50, 52, 53, 55, 61, 64, 65, 66, 67, 69, 72, 79, 80, 81, 87, 91, 101, 107, 110 (2), 119, 120, 122, 124, 127 (2), 128, 131, 134 (2), 135, 137, 142, 152, 153, 154, 155, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 168 (2), 173, 176, 188 (2), 189 (2), 190, 193, 194, 210 (2), 211 (4), 212 (2), 214 (3), 222, 228, 234
,, Sign of the Antelope, 24
,, High, co. Midd., 48, 84, 114 (2), 126, 138, 142, 144, 146, 158, 163, 168, 181, 186, 216, 234, 235, 237 (2), 238 (2)
,, ,, Chancery Lane and, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103

Holborn, High, Court House, The, 75
,, ,, *see* Quest House, Holborn
,, ,, Quest House, The, 70, 77, 78
,, ,, *see* Court House
,, ,, Quest House, Assembly of Justices held at the, 77, 216, 231 (2)
,, ,, Sessions of Inquiry held at, 77
Holder, Stephen, 140
Holdich, Thomas, 181
Hole, Anthony, 158
Holland, John, 38, 61
,, North, 143
,, Sheets, *see* Sheets
Holliday, Frances, 106
,, Thomas, 106
Hollson, Ralph, 111
Hollyman, Richard, 30
Holman *alias* Smythe, Thomas Billin *alias*, 99, 100
"Holosericus," *see* Apparel, Plush
Holt, Lady [Grace], 127
,, Sir Thomas, knt., 119
,, Sir Thomas, knt. and bart., 127
,, *see* Holte, Hoult
Holte, Lady Grace, 16
,, Francis, 41, 211, 214 (2)
,, Mary, 10, 16
,, Sir Thomas, knt., 16, 17
,, *see* Holt, Hoult
Holton, Richard, 22
Holywell Street, St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, and co. Midd., 70, 108 (2), 110, 137, 142
,, ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, ,, [Hallywell] The Theatre in, xlvii. (2), xlviii., xlix.
Homerton, 158
Homicide, Suspicion of, 168
Hoods, Horses, 25
Hooke, Henry, 105
,, John, 72
,, Rachael, 72
Hoole, John, 27, 33
Hooper, John, 180, 183
,, Richard, 12, 16
Hooper, William, 64, 214
Hopkin, Ralph, 211
,, *see* Hopkins, Hopkyns
Hopkins, George, 123
,, Isaac, 123
,, John, 235
,, *see* Hopkin, Hopkyns
Hopkyns, Ralphe, 175
,, *see* Hopkin, Hopkins
Hopton, Sir Owen, knt. (Justice of the Peace), 197, 198
Hore, Owen, 31
Horne, ..., 131
,, Garrison at the, 143
,, Robert, 135
Hornebye, Christopher, 21
Hornesie, Nicholas, 22
Hornsey, co. Midd., 17, 58
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, Highgate, in the parish of, co. Midd., 39
" Cemetery of, 236
"Horologia," *see* Watches, Dials, Hour Glass
Horse-clog, upon a servant, 39
,, Cloths, 25
,, "Cropper" [? Crupper], 25
,, Locks, 39
,, [Pack], Cutting a portmanteau from a, 117
,, "Petrell," An ornament for a, 25
,, Stealing, 6, 56, 70 (2), 113, 117, 133 (2), 136, 150
,, ,, Acquittals for, 98, 113, 121, 125 (2), 149, 186
,, To be set upon a, facing the tail, &c., (sentence) 224
Horses, Cart, 169
,, Hoods, 25
,, Three oxen equal to two, 173
,, Four oxen equal to three, 173
,, Teams of, 159 (2), 167 (2), 173 (3)
,, and oxen, Teams of, 159 (3), 173 (2)
,, Yeomen of the Prince's sumpter, 19
Hose, *see* Apparel
Hosier, Stephen, 185
Hoskins, Thomas, 183
,, *see* Haskins, Heskins, Heskyns, Hoskyns

Hoskyns, Richard, 35
  ,, *see* Haskins, Heskins, Heskyns, Hoskins
Hotton, Mary, 144
  ,, *see* Hutton
Houghton, Richard, 236
Houland, Arthur, 237
  ,, *see* Howland
Houlde, Lawrence, 3
Hoult, John, 43
  ,, Lady, 128
  ,, Sir Thomas, knt. and bart., 128
  ,, William, 43
  ,, *see* Holt, Holte
Hounsditch, 29
Hounslow, co. Midd., 148
  ,, Maidenhead inn at, 148
Hour glass of pearl, 59
Housebreaking, 6, 14, 26, 39, 42, 53, 59, 63, 64, 97, 115, 133, 135, 146, 171, 180
  ,, Acquittals for, 133
  ,, Reprieve for, 135
House of Correction, *see* Correction, House of
House pulled down at Shrove Tuesday riots, 97
  ,, Threatening to pull down a, on May Day, 129
Houses of Ill-Fame, xlii., xliii., *see* Bawdy Houses, Brothels
  ,, infected by the plague, 41
  ,, pulled down, built contrary to proclamation, 140
  ,, &c., Dividers of, An order for prosecution, &c., of, 149
Howard, Mary, 107, 114, 127, 128
  ,, Sir Thomas, knt., 123, 124, 126
  ,, Thomas, 107, 114, 127, 128, 234
  ,, *see* Hayward, Haywarde, Heyward
Howe, Bridget (Briget), 30, 210
  ,, Thomas, 118
Howell, Anne (Ann), 112, 219
  ,, John, 104, 119
  ,, Mary, 119
  ,, Thomas, 119
Howetson, James, 132
Howland, Arthur, 238
  ,, George, 177
  ,, Sir Giles, knt., 35
  ,, Mary, 238
  ,, *see* Houland
Howsigo, William, 132
  ,, *see* Howsygoe
Howsygoe, Gregory, 46
  ,, *see* Howsigo
Hoxton, co. Midd., 30 (2), 71, 86, 121, 133, 163
  ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
  ,, in the Parish of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 27, 163
Hubbart, Lady Barbara, 213
Huddells, Richard, 87
Hudlestone, Joseph, esq., 180 (2)
Hudson, Robert, 140
  ,, William, 111
  ,, Zacharias, 119
Hughes, Anthony, 123
Hulme, Thomas, 122
Humble, Thomas, 213
Hume, Sir Patrick, knt., Master of the Harriers, 22
  ,, Mary, countess, 146
Humfrey, William, 7 (2)
  ,, *see* Humfry
Humfry, Simon, 32
  ,, *see* Humfrey
Hunt, ..., 137
  ,, Christofer, 76
  ,, Jane, 131
  ,, Joan, 217, 218 (2)
  ,, ,, Indictments of, for witchcraft, lii., liii. (2)
  ,, William, 36, 217, 218 (2)
  ,, ,, Indictment of, for witchcraft, lii.
  ,, ,, *see* Hunte
Hunte *alias* Billingsley *alias* Bankes, George Billen *alias*, 99, 100
  ,, Joan, [95], 96, 110
  ,, John, 210
  ,, William, 95, 96, 190
  ,, *see* Hunt
Hunter, John, 91
Hunting, Unlawful, in Hyde Park, 136
  ,, ,, in the King's Park, 236
Huntingdon, co., 49
  ,, Katherine, countess of, 111
  ,, *see* Huntington
Huntington, Countess of, 124
  ,, *see* Huntingdon
Hurdles, Drawn upon, to the place of execution, 193, 194

Husband, Cruelly beating &c. 185
,, John, 214
Hutchenson, Anne, 21
,, *alias* Beeston, Christopher, 128
,, Clement, 6
,, Henry, 6, 21, 216
,, *alias* Beeston, Jane, 128
,, Joan, 78
,, Katherine Cashe, *alias*, 110
,, *see* Hutcheson, Hutchinson
Hutcheson, John, 75
,, *see* Hutchenson, Hutchinson
Hutchins, Robert, 222
,, Thomas, 49
Hutchinson, Anne, 106, 113
,, Katherine Cash (Cashe), *alias*, 107, 114
,, Katherine Cashe, *alias* Nurse, *alias*, 120
,, *see* Hutchenson, Hutcheson
Hutton, Francis, 79
,, Mary, 134
,, *see* Hotton
Hyde Park, Breaking into, 155
,, ,, Digging up, cutting, and carrying away leaden conduit pipes from, 155
,, ,, Deer Hunting &c. in, 89
,, ,, Place impaled for keeping deer in, 89
,, ,, Unlawful hunting in, 136
,, ,, Under keeper of, 131 (2)
Hylton, Richard, 186
Hynde, Anne, 58
,, Augustine, 58
,, *see* Hinde
Hynderson, Mary, 110
,, Tobias, 110
,, *see* Henderson, Hinderson
Hynnckes, William Ward, *alias*, 65
Hytchcocke, Mathias, 224

I.

Ickenham, co. Midd., 70, 106
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Ilseley, Walter, 61
,, *see* Ilsley
Ilsley, Katherine, 214
,, Walter, 214 (2)
,, William, 214 (2)
,, *see* Ilseley
Incontinence, *see* Adultery
India, *see* East India
Indictments, &c., touching catholic priests, &c., 188-208
,, for felonies committed in London, Number of executions for silence to, *temp.* James I., xx.
,, for felonies committed in London and Middlesex, Number of executions for silence to, *temp.* Elizabeth, xxi.
,, The reliance to be put on the clerical minutes of, xxxiii.
,, Process Books of, *temp.* James I., xv., xxxvi.
,, Process Books from 16 James I., Description given of the, 238, 239
Indies, *see* East Indies
"Indusia," *see* Apparel, Shirts
Informers, 5, 10, 98, 102 (2), 121 (2), 142, 150, 165, 166, 186
Ingram, Edward, 96
Inkersell, Henry, 65
Inmates, &c., 183, 184
,, *see* Tenements, Dividing, &c.
,, Harbouring, 77, 138, 140
,, Harbouring vagabonds as labourers and, 140
,, &c., Harbourers of, Order for more vigilant prosecution of, 149
,, and their families, Receiving, 177
Inner Temple, *see* Temple, &c.
Inquiry, Sessions of, held in High Holborn, 77
Inquisitions, Post-morten Coroners', 1, 95, 161, 164, 166, 169
,, Homicide, 162
,, ,, by mischance, 170
,, Manslaughter, 2, 95, 164, 166
Inquisition, Probate of chattels by, 170
Interludes, plays or, Performing, xlvii. (2)

Irby, Edward, 184
Ireland, Richard, 111
Iron bars, Carrying away, 99
  ,, chest, Stealing an, 179
  ,, Crying and buying old, 86 (2)
  ,, Half crow of, Assault with a, 25
  ,, plate, An, 112
Irons, Rioters taken back to prison in, 220 (6), 221 (2)
Isam, Margery, 212
  ,, *see* Isham
Isham, Ann, 61
  ,, Margery, 60 (2), 61, 213
  ,, *see* Isam
Isleworth, co. Midd., 59 (2), 82, 116
  ,, Hundred of, The, Assessments in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
  ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
  ,, Parish of, Neglect to repair a common bridge in the, 236
Islington, co. Midd., 9, 10, 12, 16 (3), 23, 46, 55, 79, 96, 155, 159, 182, 186, 190 (2), 191, 213
  ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
  ,, A close at, 29
  ,, and Highgate, Defect of highway between, 49
  ,, Highway at, 38 (2), 40
  ,, Lambes Field at, Playing bowls at, 40 (2)
  ,, and Newington, Fields between, 49
[,,], New river, 182
  ,, Parish of, 182
  ,, Sheep brought to sell in Lent time at, 50
Israell, John, 116
Iver, co. Bucks, Churchwardens and overseers of the Parish of, 183
Iverson, Edmund, 177
Iveson, Mary, 215
  ,, William, 215

J.

"J. R." [Jacobus Rex], Counterfeiting a seal of the Rose and Crown and, 119
Jackson, Anthony, 28, 33
  ,, Bryan (Brian), 28, 34
  ,, Dorothy, 155
  ,, Edward, 40
  ,, Elizabeth, 30
  ,, James, 26
  ,, Richard, 238
  ,, Robert, 122
  ,, Stephan, esq., 39
  ,, Susanna, xlv.
  ,, *see* Jaxon
Jacob, Augustus, 165
  ,, Giles, on the "peine forte et dure," xix.
  ,, ,, ,, verdicts, xxx., xxxi.
  ,, John, 153
Jagger, Mary, 156
Jallet, Thomas, 144
  ,, *see* Gillett, Gyllett, Gyllott, Jellett, Jollett
James I., 20, 51, 59, 62, 92, 113, 136, 145, 147, 151, 161, 181, 200, 201 (2), 202 (2), 203 (2), 204 (2), 205 (2), 206, 207, 208 (2), 209, 236
  ,, Court at Whitehall, 66
  ,, Crash Mills, in St. Botolph's Parish, &c., 32, 40
  ,, Chasing and killing outlying deer, 147
  ,, Dwelling-house of, Burglary at, Strand, 4
  ,, Dwelling-house of, Whitehall, Burglaries, &c., at, 92, 95, 100, 115, 135
  ,, Master of the barge of, 177
  ,, Page to, 176
  ,, Palace of, Whitehall, Recusant unlawfully entering, 59
  ,, plasterer of, Robbing, 42
  ,, Sergeant-at-Arms of, 145
  ,, Yeoman of the peace to, 2
James, Alice (Ales), lii., 95, 217, 218
  ,, Anne, 107, 110, 114
  ,, Dorcas and Lady Dorcas, 107, 110, 114, 130
  ,, *see* James, Lady
  ,, Frances, 80
  ,, Sir Henry, knt., 10, 74, 107, 110, 114, 130, 216
  ,, Henry, 130
  ,, Lady, 74
  ,, *see* James, Dorcas and Lady Dorcas

James, Margaret, 8
,, Martha, 110, 114
,, Mary, 107
,, Phillip, 156
,, Robert, 8, 217
Jane, ..., 6
,, Margaret, 10
Jarrengam, George, 235
,, *see* Jerningham
Jaxon, Thomas, 10
,, *see* Jackson
Jefferey, James, 16
,, *see* Jeffery, Jefferye, Jeffrey
Jefferies, John, 57
,, Joyce, 178
Jeffery, Henry, 74
,, John, 24, 25
,, *see* Jefferey, Jefferye, Jeffrey
Jefferye, James, 216
,, *see* Jefferey, Jeffery, Jeffrey
Jeffrey, James, 12
,, *see* Jefferey, Jeffery, Jefferye
Jeffryson, Robert, 44, 212
Jellet, Thomas, 131, 134
Jellett, ..., 131, 134
,, *see* Gillett, Gyllett, Gyllott, Jallet, Jollett
Jelley, Henry, 39
Jellison, Richard, 34
Jemison, John, 95
Jenckes, John, 64
Jenkines, Hugh, 42
Jenkins, Alexander, 94
,, Joan, 94
,, Thomas, 46
,, *see* Jenkyns
Jenkinson, Richard, 47
Jenkyns, Roland, 156
,, *see* Jenkins
Jenninges, Dudley, 154, 155
,, Jane, 34
,, John, 34
,, Lawrence, 82
,, Mary, 213
,, William, 40
,, *see* Jenynges
Jent, Henry, 164, 165
Jenynges, Thomas, 115
,, *see* Jenninges
Jerkins, *see* Apparel
Jerningham, George, 119
,, Henry, 27
,, *see* Jarrengam
Jerratt, *see* Gerratt
Jessop, Edward, 237
,, *see* Jessoppe
Jessoppe, William, 222
,, *see* Jessop
Jet haft, Knife with a silver and, 182
Jewel and Plate Robberies, xliii., xliv.
Jewellery, Price of:—
Agate, with picture of horse and man, Jewel of, xliii., 4
Agates, pearl and gold, Chain of, 4
Bracelet, A, 182
,, gold, A, 135
,, ,, with flagon chain, &c., A, 178
,, head, of gold enamelled, set with sparks of diamonds, A, 182
,, set with stones and pearls, A, 65
Bracelets of pearl, 38
Buttons, Gold, 4, 90
,, ,, of the fashion of acorns, 26
,, ,, set with diamonds and rubies, 21
,, ,, enamelled, 38
,, ,, Hatbands with, set and wrought with beryls and rubies, 147
,, ,, of a "flatt rownde" fashion, 26
"Carkanell" of gold and pearl Jewel called a, 50
"Carkanett" [Carcanet, a necklace or bracelet], set with rubies, A, 4
Chain of agates, pearl and gold, 4
,, gold, A, 65
,, ,, diamond cut, A, 182
,, ,, set with diamond, ruby, and pearls, A, 4
,, ,, Bracelet, with a flagon, A, 178
,, Silver, with silver flowers, A, 182
,, Spanish gold, A, 186
Collar of gold set with pearls and diamonds, A, 95
Cross set with green sparks of diamonds, A, 182
Diamonds and pearls, jewel, with, A, 4

Jewellery, Price of :—
  Ear jewel set with sparks of diamonds, 182
    ,, ,, of pearl with a heart of gold, 182
  Gem like a pigeon, A, 4
  Heart of gold, Ear jewel of pearl with a, An, 182
  Jewel with diamonds and pendants hanging, A, 182
    ,, feather, A, 182
    ,, set in gold, A, 137
    ,, rose, set with rubies, A, 182
    ,, The side of a, set with rubies and diamonds, 4
    ,, like a star, A, 4
  Jewels, 4, 50, 65, 137, 162, 182
  Knobs of silver, Silk and silver woven ribbon, with, 182
  Pendant of gold, A, 135
  Picture, silver, A, 182
  Ring, gold, black enamelled, A, 182
    ,, ,, enamelled, A, 80
    ,, ,, hoop, A, 55
    ,, ,, called a seal of arms, A, 64
    ,, ,, seal, A, 36
    ,, ,, with arms, great, signet, A, 178
    ,, with sparks and heart diamond, A, 87
    ,, Gold, with turquoise, 55
  Rings, Diamond, 4, 55, 162, 178
    ,, Gold, 28, 36, 101, 125, 135, 137, 148 (2), 162, 178, 182
    ,, ,, Little, 178
    ,, ,, set with diamonds, 55
    ,, Silver, 7
    ,, Turquoise, 4, 55
  Seal of arms, silver seal called A, 25
    ,, Ring of Gold, 36
  Seals, Gold, 157, 181
    ,, Silver, 25, 36, 157
  Signet ring of gold with arms, great, A, 178
  Tablet, silver, A, 182
  Tags, Gold, 135
Jewels, *see* Jewellery
Jigs, &c., Actors to abolish, after plays, xlvi., 83
  ,, at the end of plays, An order suppressing, 83
Joanes, Richard, 222
  ,, *see* Johns, Johnnes, Jones
John, ..., 82
Johnnes, John, 49
  ,, *see* Joanes, Johnns, Jones
Johns, Robert, 171
  ,, *see* Joanes, Johnnes, Jones
Johnson, George, 26
  ,, Henry, 43, 212
  ,, John, 13, 15
  ,, Joseph, 305
  ,, Peter, 221 (3)
  ,, Richard, 147
  ,, Sir Robert, knt., 208, 209
  ,, Robert, 14, 16, 34, 35
  ,, Sheriff, 225, 305
  ,, Thomas, 124, 212
Jollett, Hellen (Helen), 211, 212
  ,, John, 211
  ,, Thomas, 115, 211, 212
  ,, *see* Gillett, Gyllett, Gyllott, Jallet, Jellett
Jolly, Hugh, 136
Jones, Charles, 167
  ,, David, 26
  ,, Eleanor, 115
  ,, Elizabeth, 110
  ,, Grace, 156
  ,, Helen, 29
  ,, John, 142
  ,, Morgan, 140
  ,, Philip, 167
  ,, Robert, 37
  ,, Rose, 24
  ,, Thomas, 100, 137, 154
  ,, Walter, 10
  ,, *alias* Sayler, John, 157
  ,, *see* Joanes, Johnnes, Johns
Jongler, Peter, 74
Jonson, Ben, Dr. Nicholson's remarks on branding of, xxxiv., xxxv.
Jorden, Terence, 137
Joyner, John, 213
Joyse, Alice, 11 (3)
  ,, John, 11 (2)
Jubb, Elizabeth, 128
  ,, Susan, 128
  ,, *see* Jubbes
Jubbes, Susanna (Susan), 24, 30, 216
  ,, William, 24, 30, 213, 216
  ,, *see* Jubbs
Judd, Richard, 114, 235
Judicial ferocity, Singular outbreak of, l.
Julian, Edward, 158

Jury of matrons, 55, 165, 168
Justice, Alice, 61
,, on the bench, Whipping for contempt to a, 54
,, Chief, of the Common Pleas, 188, 189, 203, 204 (2), 206, 207
,, Chief, of the Common Pleas, Sessions held before, 63, 188, 189
,, of the Common Pleas, 206, 207
,, of England, Chief, 217
,, ,, Special licence of the Lord Chief, 167, 168
,, ,, Warrants from the Lord Chief, 111, 139
,, Hall, City of London, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held at the, 219 (2)
,, ,, City of London, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held at the, adjourned, 220
,, ,, Old Bailey, Gaol Deliveries at the, 16, 30, 34, 38, 44
,, ,, *see* Court House, Old Bailey
,, ,, Old Bailey, Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held at the, 203, 204, 226
,, ,, Old Bailey, Sessions of Oyer and Terminer adjourned to the, 36, 38, 202, 203 (2), 204, 206, 207
,, ,, *see* Court House, Old Bailey
,, ,, Old Bailey, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held in the, and adjourned, 13
,, of the King's Bench, 204 (2)
,, ,, Queen's Bench, 188, 189
Justices, Assembly of the, held at Finsbury, 230 (3), 231
,, ,, ,, held at the Quest House, High Holborn, 216, 231 (2)
Justices, Assembly of the, held at Mile End, 230, 231
,, ,, ,, held at New Brentford, 230 (3), 231
,, ,, ,, held at the "Three Doves," New Brentford, 79, 231
,, ,, ,, held at the Tower of London, 216, 231
Justices of the Peace present at catholic prosecutions, 197, 198, 202, 203 (2), 204 (2), 206, 207
,, ,, hands and seals, &c., of, Counterfeiting the, 55
,, ,, Insolence to, reviling, abusing, speaking against, &c., xxiv., xxv., lii., 54, 84, 95, 99, 106, 116, 117, 129
,, ,, Personating, 37, 39
,, ,, at Hickes Hall, Recognizances taken before, 105 (2), 106 (2)
"Juvencæ," *see* Heifers

K.

Karster, John, 214
Kavenagh, Garald, 163
,, *see* Kevenaugh
Kaye, Thomas, 211
Keligway, Lady, 82
Kelley, Eustace, 150, 151
,, William, 150, 151
Kemmicke, Robert, l., 53, 54
Kemp, Francis, 157
,, *see* Kempe
Kempe, Edward, 60
,, Sir Garrett, knt., 19
,, John, 55, 96

Kempe, Nicholas, esq. (Justice of the Peace), 206, 207
,, William, 222
,, *see* Kemp
Kemson, Thomas, 211
Kendall, Robert, 19
Kenney, George, 101, 110
Kenniston, Richard, 24
,, *see* Kennyston
Kennon, John, 6
,, Margery, 6
Kennyston, Richard, 30
,, *see* Kenniston
Kennythorpe, Mrs. Margaret, 151
,, Thomas, 151
Kensington, co. Midd, 37, 92, 144, 213
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, Breaking the cage of, 94
,, Constable of, 94
Kent, co., 89, 106, 143, 160
Kentish, Henry, 147
,, Town, co. Midd., 191, 192, 216
,, ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, ,, Disturbing the preacher of, 58
,, ,, Stocks at, 58
Kenton, Thomas, 39
Kerbie, William, 24
,, *see* Kirbye, Kyrkebye
Kercher, *see* Apparel
Kerchiefs, *see* Apparel
Keston, co. Midd., 184
Ketton, co. Rutland, 118
Kevenaugh, Garrald, 163
,, *see* Kavenagh
Key, Opening a chest with a false, 118
,, of the Tower of London, print of the, A, 119
Keys, bunch of, belonging to Charles, Prince of Wales, A, 157
,, Making of, and opening locks, 135
Kiddesdale, Nicholas, 34
Kidney, John, 222
Kighley, Ralph, 27, 33
,, Robert, 28, 34
Kildare, Francis, earl of, 15
Killigree, Peter, esq., 155
Killigrewe, Sir William, knt., 122
Kilpatrick, Robert, 95
Kinbert, Lowia, 165
King Street, St. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 58
Kinge, Agnes, 67, 215
,, George, 75
,, Robert, 5, 67, 76, 215
King's Bench, justice of the, A, 204 (2)
,, ,, Indictments of recusants, certified in the, 213
,, ,, Indictments of recusants, certified in the, by writ of certiorari, 214
,, ,, Indictments of recusants, certified in the, by the king's writ, 215
,, post at Newington, Abusing the, 31
Kingsbury, co. Midd., 53, 238
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Kinnard, John, 86
Kinsman, Alice, 115
,, Edward, 115
,, *see* Kynsman
Kirbye, Jerom, 235
,, *alias* Drury, Joan, 43
,, *alias* Drurye, Joan, 212
,, *see* Kerbie, Kyrkebye
Kirtles, *see* Apparel
Kitch, Mary, 106 (2)
Kitchen, Francis, 12
,, Marye, 70
,, *see* Kytchen, Kytchinge
Knaptofte, co. Leicester, 50
Knaresborowe, Peter, 64, 214
Knees in court, Asking forgiveness on, 123, 167
,, in the porch of a church, Servant asking forgiveness on his, 224
Knife, mincing, A, 133
,, with silver and jet haft, A, 182
,, *see* Knives
Knight, Bennet, 116
,, Joan, 110, 114, 127, 128
,, John, 10, 107 (2), 110 (2), 114, 127
,, Katherine, 127, 144
,, Richard, 75, 127, 144
,, Thomas, 128, 237
,, *see* Knighte, Knyght
Knighte, Gilian, Juliana, 144, 146
,, Jane, 134
,, Joan, 79

Knighte, John, 114
,, Katherine, 134, 146
,, Richard, 87, 134, 146
,, Sarah, 139
,, Thomas, 79, 114, 134, 144, 146
,, *see* Knight, Knyght
Knightley, Sir Valentine, 42
Knights and gentlemen refusing to keep watch, An order touching, 92
Knightsbridge, co. Midd., 42, 125
,, Highway at, 125 (4)
,, in Parish of St. Margaret's, Westminster, 42
Knives with hafts and damask, 182
,, Wounding, &c., with, 2, 37, 48, 66, 88, 98, 100, 125, 171, 179
,, *see* Knife
Knockfergus, co. Midd. ("nuper de Knockfergus in com. Middlesexie"), 129
Knocking at doors, 154
Knockton, co. Hunts, 49
Knolinge, Daniel, 144
,, Elizabeth, 144
,, *see* Knowelinge, Knowleing, Knowleinges, Knowling, Knowlinge, Knowlinges
Knowelinge, Daniell, 130
,, Elizabeth, 130
,, *see* Knolinge, Knowleing, Knowleinges, Knowling, Knowlinge, Knowlinges
Knowleing, Daniel, 146
,, *see* Knolinge, Knowelinge, Knowleinges, Knowling, Knowlinge, Knowlinges
Knowleinges, Daniell, 127
,, *see* Knolinge, Knowelinge, Knowleing, Knowling, Knowlinge, Knowlinges
Knowles, ..., 131
,, Sir Francis, knt., 91
,, Friselea, 1
,, Henry, 131
,, Jane, 216
,, John, 1, 35
,, Thomas, 1
Knowling, Daniel, 72
,, Joan, 237
,, *see* Knolinge, Knowelinge, Knowleing, Knowleinges, Knowlinge, Knowlinges
Knowlinge, Daniel, 17, 84, 134
Knowlinge, Elizabeth, 134
,, *see* Knolinge, Knowelinge, Knowleing, Knowleinges, Knowling. Knowlinges
Knowlinges, Elizabeth, 127
,, *see* Knolinge, Knowelinge, Knowleing, Knowleinges, Knowling, Knowlinge
Knyght, Katherine, 119
,, Richard, 119
,, *see* Knight, Knighte
Kyfflyn, ..., 131
,, Thomas, 131
Kynnet, Joseph, 154 (2)
Kynnis, Edward, 26
Kynsman, Alice, 130
,, *see* Kinsman
Kyrke, Margaret, 33
Kyrkebye, William, esq., 33
,, *see* Kerbie, Kirbye
Kytchen, Francis, 16
,, George, 14
,, *see* Kitchen, Kytchinge
Kytchinge, Francis, 16
,, *see* Kitchen, Kytchen

L.

Lace, Black, 97
,, Bone, 90, 182, 217
,, Gold, 20. 44. 92, 126 (2), 169, [182]
,, ,, and silver spangle, 182
,, Silk, 46
,, Silver, 44, 162, 169, [182]
Laces, Hair, 152
Ladbye, John, 117
Ladle, Silver, *see* Plate
Lake, Sir Thomas, knt., 82
Laleham, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, Allowance from, to the marshal of Spelthorne Hundred, 78
Lamb fashion, Selling old "croane sheek" (sheep), dressed, 56 (2)
Lambe, William, 177
Lambert, Joan, 150
,, Peter, 49
,, Richard, 177
,, Robert, 36, 38

Lambes Field, Islington, Playing at bowls at, 40 (2)
Lambeth, co. Surrey, 6 (2)
[Lancaster], The "Dutchie" of, 234
,, Duchy of, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, Liberty of the duchy of, 114
Landon, [Landi], Jeronimi, lord, Venetian Ambassador, 155, 157
Lane, Hugh (juror), 197, 198
,, Thomas, 3
Langley, Fayth, 50
,, John, 26
,, Richard, 119
,, Robert, 6
Lanthorn, brass, A, 61
Larcenies, Petty, 35, 48, 52, 61, 71, 89, 90 (2), 98, 104, 105 (2), 119, 126, 147, 149, 185
Larder, Margery, 131
Large, John, 11
Latus, William, 34
Laune, Anne, 101
Launsden, Nathaniel, 135
"Lavacra," *see* Plate, Basons
Lawn, Stealing, &c., 40, 90, 138, 158
,, Sheets, *see* Sheets
Lawrence, Elizabeth, 87
,, Sir John, knt., 183
,, John, 19, 146
Lawron, John, 238
Lawson, Katherine, 238
Lawyers' gowns, 183
Layne, Ninus, 82
Laystall of night-work at Old Street, 78
Layton, Thomas, 19
Lea, Agnes, 105
,, Anne, 139
,, Joane, 91
,, Thomas, 105
,, *see* Lee, Leigh, Leighe
Lead, Unlawfully carrying away, 60
Leaden conduit pipes, 105, 142, 155
Leadesthorpe, Mary, 211
Leak, Joan, 97
Learn to Live," "To (Books entitled), 109
Leather curtains, lined with velvet, 123
,, Jerkins, *see* Apparel
,, Purses, *see* Purses
Leaves, Myles, 19
Ledingham, Edward, 222, 223
Lee, Alice, 167
,, Dennys, 135 (2)
,, John, 164
,, William, 154
,, *see* Lea, Leigh, Leighe
Leeche, Sir Edward, knt., 183
Leecrose, Peter, 74
Leeke, Edward, 19
Legge, John, 85 (2), 86
,, Margaret, 85
,, Mary, 85, 86
Leicester, co., 50, 136
Leigh, Lady Elizabeth, 73
,, Sir Robert, knt., 73 (2)
,, *see* Lea, Lee, Leighe
Leighe, Sir Robert, knt., (Justice of the Peace,) 202, 203 (2), 204 (2), 206, 207
,, Sir Robert, Contemptuous words to, sitting upon the bench, 54
,, *see* Lea, Lee, Leigh
Lennox, Lewis, duke of, xliv., 96
Lent, offence in, An, 50
Lentle, ..., Lady [? Stonor], 120
Lenton, Francis, 180 (2)
Lether, Elenor, 137
,, Thomas, 137
Letter, threatening [sent to the Red Bull players], A, 175
Letters, &c., forged and counterfeit, 143, 160, 164, 176
,, Patents, Counterfeit, 55
,, Writer of court 166
Leveritt, Geoffrey, 78
Leveston, Margaret, 20
,, Thomas, 20
Levet, Charles, 39
Levill, Godfrey, 50
Lewd persons, Entertaining, 47
,, persons dwelling in Turnmill Street, &c., 177
,, women, 9, 46, 47, 49, 60, 70, 96, 177
,, *see* Disorderly Women, &c.
Lewellin, William, 65
,, *see* Llewellyn, Luellen
Lewes, Christopher, 220
,, John, 69, 145, 215
,, Lewis, Lewys
Lewis, George, 179
,, Richard, 8
,, *see* Lewes, Lewys
Lewkenor, Sir Lewes, knt., 129
Lewys, Thomas, 141

Lewys, William, 117
,, *see* Lewes, Lewis
Libel on the countess of Sussex, 151
Lichfield, Bp. of, *see* Coventry
Lidgelie, Gilbert, 45
Liew, City of, 164
Lillwell, Mary, 128
Limehouse, co. Midd., 45, 99, 132, 143, 168
,, in the Parish of Stepney, 45
Lincoln, co., 22, 52, 83
,, Bp. of, John [Williams] lord keeper of the great seal 170
,, earl of, The, 31 (2) 173
,, ,, Theft of £1,000 from the, 118
,, Henry, late earl of, 135
Lincoln's Inn, co. Midd., 106, 113, 236
,, ,, Breaking into chambers in, 183
,, ,, Tumult in, 113
,, ,, Assaulting and beating the watch at, 155
,, ,, Fields, 125
,, ,, ,, Riot, &c., in, 154, 155
Linen, Household, 138
,, Napkins, *see* Napkins
,, Parcels of, 109, 146
,, Sheets, *see* Sheets
Linsey, Thomas, xlix., 26
,, *see* Lynsey
Lipscombe, William, 138
Liswell, Mary, 237
Little Britain, 42
,, Ralph Arden *alias*, 157
Littleton, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, Allowance from, to the marshal of Spelthorne Hundred, 78
,, Jane, 138
Liveries, 11, 163 (2)
,, *see* Apparel, Coats
Llangerick, co. Montgomery, 115
Llewellyn, Robert, 41, 42 (3)
,, *see* Lewellin, Luellin
Lloyd, David, 115
Lock, John, 70
,, Robert, 70
Locker, James, 12, 13
Lockey, Margaret, 146
,, Robert, 146, 163
Locks of chests, Making keys and opening, 135
Lockwood, Cuthbert 123 (2), 124
,, John, clk., 62, 63 204, 205, 206, 207
Loder, Anthony, 93
,, John, 218
Lodge, ..., 131
,, Jeffery, *In re* the shooting of John Onley, gent., 129
,, Thomas ("Doctor of Phisicke"), 216
Loe, Richard, A riot and breaking the dwelling-house, &c., of, 220, 221
Loftus, Christofer, 61
Lombard Street, London, 45, 156
London, Bp. of [George Abbot], 71, 206, 207
,, ,, John [Aylmer], 188, 189
,, ,, George [Monteigne], 186
,, ,, [Thomas Ravis], 31, 37
,, ,, Bailiffs of the, 186
,, ,, A blasphemer sent to the, 227
,, ,, Manor of Barnsbury, 186
,, ,, Chapel at Fulham, 37
,, ,, Grounds within the moat at Fulham, Breaking into the, 176
,, ,, To attempt conversion of prisoners, 228
,, City of, 8, 93, 119, 173 (2), 177
,, ,, Alderman of the, 142
,, ,, Banishment from the, 8
,, ,, Enquiry touching claim and title of the, to Bridewell Hospital, 102
,, ,, Order repressing football in the lanes and streets adjoining the, 107
,, ,, Justice Hall, *see* Old Bailey, Justice Hall
,, ,, Lord Mayors of the, 62, 63, 202, 203 (2), 204, 206, 207
,, ,, Mayor and Commonalty of the, 105, 142

London, City of, Old Bailey, in the suburbs of the, 226
,, ,, Order prohibiting flesh victuals, &c., to be uttered or sold on the Sabbath Day in the, 107
,, ,, Order touching the Pest-House of the, in St. Giles's-Without-Cripplegate, 93
,, ,, Recorder of the, 45, 202, 203, 204 (2)
,, ,, Recorder of the (Sir Henry Montague, knt.), Warrant of, 124
[,, ,,], Recorder of the, Warrant from, 212
,, ,, St. Bride's Parish, in the suburbs of the, 104
,, ,, William Sebright, esq., Town Clerk of, 45
,, ,, Town Clerk of the, to be paid 2s. each for drawing certain Indictments, 149
,, Number of executions for felonies, or for silence to indictments for felonies committed in, *temp.* James I., xx.
,, or Middlesex, Number of executions for felonies, or for silence for felonies committed in, *temp.* Elizabeth, xxi.
,, Population of, in 1631, xx.
,, Port of, Brownists to take shipping from the, 72
,, Whipping from Westminster through the body of, 155
Long Lane, London, 111, 121, 156, 157
Longe, Christopher, 220
,, George, clerk of the peace, 84
,, John, 67, 177, 215
,, Richard, 123
,, Robert, 145
Longford, Neglect to repair a public bridge at, 237
Looker, Thomas, 159
Lopus, Dominic, 96
Lord Admiral, Counterfeiting a seal of the office of the, 119
Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer, Warrant of the, 211
,, Chancellor, The, 49
,, ,, Counterfeiting the hand of the late, 235
,, Chief Justice of England, Special licence of the, 167, 168
,, Chief Justice of England, *see* Justice, Chief
,, Chief Justice of England, Warrants from the, 111, 139
,, Keeper of the great seal, 170
,, Mayor of London, The, *see* London, city of
,, Treasurer, The late, 41
Lords of the Council, Directions of the, for making bread with rye, 44
,, of the States of the United Provinces, 143
Lorryman, George, 14
Loson, William, 135, 136
Lothbury, 155
Love, George, 21
,, John, 214
Lovell, Sir Francis, knt., 127, 128
,, Lady Jane, 17
Lovett, Drugo [Drewens], 84, 210, 237
,, Richard, 70, 146
,, Thomas, 226
Low Countries, Wishing confusion to the army in the, 182
Lowe, Abraham, 29
,, Jasper, 226
Loweman, Mary, 146
,, *see* Lowman
Lowman, Mary, 237
,, *see* Loweman
Lucas, Thomas, 214
Luchard, Joan, 43
,, *see* Lutchard
Lucy, Thomas, 82
,, Walter, 82, 83
Lucyes, George, esq., 90
Luellen, Helen, 107
,, *see* Lewellin, Llewellyn
Lunatics, 14, 182
Lunne, Mary, 24 (2), 30 (2), 43 (2), 79, 107, 110, 127, 128, 212 (2)
Lutchard, Joan, 211
,, *see* Luchard
Lyde, Joyce, 179
,, William, 179
Lyll, Elizabeth, 120
Lyllinstone, Hattle, 168

Lyllinstone, William, 168
Lyne, Humfrey, 53
Lynsey, John, xlii., 2, 3, 71
,, *see* Linsey
Lyon, Elizabeth, 127, 128
,, John, 108, 127, 128, 218
,, William, 108
Lytchfeild, George, 86
Lytton, John, 67
,, Mary, 67, 215

M.

Machyn, Edward, 51
Mack-Macken, John, 47
Mackender, John, 156
Macklees, Edward, 15
Mackshen, Mark, 154
Macmahoon, Brian, 186
Maddocke, William, 122
,, *see* Maddox, Madockes
Maddox, Ronald, 173
,, *see* Maddocke, Madockes
Madley. co. Salop, 129
Madockes, Thomas, 62, 206, 207
,, *see* Maddocke, Madockes
Magicke, Dorothy, liii., 91, 218
Maidenhead, Inn called the, at Hounslow, 148
Maimed soldiers, An order as to money collected for, 176
Malborne [? Morborn], co. Hunts, 49
Maldred, John, 144
,, Katherine, 144
Male, Thomas, 24, 30
Mallard, Elizabeth, 80
Mallett, Richard, 129
Malt, Price of, per quarter, 187
Maltreatment of maid servant, 39
Man, Unlawfully keeping company with a, 118
Manchester baize, Conveying away, 164
"Mandillians," *see* Apparel, Tunics
Maney, William, 147
Manfielde, Thomas, 24, 30
"Manicæ," *see* Apparel, Cuffs
Mannes, Thomas, 14
Manninge, Margaret, 155
Mannington, Richard, esq., 211
Manslaughter, 2 (2), 4, 56, 58, 82, 87, 98, 117, 122, 171, 179, 224
Mantles *see* Apparel
Manwaring, Sir Arthur, knt., 132
Map of the new cut from Amwell to Theobalds, 25
Marche, William, 1
Marcrosse, Jenkinns, 19
Mare, Bewitching a, 57, 58
Mare Street, Hackney, 158
Marke, Henry, 186
Markham, Tobias, 166
Marrot, Henry, 3
Marrying without licence or asking in church, 156
,, without consent of master (?), 156
Marser, John, 61
Marsh, Edward, 136
,, Robert, 136
,, *see* Marshe
Marshall, Margaret, 26
,, Nicholas, 40
,, Thomas, 13
Marsham Margaret, 151, 152
,, *see* Masham
Marshe, Robert, 76
,, William, 236
,, William (juror), 63
,, *see* Marsh
Marston, John, 125
Marten, Mary, 127
,, William, 127
,, *see* Martin, Martyn
Martin, Ingeram, 9
,, William, 9
,, *see* Marten, Martyn
Martinson, William, 26
Martyn, William, 36
,, *see* Marten, Martin
Marvin, Edward, esq., 130
,, *see* Marvyne, Mervin
Marvyne, Henry, esq., 87
,, *see* Marvin, Mervin
Marylebone, co. Midd., 101, 123, 139 (2), 235
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, Constable of the parish of, permitting prisoners to escape, 139 (2)
,, Parish of, 139, 150
,, Park, 150
,, ,, Stealing deer from, 75 (2)

Mary-le-Savoy, *see* St. Mary, &c.
Masham, Margaret, xlvi.
,, *see* Marsham
Mason, Ambrose, 44, 212
,, Elizabeth, 157, 158
,, Gilbert, 32, 40
,, James, 168
,, Joan, 44
,, John, 31, 113
,, Peter, 28, 34
,, Robert, 160
,, Susan, 73, 168
,, William, 64
,, *alias* Baker *alias* (Heminge) Hemminge Thom *alias* Bacon Thom, Thomas, 92 (2)
Mass Books, 143
,, Celebrating, 188, 189 (2), 190, 191 (2), 192
,, at the Spanish Ambassador's house, 60, 61
,, Recusant hearing, 58
Massey, Katherine, 127
,, Robert, 6
,, *see* Messe, Messy
Massinger, Richard, 112
Masters, Edward, 141
,, William, 154
Masterson, Elizabeth, 219
Matchet, George, 79
,, *see* Matchett
Matchett, George, 67, 211, 215
,, *see* Matchet
Mather, Margaret, 80
,, Rowland, 80
,, *see* Mathew
Mathew, Margaret, 87
,, Rowland, 87
,, *see* Mather, Mathewe, Mathewes, Mathews
Mathewe, Helen, 6
,, Richard, 159
,, William, 6
,, *see* Mathew, Mathewes, Mathews
Mathewes, Adrian, 77
,, Austin, 151
,, Ellen (Helen, Elen), 106, 109, 114 134, 146, 237
,, James, 51, 52
,, John, 101, 139 (2)
,, Thomas, 134
,, William, 78, 106, 109, 113, 114, 127, 146, 237
Mathewes, *see* Mathew, Mathewe, Mathews
Mathews, Helen, 127, 128
,, John, 180
,, William, 128
,, *see* Mathew, Mathewe, Mathewes
Matrons, Jury of, 55, 165, 168
Mawborne, Hugh, 53 (2)
Maxfeild, Simon, 153
Maxwell, Peter, 211
May cherry trees, 186
Maye, John, 213
,, S . . . . (juror), 197, 198
Maypole, in the Strand, The, 132
Meakins, Briget, 225
Measures, Weights and, An offender against the statute of, 150
Meat, Debt for, 100
,, for sale, &c., Exposing, on the Sabbath, 95 (2)
Medcalfe, John, 235
,, Oswald, 123 (2)
,, *see* Metcalfe
Meddlebowe, William, 213
Mellagottoone [? Melacotoon] trees, 186
Melting-houses at Saffron Hill, 75
Membry, Christopher, 43
Merideth, John, 69
,, *see* Merredithe
Merioneth co., 111
Merredithe, John, 215
,, *see* Merideth
Merrick, William, 58
Merry, Sir Thomas, knt., xliv., 162
Mersam, Rose, liii., 20
,, Thomas, 20
Messe, Katherine, 128
,, *see* Massey, Messy
Messy, Katherine, 134
,, *see* Massey, Messe
Metcalfe, Margaret, 55
,, Phillip, 142, 143
,, *see* Medcalfe
Metham, Thomas (catholic priest), 188 (2), 189 (3), 190
Mervin, Edward, esq., 127
,, *see* Marvin, Marvyne
Mews, Stealing from coaches in the, 124
Michell, Joan, 151
,, Richard, 151
,, William 151
,, *see* Mitchell
Middlemore, John, 210

Middlemore, Robert, 41, 211
  ,, William, esq., 37, 210
  ,, William, 61, 214 (2)
Middlesex, Clerks of the Peace for, 49, 81, 84, 149
  ,, Number of executions for felonies, or for silence for felonies committed in London or, *temp.* Elizabeth, xxi
  ,, Gaol deliveries for, *see* Gaol Deliveries
  ,, County Record Society, Next publication of liv
  ,, Records. Defectiveness of the, xxxvi
  ,, Sessions of Peace for, *see* Sessions, &c.
  ,, sheriff of, Assaulting the, 86
  ,, Sheriffs of, 13, 16, 30 34 36, 39 44, 58, 63, 67, [225], 201, 202 (2), 203, 205 (2), 206, 207 (2), 208
  ,, ,, Misdemeanours towards the, 140
Middle Temple, *see* Temple, &c.
Middleton, ..., 134
  ,, Charles, 134
  ,, William, 67
  ,, *see* Midleton
Midleton, Dorothy, 17
  ,, *see* Middleton
Midsummer Session of the Peace Rolls, The first, 181
Mierbeck, James, 238
Mile End, co. Midd., 113
  ,, ,, Assembly of Justices held at, 230, 231
Milford, Francis, 213
  ,, Lane, 234
  ,, ,, St. Clement's Danes, Harbour taken for offences, in alehouses, &c., in, 141
Milkum William, 163
Millayne, ..., 131
  ,, Thomas, 131
Miller, Agnes, liii, 121, 143, 144
  ,, Robert, 121, 143
  ,, William, 79
  ,, *alias* Halstowe, William, 226
Millet, Joys, 94
Millman, Robert, 29
Millmer, Hugh (juror), 197, 198
Mills, Crash, in St. Botolph's parish, &c., The king's, 32, 40
  ,, Obstructing water for, 32, 40
Millward, Robert, 139
Milton, Gregory, 150
  ,, Gylbert (?), 150
  ,, Mathew, 50
  ,, Thomas, 14
  ,, *see* Mylton
Mims, South, co. Midd., 56, 117
  ,, ,, Assessment in, for building House of Correction, 103
  ,, ,, Parish of, 117
Minories, The, 32
Misdemeanours committed in an alehouse, 76
  ,, used towards Sheriffs, 140
Mitchell, Francis, esq. (Justice of the Peace), 208, 209
  ,, Robert, 56 (2)
  ,, *see* Michell
Mittens, *see* Apparel
Mockes, Allen, 164
Mollyneux, Sapcoates, 113 (4)
[? Monaghan], Monaugham, Ireland, 160
  ,, *see* [? Monaugham]
Monaugham [? Monaghan], Ireland, Governor of the Town and Castle of, 160
  ,, *see* [? Monaghan]
Money, xliv.
  ,, Coins, &c.—
    Angels, Coined gold, called, 78
    Cross Dagger, Counterfeit six pound piece of gold, *alias* the, 13
    Crown, Half, Piece of coined gold called a, 28
    Crowns, French, Coined gold called, 78
    Dagger, Cross, Counterfeiting six pound piece of gold, *alias* the, 13
    Dollar, Piece of silver called a, 68
    Ducat, Double Double, Piece of coined gold called a, 10
      ,, Piece of coined gold called a single, 28
    Ducats, Double, Pieces of coined gold called, 10
    Pistoles, Double, Coined gold called, 74
    Riders, Scottish, Counterfeiting, 226

Money, Coins, &c.—
  Scotland, Coined gold of, 13
  Shilling pieces, gold, Fifteen, 65
    ,, ,, Coined gold called Twenty, 12, 78
    ,, Silver piece called a Phillipp and Mary, 57
  Shillings, Queen Elizabeth, Counterfeit, 170
    ,, Silver pieces called Elizabeth, 57
    ,, King James, Counterfeit, 62
    ,, Silver pieces called King James, 57
    ,, Half,- Elizabeth, Counterfeit, 170
    ,, ,, Silver pieces called Elizabeth, 57
    ,, ,, Silver pieces called King James, 57
    ,, pieces, Coined gold called, thirty, 78
  Six pound piece of gold, *alias* the cross dagger, Counterfeiting, 13
  Sovereign, Piece of coined gold called an Elizabeth double, 10
  Sovereigns, Coined gold called, 28
  "Unites," King James's Pieces of coined gold called, xliv, 121, 125, 136, 156
Money, Counterfeiting, 13, 62, 170 (2), 206, 226
  ,, Suspicion of venting counterfeit, 165
  ,, French, Suspicion of coining, 165
Montague, Sir Henry, knt., sergeant-at-law and Recorder of London, Warrant of, 124
  ,, *see* Mountague
Montgomery co., 22. 115
Moodie, George, 114
  ,, Isabel, 114
  ,, *see* Moody, Moodye
Moody, George, 66, 106
  ,, Isabella, 106
  ,, *see* Moodie, Moodye
Moodye, George, 78, 109, 113, 215
  ,, Isabel (Isabella), 78, 109, 113, 215
  ,, *see* Moodie, Moody
Moore, Anne, 7, 35
  ,, Charles, 35
  ,, Dennis, 45
Moore, Elizabeth, 24, 30, 35 (2)
  ,, Francis, 35
  ,, George, 24, 30, 35
  ,, John, 160
  ,, Mary, 35
  ,, *see* More
Moorecoile, Nicholas, 94
[? Morborn], Malborne, co. Hunts, 49
Mordley, Margaret, 35
  ,, *see* Morley
More, Robert, 70
  ,, *see* Moore
Moreden, Elizabeth, 212
  ,, *see* Moredon
Moredon, Elizabeth, 44
  ,, *see* Moreden
Moreton, John, 228
  ,, *see* Morton
Morgan, Richard, 49
  ,, Susan, 10
  ,, Thomas, 1
  ,, Elizabeth Throgmorton, *alias*, 155
Morley, Edward, 212
  ,, Margaret 16, 21, 107, 110
  ,, *see* Mordley
Mormay, Walter, 168
Morrell John, 59 (2)
Morres Hackett, 138
  ,, *see* Morris, Morrys
Morris, Henry, 15
  ,, Nicholas, 211
  ,, Richard, 52
  ,, Thomas 111
  ,, William, 24 30
  ,, *see* Morres, Morrys
Morrys, John, 210
  ,, *see* Morres Morris
Mortar and pestle, Stealing a, 148
Morton William 167
  ,, *see* Moreton
Mosten, Ralph, 160
  ,, *see* Moston
Moston, Sir Roger, knt., 160
  ,, *see* Mosten
Mother-in-law, Abusing a, 45
Motteram, William (juror), 63
Mounson, Robert, justice of the Queen's Bench, 188, 189
Mountague, Sir Henry, knt., Recorder of the City of London (justice of the peace), 202, 203, 204 (2)
  ,, *see* Montague

Mountaigne, Humfrey, 86
Mount-Eagle, The lord, 23 (2)
Mowbrow, Dorothy, 122
Muggeridge, Edward, 184
Mulleneux, Sir John, 132
Mundaie, William, xlii, 5
,, *see* Mundaye
Mundaye, Thomas, 92
,, *see* Mundaie
Munningsend, co. Essex, Parish church of, 100
Murder, and charges of murder, 3, 9, 26, 39, 66, 101, 162, 179, 236
,, Conspiring to, 3
,, Suspicion of, 48
Murderer to be hung near the house where murder was committed, 179
Murrey, John, esq., 111
Musgrave, Sisely, 39
Musgrove, Henry, 184
,, Judith, 184
Musk Bag, 40
Muskett, Anne, 182
Mute, Standing, 30, 38 (3), 39, 53, 60, 89, 97, 109, [133], 136, 142, 151, 210
,, ,, Number of culprits, 210, 212, 214, 216, 217, 218, 219, 223, 224, 226
,, ,, Number of executions for, to indictments for felonies committed in London, *temp.* James I., xx
,, ,, Number of executions for, to indictments for felonies committed in London or Middlesex, *temp.* Eliz., xxi
,, ,, Number of persons pressed to death by the "peine forte et dure" during ten successive years of James I. for, xviii
Mutton Lane, 52
Myles, Christopher, 81
Mylton, John, 23
,, Mathew, 23
,, *see* Milton
Mynne, Sir Henry, knt., 137
,, Mary [Lady], 137
Myvorde, co. Montgomery, 22

N.

Nag's Head Tavern, St. John's Street, Sign of the, 148 (2)
Nails, Tack, 175
Napkins 53, 90, 115
,, Damask, 113
,, Linen, 90
,, Table, 61, 89
Nash, Elizabeth, 144
,, *see* Nashe
Nashe, Alice, 6, 79, 107, [110], 114, 130, 213
,, Elizabeth, 146
,, John, 55
,, *see* Nash
Nayleharte, William, 214
Nayler, Thomas, 10
,, William, 69, 215
Neale, Becon, spinster, Curious error touching, xxxii, 313
,, Raphell, 145
Neckcloths, *see* Apparel
Nectarine trees 186
Nedham, John, 213
Needlework covers for chairs and stools, 100
,, cushions, 100
Negoose William, 40
Nether Eatenton, co. Warwick, 210, 211
Nethercliffe, William, 117
Nethercott, Francis, 99
Netlam, John, 107
Nets for catching rabbits, 122
Nettleton, Mathew, 121
Nettlewood, co. Oxon., 161
Nevell, Beatrix, 10
,, *see* Nevill
Nevill, ..., 130
,, Francis, 130
,, *see* Nevell
Newarke, Mary, 85
New Braynford, *see* Brentford, New
Newbiggin, co. York, 148 (2)
Newbye, Henry, 21
,, *see* Nubye
Newdigate, Edward, 70 (2)
,, *see* Newdygate, Nudigate
Newdygate, Edward, 44
,, *see* Newdigate, Nudigate
New Fish Street, St. Margaret's, Westm., 106

Newgate, 42, 46 (2), 48, 52, 55, 79, 234
,, Gaol, 76, 201, 202
,, ,, Committals to, 2, 5, 7, 24, 36, 49, 75, 147, 215, 216
,, ,, Deliveries, *see* Gaol Deliveries
,, ,, Execution at, 62
,, ,, Felons, &c., to be committed to, 71
,, ,, order as to mutiny in, An, 133
,, ,, to Tyburn, Drawn or taken from, 13, 36, 39, 57, 58, 63, [80], 201, 202 (2), 203, 205 (2), 206, 207 (2), 208
,, ,, (?) Whippings from, 142, 155
,, ,, to Bridewell, Whipping from, 105
,, Prison, 60
,, prisoner in, A, 158
,, Recusants committed to, 215, 216
,, Assisting seminary priests to escape from, 121
Newington, co. Surrey, 49, 118
,, Abusing the king's post at, 31
,, The fields between Islington and, 49
,, Parish of, 49
,, *see* Stoke Newington
New Inn, co. Midd., 168
Newman, Amos, 87
,, Robert, 166
,, *alias* Dorche, George, 60
Newporte (Neweporte), John, 80
New River, The, 182
Newton, Edward, 175
,, Mary, 168
,, Roger, 13
Nicholson, Dr. Brinsley, remarks on branding of Ben Jonson, xxxiv, xxxv
,, Henry, 7
Night Walkers, 179, 180 (2)
,, ,, Suspicious, 158
Nonne, Lawrence (juror), 197, 198
Norcotte, co. Midd., 94
Norcraffe, John, 168
Norfolk, co., 143, 197 (2)
North, Dudley, lord, 174
Northampton, co., 27, 57, 71, 145
Northolt, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Northumberland, The earl of, 41, 236, 237 (2)
Norton, Dudley, 139
,, Elizabeth, 64, 214
,, Folgate, co. Midd., 122, 139, 161, 227
,, ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, ,, Constable of, 50
,, Phillipes, co. Somerset, 44
Norwich, 5
Norwood, Southall *alias*, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, Battle Bridge *alias* Batford Bridge, 238
,, The inhabitants of, 238
,, *see* Norwoode
Norwoode, co. Midd., 94 (2)
,, *see* Norwood
Notable outrage at the Red Bull playhouse, A, xlvi, 64, 65 (4)
Nott, John, xlix., 26
Nottingham, Charles, earl of, 44
,, The earl of, 41
Noye, John, 99
Nubye, Henry, 10
,, *see* Newbye
Nudigate, co. Surrey, 176
,, Mary, 176
,, Thomas, esq., 176
,, *see* Newdigate, Newdygate
Nuisance caused by smoke and hammering at a forge, 77
Nuisances, 4, 75, 78, 93
,, *see* Annoyances, Commrs. of
Nurse *alias* Hutchinson, Katherine Cashe *alias*, 120
,, *see* Cash, &c.
Nutting, John, liii, 218
,, *see* Nuttinge
Nuttinge, John, 110
,, *see* Nutting
Nycholles, Daniel, 115
Nydds, Leonerd, 67

O.

Oath of Abjuration, Recusant refusing to take the, 88, 217
,, Allegiance and Abjuration, Recusant refusing to take the, 208, 209
,, ,, taken, 37 (2), 54, 68 (2), 70, 75, 163, 216
,, ,, Refusing to take the, 42, 48, 66, 68 (2), 70, 163, 216 (2), 217
,, Parson against the, 68
,, Supremacy, Suspected Recusant taking the, 22
Oats, Price of, per quarter, 187
Obstruction of the highway by coach building, &c., 13
,, of water for mills, 32, 40
Occonnar, *alias* Thomas Sonnar (? Connar), *alias* Lisach, esq., 28 [33]
,, *see* Sonnar, Connor
Ockolde, William, 99
Odium [Odiham], co. Southampton, 159
Odor, Edmund, 151
Offences, Inscriptions of, on paper placed on the heads of offenders, 60, 76, 86, 99, 105, 155 (2), 224 (2), 228 (2)
,, *see* Writings, &c.
Officers, Abusing, molesting, and other offences against, 7, 16, 48, 52 (2), 53, 54, 99, 111 (2), 133, 154, 164
,, to inform against disorderly houses, &c., 171
,, of the Fortune playhouse, 185
,, allowing prisoners to escape, 36, 139 (2)
,, to take down signs of alehouses, 33 [76]
,, *see* Constables
Oglethropp, Sir Owen, knt., 60
Okenton, Mary, 216
,, *see* Orkington
Old, Thomas, 144
,, Bailey, The, 63, 164, 170, 228
,, ,, ,, in the suburbs of the City of London, 226
Old Bailey, Court House, Gaol Deliveries at the 210, 212, 214, 215, 216 (2), 217 (2), 218, 219, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227 (3), 229
,, ,, *see* Justice Hall, Old Bailey
,, ,, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held at the, 225
,, ,, Sessions of Oyer and Terminer adjourned to the, 58 (2), 62, [63]
,, ,, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer adjourned to the, 210, 212, 214
,, ,, *see* Old Bailey Justice Hall
,, ,, Justice Hall, 16, 30, 34, 38, 44
,, ,, Justice Hall, Dock of the, 38
,, ,, Justice Hall, Gaol Deliveries at the, 16, 30, 34, 38, 44
,, ,, *see* Old Bailey Court House
,, ,, Justice Hall, Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held at the, 203, 204, 226
,, ,, Justice Hall, Sessions of Oyer and Terminer adjourned to the, 36, 38, 202, 203 (2), 204, 206, 207
,, ,, Justice Hall, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held in the, and adjourned, 13
,, ,, Justice Hall, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held at the 219 (2)
,, ,, Justice Hall, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held at the, adjourned, 220
,, ,, Gate of the Session House in the, 54
Oldbury, Hugh, 64
Oldfeild, Thomas, 66

Old Street, co. Midd., 20, 25, 60 (2), 78, 89, 116, 131, 138, 166, 180
,, ,, in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 138
,, ,, Officers of, 166
,, ,, A laystall of nightwork at, 78
,, ,, Pollution of water and conduit heads at, 78
,, ,, Rioters breaking windows in, 26
Oley, James, 164
"Ollæ," *see* Plate, Pots
Olliver, Isabel, 215
,, Nicholas, 177
,, *see* Ollyver
Ollyver, Isabella, 69
,, Thomas, 213
,, *see* Olliver
O'Neale, Con, 126
Onley, John, gent., *in re* the shooting of, 129 (2)
Order touching certain alehouses, &c., in St. Clement's Danes, 140
,, for constables to suppress certain alehouses, &c., in St. Clement's Danes, 141
,, for more vigilant prosecution of unlicensed keepers of common alehouses, 149
,, for an apprentice to be discharged and indentures cancelled, 47
,, for correction of a runaway apprentice, 183
,, to withdraw licence from a badger, 228
,, for committal without bail, 56
,, for parish to keep a bastard, &c., 49
,, for a dangerous person to be removed to Bridewell 33
,, touching claim and title of the City of London to Bridewell Hospital, 102
,, touching a new building to be erected in Drury Lane, 125
,, as to buildings contrary to proclamation not to be erected, 125
,, for cages and stocks to be made and set up [places named], 75
,, as to selling beer or ale by chandlers, 149
Order that cloth shall not be measured by searchers until it be shrunk, 45
,, for constable to be committed for letting a prisoner escape, 36
,, for committal for contempt, 75
,, for parochial assessments for building the House of Correction, 103
,, for arrears of assessment for building the Ho. of Correction, 118
,, for bell to be tolled at certain hours in the Ho. of Correction, 120
,, for government of the House of Correction erected at Clerkenwell, xxv, 117
,, for hours of labour of persons committed to the Ho. of Correction, 120
,, for payment of servants at the Ho. of Correction, 120
,, for renewal of straw to inmates in the Ho. of Correction, 120
,, touching disorderly houses in Saffron Hill, 171
,, as to committal for felony, 71
,, touching football, 107
,, touching the Fortune Playhouse, xlvi, 83
,, for repair of High Bridge, West Drayton, 126
,, touching the highways near the Red Bull, Clerkenwell, 170
,, for more vigilant prosecution of persons dividing houses, harbourers of inmates, &c., 149
,, for marshal to be appointed for the hundred of Spelthorne, 78
,, to confer with a minister for better satisfaction of conscience, 161
,, touching the City of London Pest House, St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 93
,, as to mutiny of prisoners in Newgate, 133
,, respecting a mis-used maid servant, 100
,, for rates for servants' wages to continue, &c., 35
,, for slanderer to be whipped, 167
,, as to money collected for maimed soldiers, 176

Order touching teams drawing carriages upon the highways, 173
,, for parish to be free from charges through marriages of vagrants, 140
,, touching knights and gentlemen refusing to keep watch, 92
,, touching the cutting down the Weald Wood, Harrow Hill, 174
,, for whipping a woman until the "body be all bloody," 91
Orders for alehouse signs to be removed and victuallers dismissed from victualling, &c., 33, 76
,, touching butchers, &c., trading on the Lord's Day, [94, 95], 107, 172
,, for the better government of the Ho. of Correction, 130
,, *see* Order, Ho. of Correction
,, and memoranda touching Hickes' Hall, xxii
,, Highway, 49, 170
,, and memoranda touching the Middlesex House of Correction, xxiv
,, concerning recusancy, *see* Recusants
,, for convictions of recusancy not to be recorded, &c., 81, 124
,, to constables, &c., for scolds to be kuckt, *alias* duckt, 110, 121
,, for setting persons in the stocks, 52, 58, 133
,, for whipping for bastardy, 91, 116
Orkington, Mary, 234
,, *see* Okenton
Orlando, A book called, 67
Orrell, Richard, 14
Osborne, Mary, 74
,, Sir Robert, knt., 52
,, Samuel, 73, 74
Ossulston, hundred of, Parochial assessment in the, for building the House of Correction, 103
Osterley Park, Lopping and breaking down trees in, 94 (2)
Outrage at the Red Bull Playhouse, A notable, xlvi, 64, 65 (4)
Overbye, Joan, 6
Owen, Edward, 43
,, Elizabeth, 48, 52
Owen, Geoffrey, 48
,, John, 117
Ox, rib-bone of an, Assault with a, 105
Oxen, Three, equal to two horses, 173
,, Four, equal to three horses, 173
,, and horses, Teams of, 159 (3), 173 (2)
Oxford, co., 161, 180
,, Countess of, 24
,, Edward, earl of, 7
,, carriers, 159
,, City of, 173
,, Corpus Christi College, 43
Oxley, Henry, 31
Oxon., *see* Oxford
Oyer and Terminer, Special Sessions of, 62, 193, 194, 195 (2), 205 (2), 226
,, ,, Sessions of, held at the Castle, St. John's Street, 36, 38, 58 (2), 202, 203 (2), 204, 206 (2)
,, ,, Special Sessions of, held at the Castle, St. John's Street, 63, 194, 210, 212, 214
,, ,, Special Sessions of, held at Finsbury, 57
,, ,, Special Sessions of, held at the Court House, Old Bailey, 225
,, ,, Special Sessions of, adjourned to the Court House, Old Bailey, 210, 212 214
,, ,, Special Sessions of, held at the Justice Hall, City of London 219 (2)
,, ,, Special Sessions of, held at the Justice Hall, City of London, adjourned, 220
,, ,, Sessions of, held at the Justice Hall, Old Bailey, 203, 204, 226

Oyer and Terminer, Sessions of, adjourned to the Justice Hall, Old Bailey, 36, 38, 202, 203 (2), 204, 206, 207
,, ,, Special Sessions of, held in the Justice Hall, Old Bailey, and adjourned, 13
,, ,, Special Sessions of, held at Westminster, 188, 189 (2), 190 (2), 191

P.

Packe, Henry, 61
Padgett, Margaret, xlvi, 9
Paddington, co. Midd., 15 (3), 147
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, manor of, The, 31
,, Parish of, 15
Page to the king (James I.), 176
,, Michael, 88
,, Ralph, 152
,, William, 169 (2)
Pagett, William, lord, 126, 146
Paggington, Richard, 144
Paine, Anthony, 148
,, Elizabeth, 184
,, Jane, 148 (2)
,, Robert, 149
,, *see* Payne
Palace, St. James's, The king's, 59
,, Whitehall, The king's, 59, 113
,, ,, The garner adjoining, 113
,, ,, Recusant unlawfully entering the, 59
,, ,, *see* Whitehall
Palmer, Elizabeth, 110
,, Francis, 45, 211
,, John, 2
,, Thomas, xlii, 2, 3
Pan, silver, warming, A, 95
Papists, Committal for refusing to execute warrant for apprehension of, 216
,, Harbouring, 15
Pardce, Edward, 163
Pardons under the Great Seal, 70, 87, 195 (2)
Parishe, John, 217
,, *see* Parrishe
Park, Unlawful hunting in the king's, 236
Parke, Katherin, 43
,, *see* Parker
Parker, Edward, 29
,, Joan, 29, 156
,, Katherine (Catherine), 21, 24, 30, 79, 212, 234
,, Mungo, 51
,, *see* Parke, Parkes
Parkes, Joan, 175
,, *see* Parker
Parkinson, Christofer, 27, 33
,, John, 27, 33
,, Lawrence, 27, 33
,, William, 186
Parks, *see* Hyde, Marylebone, &c.
Parliament robe, A, 23
Parochial assessment for building the House of Correction, 103
Parrett (Parret), Richard, lii, 96, 218
,, *see* Parrott
Parrishe, John, 88
,, *see* Parishe
Parrot, Humfrey, 132
,, *see* Parrett
Parry, John, 228
,, Sir Thomas, knt., 101
,, *see* Parrye
Parrye, Mary, 35
,, Sir Thomas, knt., 121
,, Thomas, 35
,, *see* Parry
"Parson against the Oath," 68
Parsons, Dorothy, 236
Passports, Forged or counterfeit, 143, 164, 176
Patchet, Edward, 179
"Patellæ Stanni," *see* Pewter, Saucers
"Patinæ," *see* Plate
"Patinæ æneæ," *see* Pewter dishes
"Patinæ Stanni," *see* Pewter salts
Patray, James, 103
Patricke, Richard, 26
Paul, Humfrey, 72, 128
,, *see* Paule, Poole, Poule
Paule, ..., 127
,, Humfrey, 127, 146
,, *see* Paul, Poole, Poule
Pawlett, Lady, 190 (2)

Pawning, 132, 158
Paxall, William, 181
Payman, John, 144, 145
Payne, Mary, 226
,, *see* Paine
Peace, Clerk of the, to be paid 2*s*. for drawing certain indictments (offences given), 149
,, Clerks of the, for Middlesex, 49, 81, 84, 149
,, Disturbers of the, xlix, 5, 25, 26 (2), 29, 154 (4), 175
,, yeoman of the, to the king, A, 2
Peadle, William, 136
Peagott, Richard, 173
,, *see* Pigott, Pygott
Pearche, Mary, 102
Pearls, 4, 38, 50, 65, 80, 90, 95, 178, 182
,, *see* Jewellery
Pearne, Margaret, 130
,, Thomas, 130
Peas, Price of, per quarter, 187
Peeters, William, 128
,, *see* Peters
"Peigonholles," *see* Pigeon Holes
"Peine forte et dure," *see* "Forte et dure," and "Mute, Standing"
Peirce, Margaret, 156
Peirson, John, 220, 221 (2)
,, *see* Piereson, Pierson
Pemmer, John, xlv.
Pendant of gold, *see* Jewellery
Pendleborough, Abraham Allen *alias*, 181, 182
Pendlebury, Valentine, 140
Pendleton, John, 142
Penington, Henry, 237
,, *see* Pennington
Penne, Francis, 160
,, Lawrence, 98
Pennington, Anne, 237, 238
,, Henry, 131, 146, 237, 238
,, *see* Penington
Penniston (woollen cloth called), 41
Penny, ..., 235
,, *see* Pennye
Pennye, John, esq., 18, 20, 21
,, John, 222
,, *see* Penny
Penroes, Elizabeth, 127
,, Richard, 127
,, *see* Penrose, Penvoes, Penvose, Penvoys
Penrose, Elizabeth, 110
,, Richard, 110
,, *see* Penroes, Penvoes, Penvose, Penvoys
Penruddocke, Sir Thomas, knt , 67
Penvoes, Anne, 131, 134
,, Elizabeth, 128
,, Richard, 128, 131, 134
,, *see* Penroes, Penrose, Penvose, Penvoys
Penvose, Elizabeth, 114
,, Richard, 114
,, *see* Penroes, Penrose, Penvoes, Penvoys
Penvoys, Richard, 237
,, *see* Penroes, Penrose, Penvoes, Penvose
Pepper Alley, Southwark, 151
Perat *alias* Clapham, John, 155
Percie, Thomas, 115
,, *see* Persey, Piersey
Percivall, Ralph, 115
Perd, Marye, 156
Perkins, Richard, 170
,, William, 222
"Peropus." A piece of embroidered, 184
Perrey, Phillipp, 66, 67
,, *see* Perry, Perrye
Perrivale, Greenford and, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Perrot Lettuce, 152
Perry, John, 177
,, Robert, 31
,, Usall, 177, 238
,, *see* Perrey, Perrye
Perrye, Anne, 16
,, William, 16
,, *see* Perrey, Perry
Persey, Anne, 18
,, *see* Percie, Piersey
Person, Thomas, 51
Peryent, Sir George, knt., 113
Pest House, of the City of London in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, An order touching the, 93
Pestle and mortar, Stealing a, 148
Peters, William, 127
,, *see* Peeters
Petherton, co. Somerset, 148
"Petrell," A (ornament for a horse), 25
Petticoat Lane, Whitechapel, 185
Petticoats, *see* Apparel

Pettitt (Petytt), William, 116, 117
Petty Chapmen, 12, 46
,, Larcenies, 35, 48, 52, 61, 71, 89 90 (2), 98, 104, 105 (2), 119, 126, 147, 149, 185
Pettye, Anthony, 74
Petytt (Pettitt), William, 116, 117
Pewter, xlv
,, basin, A, 97
,, beaker, A, 112
,, candlestick, A, 61
,, dishes ("patinæ æneas" and "disci plumbei"), 112, 133, 135, 179
,, Pieces of, 108, 111
,, pot, called "a thurndell pot," 112
,, pots, Chamber, 112, 183
,, ,, 101, 112
,, salts, 11
,, saucers ("patellæ stanni" and "patinæ stanni"), 84, 112
Pheasants, Stealing, &c., from Spring Gardens, 68 (2)
Phelipps, Thomas, 113
,, *see* Phillipes, Phillippes, Phillips
Phillipes Norton, co. Somerset, 44
Phillippes, Thomas, lii., 58
,, *see* Phelipps, Phillipes, Phillips
Phillips, Richard, 138
,, Sara, 185
,, *see* Phelipps, Phillipes, Phillippes
Philpott, Robert, 8
,, Thomas, underkeeper of Hyde Park, 131 (2)
Phippes, Sir Edward Pinchon *alias*, knt., 76
,, *see* Phips
Phips, Frances, 118 (2)
,, *see* Phippes
Physician (Dr. Chambers), The king's, 134, 135
Piccadilly ("Pickadilly") Hall, 227
Pickes, Henry, 3
Pickpocket, A, 86
,, suspected, A, 177
Pickthatch, co. Midd., 57, 58
Picture drawer, A, 238
,, with a case of ebony, A, 181
,, of a horse and man, An agate, the, 4
Picture, silver, A, 182
,, with a case of silver-gilt, A ("Pictura deaurata"), 181
Pieces, Fowling, 53, 108
Pie plates, 112
,, ,, pewter, 179
Piereson, Henry, 26
,, *see* Peirson, Pierson
Piersey, Barbara, 101
,, *see* Percie, Persey
Pierson, Robert, 96
,, Thomas, 108 (2), 109
,, William, 25
,, *see* Peirson, Piereson
Piety," "The Practise of (Books), 109
Piffe, Eleanore, 220, 221
Pigeon, gem like a, A, 4
,, *see* Jewellery
,, holes, Play at, and keeping of, (unlawful game), 56, 62, 77
Pigeons, dead, Stealing, 38
Pigge, John, 216
Pigott, Elizabeth, 33
,, *see* Peagott, Pygott
Pig-stealing, 89
Pigs and hogs, Bewitching, 8, 57, 58
Pike, Elizabeth, 32
,, *see* Pyke
Pillory, Cheapside, 60
,, Finsbury, 142
,, forger to stand on the, A, 224
,, To ride to the, on a horse, facing the tail (sentence) 224
,, person to stand upon the, &c., and receive 39 stripes, A, 228
,, Persons to stand upon the, &c., &c., 228 (2)
,, To stand two hours on the, in an open market, (sentence) 224
,, witch to confess her offence on the, A, 91, 218
,, ,, to be placed upon the, four times in the year, A, 91, 218
Pillowbers, 42, 53, 85, 115, 119
Pillow, pin, A, 90
Pinchen, Sir Edward, knt., 216
,, *see* Pinchon
Pinchon *alias* Phippes, Sir Edward, knt., 76
,, *see* Pinchen
Pinckney, John, 46
Pinfold, ..., 167

Pinner, Harrow and, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Pin pillow, A, 90
Pipe, tobacco, A, 122
Pistoles, *see* Money
Pistols, 129 (2), 162
Pitch and Tar, Barrels of, 126
Pitt, William, 126
Pittes, Robert, 56
"Pixis deaurata," *see* Civet Box, Silver-gilt
Plague, Infection of the, 31, 41, 50, 178
,, Receiving people sick of the, 50
"Plagula," *see* Apparel, Crosscloth
Plasterer, The king's [James I.], 42
Plasterers, Unlawfully following vocation of, 29 (2)
Plate, iron, An, 112
,, Melting down, 98
,, Pie, 112
,, *see* Plates, Pewter, Pie
,, Price of :—
Bason, Silver parcel gilt, 145
Basons ("lavacra"), Silver, 115, 132, 144, 174, 179
,, Round silver, 93
Beakers, Silver, 5, 45
Bottle of silver, parcel-gilt, casting, A, 4
Bowl, great parcel-gilt silver, A, 35
,, silver-gilt, A, 226
,, wine, silver, A, 113
Bowls, Silver, 92, 93, 141, 162, 178
,, ,, double gilt, 35
,, ,, gilt, with covers, 173
,, ("pocula"), White, of silver, 145
Box, sugar silver A, 173
Can barrel silver, A, 115
Candlesticks ("candelabra"), Silver, 93, 95, 115
,, Silver, parcel-gilt, 145
Charger, silver parcel-gilt, A, 145
Cup, gilt, of assay, A, 93
,, gold, A, 173
,, standing silver, A, 4
Cups, Silver, 30, 137, 159
,, ,, gilt standing, 35
Dishes, Silver, 15, 25, 93, 94, 115, 132, 135, 151, 160
,, ,, Chafing ("focale") 132, 144, 173
,, ,, Stand ("stationalia"), 95, 132
Plate, Price of :—
Ewer, Silver, in form of a cock, 92
,, Parcel-gilt, 145
Ewers ("Yewer"), Silver, 50, 93, 144, 174, 179
Flagons ("sextaria"), Silver, 6, 92, 144, 173
Forks ("furcæ"), Silver, xliv, 145
Goblets, Silver, 59, 141
Ladle, silver, A, 147
Pan, silver warming, A, 95
Plate, Parcels of, 167
,, ("patinæ"), silver, A, 99
Plates ("patinæ"), Silver trencher, 93, 111, 115, 145, 153, 170, 174
Porringer, silver, A, 1
Pots, White, of silver, 145
Salt cellar, gold, A, 135
,, ,, ("saltellum"), Silver, 141
,, silver, double bell, A, 145
,, ,, great, A, 35
,, ,, great round, A, 115
,, ,, little round, A, 115
,, ,, parcel-gilt, A, 11
,, ,, trencher, A, 11
Salts, Silver, 45, 88, 92, 93, 113, 145, 160, 174
,, ,, gilt, 35, 179
,, ,, square, 92
Saucers, Silver, 115
Spoons, Silver, 1, 7, 11, 92, 93, 94, 113, 115, 137, 141, 145, 149, 174, 179
,, ,, Apostle, xliv., 174
,, ,, gilt, 162
,, ,, double gilt, 147
,, ,, parcel-gilt, 147
Stand dishes ("stationalia"), Silver, 95, 132
Sugar box, Silver, 173
Tankard, silver, A, 92
Tankards ("sextaria"), of silver, parcel-gilt, 144, 145
Trenchers, Plate, silver parcel-gilt, 145
,, *see* Plates
Tun [silver], A, 226
Tuns, Silver, parcel-gilt, 173
Voiders ("patinæ"), silver, Great, 174
Plate robberies, Jewel and, xliii.
Plates, Pewter pie, 179

Plates, *see* Plates, Pie
,, Trencher, *see* Plate
Players, 127, 166, 173 [175]
,, of the Red Bull Theatre, taxed 40*s*. per annum, 235
,, Red Bull, Threatening the, xlvi., 166, 175
Playhouse, Fortune, Abusing gentlemen at the, 71 (2)
,, ,, Officers of the, 185
,, ,, Order touching the, 83
,, Red Bull, "A notable outrage" at the, 64, 65 (4)
Playhouses:—
Fortune, The, at or near Golden Lane, xlvi., 71 (2), 83, 88, 185
Red Bull, The, St. John's Street, xlvi., 64, 65 (4), 86, 166, [175], 235
Jigs, rhymes, and dances at, to be suppressed, 83
Middlesex, *temp.* Elizabeth and James I., xlvi.–xlviii.
,, *see* Theatre, The
Playner *alias* Wells, Robert, 14
Plays, Order suppressing jigs, &c., at the end of, 83
,, or interludes, Performing, xlvii. (2)
,, in the night season, Unlawful (unlawful game), 47
,, Puppet, Going about the country with, 142
Pleas, Great Hall of, Westminster, 66
,, Common, The chief justice of the, 63, 188, 189
,, Common, chief justice of the, Sir Thomas Fleming, 204 (2), 206, 207
,, justice of the, A, 206, 207
Pleasant, Rebecca, 49
Pleasington, Richard, 75
,, Robert, 24, 25
,, *see* Plesington
Plesington, Peter, 101
,, *see* Pleasington
Plombe, Sara, 62
Plum, Francis, 4
,, trees, 186
Plush ("holosericus"), 162
"Po se cul ca nul sus," xxviii.
"Po se non cul nec r'," xxx.–xxxii.
Pockridge, John, 159
"Pocula," *see* Plate, Bowls
"Poculum," *see* Plate, Beakers
Points, Ribbon, Silk, &c., *see* Apparel
Poison, Administering, 219, 225
Poisoning, 9, 99, 152, 218, 225
,, *temp.* Elizabeth and James I., xlv.
,, An acquittal for, 218
Poole, Nicholas, 122
,, Thomas, liii., 91, 93, 94, 218
,, *see* Paul, Paule, Poule
Pooley, John, 159
,, Richard, 217
,, *alias* Trunckes, Thomas, 109
Pope, Francis, 44
Poplar, Blackwall *alias*, co. Midd., 126
Popleman, ..., esq., 103
Population of London in 1631, xx.
Pore, Francis, 212
Pork ("a dangerous meat for the infection"), 31
,, Killing of, 31
Porringer, Silver, *see* Plate
Porringers, 112
Porter, Anne, 43, 212
,, Ellizabeth, 27, 33
Portmanteau, Cutting, from pack horse, 117
Portriff, Walter, 3
Post at Newington, The king's, 31
Postlett, Christopher, 50
Pot, pewter chamber-, A, 112
,, ,, called a "thurndell pot," 112
,, stew, A, 112
Pots, Electrum pint and half pint, 61
,, Pewter, 101, 112
Potter, Arthur, 40
,, John, 96 (2)
,, Thomas, 211
,, Tobias, 38 (2)
Poule, Humfrey, 14
,, *see* Paul, Paule, Poole
Poulterers not to sell flesh on the Sabbath, 107
Pound pieces, *see* Money
Powell, Daniel, 48
,, ,, *in re* the shooting of John Onley, gent., 129
,, John, 101
,, Rice, 77
,, Robert, 22
,, Thomas, 156
Pox, The French, 50
Poynes, John, 42

Practise of Piety," "The (book called), 109
Praiser, Richard, 86
Pratt, James, 24
Prentice, William, 7
Press men for the wars, Offering to, 156
Preston, John, 18, 29
Price, Anne [Lady], 137
,, Joan, 186
,, Mary, 170
,, Richard, 170
,, Thomas, 106
,, Sir William, knt., 137
,, William, 106
,, *see* Pryce
Prichard, John, 17
Pricker, Yeoman, to the prince [of Wales], 131 (2)
Priest, irregular lawless, An, 140
,, Seminary, Conference with a, forbidden, 9
,, ,, Sentence passed upon a, 80
,, ,, Suspected, to be indicted, 180 (2)
,, ,, suspected for receiving, a, 34
,, *see* Priests, Seminary
Prieste, Anne, 13
Priests, Catholic, Indictments, &c., touching, 188–208
,, ,, Maintaining and comforting, 191, 192, 195 (2), 196 (2), 197, 198 (2), 199
,, ,, Ordination of, 62, 193, 194, 195, 196 (2), 197 (2), 198, 199 (2), 200 (2), 201 (2), 204, 205
,, ,, Prosecutions of, 62, 188, 189 (2), 190, 191 (3), 192 (2), 193 (2), 194 (2). 199, 200 (2), 201 (2), 202, 203, 204 (2), 205, 206, 207
,, ,, Receiving, 25
,, ,, reprieved after judgment, 63, 205, 206, 207
,, Seminary, Assisting, to escape out of Newgate, 121
Priests, Seminary, Harbouring and entertaining, 121 (2)
,, ,, Informations against, 121 (2)
,, *see* Priest, Seminary
Prince, Elizabeth, 133
,, James, 35
,, Yeoman-pricker to the, 131 (2)
,, *see* Prynce
Prince's Arms, St. Martin's Lane, Sign of the, 95
,, Court at St. James's, The, 66
Print of the key of the Tower of London, A, 119
,, of seal having the rose and crown and letters J. R. Making a, 119
Prior (Pryor), William, 52
,, *see* Pryor
Prison, Finsbury, Riotous assembly at the, 222
Prisoner to be furnished with apparel, 161
,, to escape from the cage, Assisting, 94
,, ,, Officer allowing, 36
Privy Council, Lords of the, 59
,, ,, seal of the, Counterfeiting the, 56
Privy Councillor's hand, Counterfeiting a. 224
Probham, John, 134
Process book indictments, from 16 James I., Description given of, xv., xxvi., 238, 239
,, ,, Particulars taken from the, *temp.* James I., 234–239
Proclamations against recusants, *see* Recusants
Procter, Thomas, 28, 34
Procuress of women, A, 7
Proselytizing servants, 184
Prouse, Prudence, 98
,, *see* Prowse
Prowe, Henry, 29
Prowse, Thomas, 222
,, *see* Prouse
Pryce, Andrew, 217
,, Francis, 11, 24, 30, 210
,, Henry, 213
,, Katherine, 10
,, May, 24, 30, 210
,, Simon, 11
,, Thomas, 115 (2)
,, *see* Price
Prynce, Henry, 44

Prynce, Susan, 44
  ,, *see* Prince
Pryor, John, 11
  ,, Robert, 11
  ,, (Prior), William, 52
  ,, *see* Prior
Pudsey, Thomas, 54. 212
Pullard, John, 10
Pulpit cloth, velvet, A, 94
  ,, Disturbing a preacher in the, 58
Puppet-plays, Going about the country with, 142
Purefrey, Robert, 131, 132
  ,, *see* Purfrey
Purfett, Edward, 65
Purfrey, Robert, 144, 145
  ,, *see* Purefrey
Purpoole Lane, co. Midd., 163
Purse of glass bugle, A, 182
  ,, linen bag, A, 25
  ,, Suspected of picking a, 86
  ,, silk, A, 125
  ,, ,, and silver, A, 101
  ,, velvet, A, 157
Purses, 34, 36, 78, 125, 177, 181
  ,, Leather, 11, 67
Purvey, William, 117
Putterell, William, 47
Pygott, Elizabeth, 28
  ,, *see* Peagott, Pigott
Pyke, Henry, 109
  ,, *see* Pike
Pytham, Gerard, 106

Q.

Quarles, Phillip, 58
Quasborough, Francis, 137
Queans, Notorious, *see* Whores and Bawds
Queenhithe, London, 50
Queen's Bench, justice of the, A, 188, 189
Quest House, High Holborn, The, 70, 78
  ,, ,, High Holborn, Assembly of the justices held at the, 216, 231 (2)
  ,, ,, High Holborn, Session of Inquiry held at the, 77
Quicksilver combined with tin ("Argentum vivum stanno incorporatum"), poison, xlvi, 152
Quimmerfourd, of the parish of Calne, co. Wilts, 159
Quinborough, Thomas, 135
Quintayne, Joseph, 130
  ,, Mary, 130
Quorum, William, esq., 18

R.

R., rogue branded with the letter, A, 101
  ,, Rogues branded on the left shoulder with the letter, 140 (2)
  ,, Vagrants to be branded on the left shoulder with the letter, 150, 305
  ,, ,, to be branded on the left shoulder with a great Roman, 139
Rabbits, Dead, called sucking rabbits, 38
  ,, Hunting, &c., in Hanworthe Park, 122
Radney *alias* Bursen, John, 38
Rakan, Edward, 131
Ramsey, John, 68
Randall, James, 120
  ,, *see* Randoll
Randoll, Edward, 40
  ,, James, esq., 211
  ,, James, 210
  ,, Stephen, 104
  ,, *see* Randall
Ranton, co. Salop 132
Rape, 7 (?), 29, 62, 81
  ,, acquittal for, An, 13
Rapiers ("Frameæ"), 1, 4, 25, 55, 72, 87, 97, 98, 116
Ratcliffe, Sir Edward, knt., 57
  ,, co. Midd., 3 (2), 13, 14 (2), 47, 62, 70, 76, 96, 136, 146, 166, 171, 183
  ,, co. Midd., Parish of, 14
  ,, Conspiring the death of the curate of, 3 (2)
Ratee, John, 183
  ,, Robert, 183
Rates for servants' wages, 36
Ratsbane, xlv, xlvi, 9
  ,, mixed with a sauce, 9

Rattling, Edward, 113 (4)
Ravening, Thomas, 181
Rawlins, Anne, 132, 133
,, James, 132, 133
Rawsome, Edward, 173, 174
Ray, William, 133 (2)
Rayles, *see* Apparel
Rayly, John, 86
Rayman, Thomas, 138
Raynalls, Elizabeth, 114
,, *see* Reynolds
Raynesford, Richard, 68
Rea, Henry, 166
,, Robert, 166
Read, John, 156
,, *alias* Wayscoate, Richard, 19
,, *see* Reade
Reade, Anne, 51
,, James, 51
,, Lady Mary, 237
,, Sir William, knt., 94 (2)
,, *see* Read
Recorder, Mr. [of London], 45
,, *see* Montague, Mountague
Record Society, Middlesex County, The next publication of the, liv
Records, Defectiveness of the, from which the summaries have been made, xxxvi
Recusancy, To answer for, 22 (2), 23
,, Committal for, 68, 70, 163, 216
,, Orders not to record or certify convictions for, 81, 124
,, Exemption from molestation for, 41
,, acquittal to an indictment, An, for, 227
,, Discharge of an indictment for, on account of age, 216
,, Indictment for, wrongly drawn, 69
,, Indictment for, to be preferred by order of court, 215
,, Indictments for, 234 (5), 235 (7)
,, Discharges of indictments for, 37 (2), 41, 43, 45, 60, 61 (5), 66, 68, 71, 143, 161, 216
,, indictments for, Time allowed to plead to, 215
Recusancy, Pardons for, 198, 199
,, Names of persons not to be indicted for, until further order, 216
,, *see* Recusant, Recusants
Recusant committed to Newgate, 215, 216
,, discharged on appearance, 143
,, hearing Mass, 58
,, entering Royal palaces without permission, 59, 66
,, refusing to take the oath of abjuration, 88, 217
,, refusing to take the oath of abjuration and allegiance, 108, 109
,, *see* Recusants
,, Order for a, to confer with Dr. Westfield for satisfaction of his conscience, 161
,, suspected, taking the oath of supremacy, A, 22
,, *see* Recusancy
Recusants, 1 (3), 6 (4), 10 (3), 11, 12 (3), 14, 16 (2), 17 (14), 18 (16), 19 (10), 20 (8), 21 (6), 24 (4), 27 (4), 28 (2), 35 (3), 43 (3), 58, 64 (3), 67, 69 (6), 72 (3), 74 (2), 75, 76, 78, 79, 80, 84 (2), 85, 87, 98, 101, 102, 106, 107, 109, 110, 113, 114, 115, 119, 120, 126, 127, 128, 130, 131, 134, 137, 142, 144, 146, 161, 208, 209, 210 (2), 211 (3), 212 (3), 214 (2), 215 (4), 216 (2), 227, 234 (5), 235 (7), 236 (3), 237, 238 (2)
,, Catholic, xli
,, Convictions of, 16, 30, 34, 44, 64, 66 (2), 67, 213
,, discharged by order of court, 213
,, estreated into the Exchequer, 211, 212, 213, 214 (2)
,, Indictments of, certified to the Exchequer, 213
,, Indictments of, certified in the King's Bench, 213
,, Indictments of, certified in the King's Bench by writ of certiorari, 214

Recusants, Indictments of, certified in the King's Bench, by the king's writ, 215
,, Stay of process on indictments against, 16, 17 (5), 18 (2), 19 (3), 21, 36, 41, 43, 45, 50, 54, 60, 71, 75, 124, 161, 213, 214
,, in London, 212
,, taking the oath of allegiance, 68 (2), 70, 163, 216
,, refusing to take the oath of allegiance, 48, 66, 68 (2), 70, 163, 215, 216 (2)
,, Memorandum touching, 212
,, Memorandum of proclamations against, 10, 12 (3), 14, 16–19 (42), 20, 21, 24, 28, 30, 33, 35, 44, 64, 67, 69 (6), 72 (3), 75 (2), 76, 120, 144, 210 (2), 211 (3), 212 (2), 213 (3), 214 (2), 215 (3), 216
,, *see* Recusancy, Recusant

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
  Abbington, Katherine, late of Hackney, 144
    ,, Richard, 68
    ,, Richard, esq., of Stepney, 35
    ,, Richard, late of Hackney, 144
    ,, *see* Abington, Abyngton
  Abday, Edward, esq., of Grub Street, 237
    ,, *see* Abdey
  Abdey, Christopher, late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 146
    ,, *see* Abday
  Abington, Katherine, late of Hackney, 131, 134, 146
    ,, Mary, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115
    ,, Richard, late of Hackney, 131, 134, 146
    ,, Thomas, late of Clerkenwell, and late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 74, 114, 119
    ,, *see* Abbington, Abyngton
  Abyngton, Mary, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
  Abyngton, Thomas, esq., late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
    ,, *see* Abbington, Abington
  Acton, William, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211, 215
  Adam, Helen (Ellen) Dam *alias*, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also late of High Holborn, 109, 113, 127, 128
    ,, *see* Dam, Elena
    ,, Ellen Damme *alias*, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106
    ,, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43
    ,, John Dam *alias*, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also late of High Holborn, 78, 109, 113, 127, 128
    see Dam, John
    ,, John Damme *alias*, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106
    ,, *see* Addam, Addams
  Adamson, Thomas, late of Andrew's, Holborn, 27
    ,, *see* Addamson
  Addam, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 212
    ,, *see* Adam, Addams, Dam
  Addams, John, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
    ,, *see* Adam, Addam, Dam
  Addamson, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 33
    ,, *see* Adamson
  Addington, Anne, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
    ,, Paul, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
  Alderford, Elizabeth, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
  Aldreer, Richard, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 120
    ,, *see* Aldreor
  Aldreor, Richard, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110
    ,, *see* Aldreer
  Alington, Humfrey, late of Clerkenwell, 237

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
Alington, *see* Allington
Allen, William, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, also late of Turnmill Street, 107, 110, 114, 120
Allett, John [of Holborn], 23
Allington, Randell, late of Chancery Lane, 238
,, *see* Alington
Almer, John, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87
Amcottes, Alexander, late of Stepney, 213
Angar, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
Anterbury, Thomas, late of Finsbury, 131
Apleton, William, of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 17
Armyde, Mary, of St. Sepulchre's, London, co. Midd., 10
Arowe, Richard, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
Ashfeilde, Anne, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 16
Ashley, Katherine, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
Askew, Lady Margaret, late of St. John's, also late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 127, 128
Aspe, Thomas, of Chancery Lane, 237
Astill, Roger, esq., late of St. Clement's Danes, 213
Atterbury, Jane, late of St. Giles's-without - Cripplegate, 146
,, William, late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 146
Audley, John, late of St. Clement's Danes, 18
,, *see* Awdley
Avery, Joan, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 235
Awdley, Mary, of Clerkenwell, 144
,, *see* Audley
Awnsloe, Mary, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 24, 30
Baker, Lionell, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 210
Ball, Elizabeth, late of St. John's, also late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 127, 128

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
Ball, Joachim, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 120
Balshawe, Alice, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
,, Richard, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
Banckes, Christian (Christiana) late of Charter House Lane, also late of St. Sepulchre's, co. Midd., 107, 110, 114
,, *see* Bankes
Bankes, Christiana (Christian), late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 72, 215
,, *see* Banckes
Baninge, Susan, late of High Holborn, 114
,, *see* Banninge
Bannester, Henry, esq., of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
Banninge, Susan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 107, 110
,, *see* Baninge
Barnard, Henry, late of St. Clement's Danes, 64, 214
Barner, Alice, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn 64, 214
,, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 64, 214
Barnes, Dorothy, late of Turnmill Street, 236
Barnesley, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107
Barrys, Elizabeth, late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 210
Barton, Ann (Anne), of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 210, 211
,, Richard, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
,, Robert, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn. 43, 212
Basheforde, *alias* Bemford, James, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 21
Bateman, Christabel (Christobell), late of Chick Lane, co. Midd., of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 107, 110, 114

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Bateman, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of Saffron Hill 79, 114
,, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79
Bates Margaret, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 24, 30, 211, 234
Bateson, Richard, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
Bathon, Lewis, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 85
Baylie, Elizabeth, late of St. Clement's Danes, 236
,, John, late of St. Clement's Danes, 236
,, Mary, of Clerkenwell, 216
Baylief, Alice, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 110
Beamont, Elizabeth, late of Saffron Hill, 237
,, John, late of Saffron Hill, 237
Beeseley, William, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
Beeston, Andrea, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
,, Jane, late of St. James's Clerkenwell, also late of Turnmill Street, 107, 110, 114, 120
,, Jane Hutchenson *alias*, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
Beeswicke, Ambrose, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 128
,, George, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 128
,, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 128
,, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 128
,, *see* Besicke, Besseck, Beswicke, Bexwicke
Bellamy, Robert, of Hackney, 1
Belson, Sir Austin, knt., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
Bemford, James Basheforde *alias*, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 21
Benbowe, Clara, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 19

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Bennett, Jane, late of St. Sepulchre's, 43, 212
Benson, Robert, of High Holborn, 216
Berington, Richard, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
Besicke, Ambrose, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 107
,, George, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 107
,, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 107
,, William, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 107
,, *see* Beeswicke, Besseck, Beswicke, Bexwicke
Besseck, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 215
,, *see* Beeswicke, Besicke, Beswicke, Bexwicke
Best, ..., of Marylebone, 235
Beste, Mary, late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 210
Beswicke, Ambrose, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79, 127, 134
,, Ambrosina, late of High Holborn, 234
,, Elizabeth, late of High Holborn, 144, 146
,, George, late of High Holborn, 114, 127
,, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also late of High Holborn, 110, 114, 127
,, William, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also late of High Holborn, 110, 114 (2), 127, 134, 144 146
,, *see* Beeswicke, Besicke, Besseck, Bexwicke
Bettes, Laurence, of Clerkenwell, 10
Bexwicke, Elizabeth, late of High Holborn, 237
,, William, late of High Holborn, 237
,, *see* Beeswicke, Besicke, Besseck, Beswicke
Bigges, Christofer, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Bird, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 24
,, Thomas, late of St. Pancras, co. Midd., 72
,, *see* Birde, Burde
Birde, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 30
,, Thomas, late of St. Pancras, co. Midd., 67, 215
,, *see* Bird, Burde
Birke, Margaret, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27
Birkeley, William, esq., of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 28
Black, Magdalen, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 127, 128
,, *see* Blacke, Blage, Blague, Blake
Blackborne, Alice, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
Blacke, John, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10, 127
,, Magdalen, late of High Holborn, 114
,, *see* Black, Blage, Blague, Blake
Blage, John, late of High Holborn, 237
,, Maudline, late of High Holborn, 237
,, *see* Black, Blacke, Blague, Blake
Blague, John, late of High Holborn, 114, 134, 146
,, Magdalen, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 134, 146
,, *see* Black, Blacke, Blage, Blake
Blake, John, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 21, 234
,, Magdalen (Maudline), of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also late of High Holborn, 21, 109, 234
,, *see* Black, Blacke, Blage, Blague
Blatte, Jocosa, of Stepney, 35
Blumston, Margaret, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Blumston, Nicholas, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
Boldinge, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110
,, *see* Boulding
Bolt, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and Clerkenwell, 127, 134
,, *see* Boult
Bolton, Elizabeth, late of Clerkenwell, 146
Booreman, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
Boothe, Lady, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
Bosgrave, Nicholas, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79, 80
Bosse, Richard, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115
,, *see* Boyse
Boulding, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 120
,, *see* Boldinge
Boult, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
,, *see* Bolt
Bowles, Lady Elizabeth, late of St. Sepulchre's parish-without-Newgate, 79
Boydon, Alice, of the "Dutchie" [of Lancaster], 234
Boyse, Richard, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 19
,, *see* Bosse
Bradley, Mary, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 28, 33
Bradshawe, Francis, late of High Holborn, 235
Brackett, Sara, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110
,, *see* Brockett
Bredkerke, James, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
Brett, Anne, Lady, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
,, Lady Anne, of the "Dutchie" [of Lancaster], 234
,, Lady, late of Clerkenwell, 74
Brian, Alice, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 120

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Bricknell, ..., late of Stanmore, 238
Bridges, Avice, late of High Holborn, 114
Brise, Edward, late of Hayes, 127
Bristow, Robert, of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 17
Bristowe, Henry, of and late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 17, 211
,, Margaret, of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 17
Britton, Henry, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 212
Brockett, Sara, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 120
,, *see* Brackett
Brockholes, John, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 34
,, Thomas, esq., of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
Bromley, William, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 75
Brooke, Walter, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
Brookesley, Bartholomew, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 20
Broughton, Edward, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214
,, Katherine, late of Clerkenwell, 237
Browne, Alice, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
,, Edward, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214
,, Lady Elizabeth, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115, 120
,, George, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 215
,, Jane, late of St. John's, 127
,, Robert, late of St. John's, 127
,, William, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 34
Brownericke, William, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 21

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Brownloe, Thomas, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 234
Bruckland, Morris, of Stanliche, co. Wilts (recusant in London), 212
Brudenell, Katherine, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
,, Lucy, late of St. Margaret's, Westminster, 211
,, *alias* Brudnell, Thomas, esq., late of Hoxton, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of Deane [Deane], co. Northampton, 27, [69], 71
,, *see* Brudnell
Brudnell, John, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214
,, Thomas, esq., late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 215
,, *see* Brudenell
Bullock, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
Bundell, Elizabeth, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115
Burde, Thomas, of Kentish Town, 216
,, *see* Bird, Birde
Burch, Ambrose, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 101, 110
Burche, Ambrose, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 110
Cabell, Thomas, 216
Cambridge, Ellen (Ellinor), late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also late of High Holborn, 106, 114
Cannon, Thomazina (Thomasina), of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 6, 72
Care, Alice, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 43, 212
Carrell, Sir John, knt., late of St. Clement's Danes, 17
,, Sir John, junior, knt., late of St. Clement's Danes, 17
Carrowe, Richard, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 6
Carter, Sara, of Clerkenwell, 137
Cash *alias* Hutchenson, Katherine, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Cashe *alias* Hutchinson, Katherine, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110
,, ,, Hutchinson, Catherine, late of Turnmill Street, 114
,, ,, Nurse *alias* Hutchinson, Katherine, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 120
Castle, Frances, of St. Clement's Danes without the Bars of the New Temple, 75
,, John, of St. Clement's Danes without the Bars of the New Temple, 75
Castyne, John, of St. Clement's Danes, 215
Cave, Jane, late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 210
Cawdell, Anne, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
Cawne, Jane, late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 211
Chamberlaine, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 214
Champney, William, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 78, 106, 109, 113, 215
Chaney, Richard, late of Chancery Lane, 238
Channett, Christopher, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 35
Chappell, Dorothy, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 101
Charneley, Anne, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
,, Hugh, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
,, Jane, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
Charnocke, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 34
Cholmeley, Richard, esq., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 20, 21
Churche, ..., late of St. Margaret's, Westminster, 85
Ciroint, Anne, late of High Holborn, 234

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Clare, ..., late of Fulham, 146
Clarke, Anne, late of High Holborn, 114
,, Frances, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107
,, Francis, late of High Holborn, 114
,, Margaret, Lady, late of St. John's Street, 127
,, Simon, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 120
Clay, Robert, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 162
Cleere, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 107
,, *see* St. Cleare, Sincleare
Clifton, Jervase, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 34
,, John, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 34
,, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 34
,, *see* Clyfton
Clitherow, Dorothy, late of Clerkenwell, 237
,, John, late of Clerkenwell, 237
Clowley, Thomas, late of St. Botolph's - without - Bishopsgate, 213
Clyfton, John, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 28
,, *see* Clifton
Clythrop, John, late of Clerkenwell, 146
Coale, Alice, late of Heston, 237
,, Anne, late of Heston, 237
,, Jane, late of Heston, 237
,, *see* Cole
Cobb, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106
,, *see* Cobbe
Cobbe, Mary, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 72, 110, 127, 128
,, *see* Cobb
Coe, Elizabeth, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 127, 134, 144, 146
,, Hellen (Ellen), late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79, 107

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Coe, John, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also late of High Holborn, 79, 107 (2), 114, 127, 128, 134, 144, 146, 237
,, Margaret, late of High Holborn, also of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 114, 127, 128
Cogging, Helen, of West Brentford, 237
Coke, Elizabeth, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
,, Henry, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 19
,, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
,, *see* Cooke
Coldridge, James, of High Holborn, 237
,, Mary, of High Holborn, 237
Cole, Agnes, late of Heston, 127, 146, 216
,, Alice, late of Heston, 127, 130, 146
,, Anne, late of Heston, 130
,, Jane, late of Heston, 127, 130, 146, 216
,, John, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 214 (2)
,, Susan, late of Heston, 21
,, *see* Coale
Coleman, John, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
Coles. William, late of St. Clement's Danes, 18
Collins, Robert, late of St. Clement's Danes, 85
Connar, Thomas, esq., *alias* Lisach Occonnar, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, [28], 33
,, *see* Occonnar, Sonnar
Conawaye, John, of St. Leonard's. Shoreditch, 212
,, *see* Connawaye, Connowaie, Connowaye, Conowaye
Connawaye, John, late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 211
,, *see* Conawaye, Connowaie, Connowaye, Conowaye

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Connowaie, Lena, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 6
,, *see* Conawaye, Connawaye, Connowaye, Conowaye
Connowaye, John, late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 212
,, *see* Conawaye, Connawaye, Connowaie, Conowaye
Conowaye, John, late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 43
,, *see* Conawaye, Connawaye, Connowaie, Connowaye
Constable, Elizabeth, of Turnmill Street, 137
Conwaye, Lady Ann (Anne), of and late of St. Clement's Danes, 67, 215
,, *see* Conwey
Conwey, George, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 48
,, *see* Conwaye
Conysbye, Gilbert, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
Cooke, Briget (Bridgett, Bridget), late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also of and late of High Holborn, 119, 127, 134, 144, 146, 237 (2)
,, Elizabeth, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106
,, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 79, 110, 114, 127, 128
,, William, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 78, 106, 110, 114 (2), 119, 127 (2), 128, 134, 144, 146, 237
,, *see* Coke
Cooper, Grace, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 120, 215, 216
Copley, Katherine, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 120
Corbet, Mary, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 213

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
- Cotton, Sir George, knt., of and late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 75, 76, 216
- Courte, Ralph, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
- Cowell, Richard, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
- Cowpe, Thomas, of St Andrew's, Holborn, 33
  - ,, *see* Sowpe
- Cowper, Thomas, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 128
- Cramedge, Anne, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87
- Crapley, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
- Crathorne, Bridget (Briget), of and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 14, 16, 211
  - ,, Sir Thomas, of St. Margaret's, Westm., 19
  - ,, Thomas, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 14, 16
- Crayford, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106
  - ,, Martha, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106
- Croft, Henry, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 16
  - ,, John, of Stepney, 22, 23
  - ,, *see* Crofte
- Crofte, Henry [of St. Andrew's, Holborn], 12
  - ,, *see* Croft
- Crooffe, William, of Stepney, 35
- Crooke, George, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
  - ,, Hugh, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
- Cropley, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16, 210
- Crosley, Christopher, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 211
- Crosse, Thomas, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
- Cuddington, Anne, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
  - ,, Paul, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10, 18

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
- Curtis, Philip, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 11
- Curwaine, Anne, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 35
  - ,, *see* Curwin
- Curwin, Anne, of Clerkenwell, 137
  - ,, *see* Curwaine
- Cutler, Mary, late of Ratcliffe, 146
  - ,, Susan, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 14, 16

D.

- Dam, Elena (Helen), late of High Holborn, 144, 146
  - ,, John, late of High Holborn, 144, 146
  - ,, *alias* Adam, Helen (Ellen), of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and of High Holborn, 109, 113, 127, 128
  - ,, *alias* Adam, John, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and of High Holborn, 78, 109, 113, 127, 128
  - ,, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 212
  - ,, *see* Damme.
- Damme, *alias* Adam, Ellen, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106
  - ,, *alias* Adam, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106
  - ,, *see* Dam
- Daniell, Richard, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
- Darby, Susanna (Susan), late of St. Sepulchre's parish-without-Newgate, also late of St. John's, and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 79, 127, 128
  - ,, William, late of St. Sepulchre's parish-without-Newgate, late of St. John's, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of Turnmill Street, 79, 127, 128, 238
  - ,, *see* Darbye
- Darbye, Susan, of and late of St. Sepulchre's, London, co. Midd., 10, 213

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
- Darbye, William, of and late of St. Sepulchre's, London, co. Midd., 10, 21, 213
  - ,, *see* Darby
- Davies, Joan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 106, 114
  - ,, John, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 211
  - ,, Thomas ("Doctor of Phisicke"), 216
  - ,, Thomas, late of High Holborn, 235
- Davison, Anne, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106
  - ,, Richard, of High Holborn, 216
  - ,, *see* Davyson
- Davyson, Anne, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
  - ,, Joan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 78
  - ,, Richard, of St. Andrew's Holborn, 35, 211
  - ,, *see* Davison
- Dawes, Anne, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
  - ,, Richard, jun^r., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
  - ,, ,, sen^r., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
  - ,, Richard, of St. Mary-le-Savoy, Strand, 75
- Dawkins, ..., of Clerkenwell, 137
  - ,, Margaret of Clerkenwell, 137
- Daykyn, Barnard Decon *alias*, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 18
- Deane, William, late of Hackney, 114
- Decon *alias* Daykin, Barnard, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 18
- Dennis, Walter, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 14, 16
  - ,, *see* Siddenham, Syddenham
- Derry, Jane, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110
  - ,, Joan, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of St. John's, 107, 114, 127, 128

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
- Dewell, Anne, of Heston, 1
- Dibdale, Richard (Recusant in London), 212
- Dicken, Joan, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 85
  - ,, Thomas, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 85
- Dickenson, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79
- Dickerson, John, late of Clerkenwell, 237
- Dilworth, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27
  - ,, Nicholas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27
  - ,, *see* Dilworthe
- Dilworthe, John, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 33
  - ,, Nicholas, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 33
  - ,, *see* Dilworth
- Ditchefielde, James, of High Holborn, 216
- Dolman, Sir Robert, 216
- Doncastle, Elizabeth, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214
- Douce, Ann, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79
  - ,, *see* Dowse
- Downe, Philip, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
- Dowse, Anne, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also of High Holborn, 107, 110, 114 (2), 127, 128, 134, 144, 146
  - ,, *see* Douce
- Draper, Dorcas, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 120
- Drawater, Elizabeth, of and late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115, 238
  - ,, Oliver, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
- Draycott, Richard, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
- Drury, Joan Kirbye *alias*, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 43
  - ,, *see* Drurye
- Drurye, Joan Kirbye, *alias*, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 212

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
  Drurye, *see* Drury
  Dryland, Frances, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 212
  Duckett, Anne, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 6
  Duxon, Grace, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
  Dymmock, Elizabeth, late of St. Mary's, Islington, 213
    ,, Robert, esq., late of St. Mary's, Islington, 212
    ,, *see* Dymocke
  Dymocke, Edward, of Islington, 16
    ,, Elizabeth, of Islington, 16
    ,, Robert, of Islington, 16
    ,, *see* Dymmock
  Eaton, Margaret, of Clerkenwell, 137
    ,, Mildred, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
  Edwards, Joan, late of High Holborn, 114
    ,, Morgan, of St. Sepulchre's London, co. Midd., 10
  Eglestone, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87
  Elliott, Mary, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87, 101
  Emberson, Fardinando, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 66
    ,, *see* Emerson
  Emerson, Christopher, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also late of High Holborn, 109, 113
    ,, Fardinand (Ferdinando), of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also late of High Holborn, 6, 78, 106, 114, 127, 128, 134, 144, 146, 236
    ,, Helen, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 134
    ,, Isabella, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
    ,, Jane, late of High Holborn, 144, 146, 237

Recusonts, Names and Addresses of:—
  Emerson, Joan, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also late of High Holborn, 78, 106, 109, 113, 114, 128
    ,, Ralph, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
    ,, Susan (?), late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 127
    ,, *see* Emberson
  Erington, Robert, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 44, 212
  Ersewicke, Walter, late of St. Margaret's, Westm., 17
  Etheringgam, Elizabeth, late of Hendon, 144
    ,, *see* Etheringham, Everingham
  Etheringham, Elizabeth, of and late of Hendon, 72, 144, 146
    ,, *see* Etheringgam, Everingham
  Evans, Anne, late of St. John's Street, 146
    ,, Lewis, late of St. John's Street, 144, 146
  Evenson, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87
    ,, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87
  Evered, Anne, late of High Holborn, 234
  Everidge, Elizabeth, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 79, 212, 234
    ,, *see* Evridge
  Everingham, Anne, of Hendon, 234
    ,, Elizabeth, of Hendon, 131, 234
    ,, William, of Hendon, 130, 216
    ,, *see* Etheringgam, Etheringham
  Evridge, Elizabeth, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43
    ,, *see* Everidge
  Ewer, Margaret, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
    ,, *see* Ewere
  Ewere, Margaret, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 119

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Ewere, *see* Ewer
Ewes, Richard, of Stepney, 35
Fairebeck, Katherine, late of Grub Street, 238
,, *see* Fareback, Ferbridge (?), Foreback
Fareback, Katherine, late of Finsbury, 237
,, *see* Fairebeck, Ferbridge (?) Foreback
Farnandeth, Rachel, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 16
Feild, Margaret, late of Chick Lane, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of Saffron Hill, 127, 128, 146, 237
,, *see* Feilde, Field, Fielde
Feilde, Margaret, late of Chick Lane, 107
,, *see* Feild, Field, Fielde
Fennicke, William, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
Ferbridge, Katherine, of the parish of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 75
,, *see* Fairebeck, Fareback, Foreback
Fettyplace, Alexander, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 214
Field, Margaret, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, also late of Saffron Hill, 79, 110, 114
,, Thurstan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79
,, *see* Feild, Feilde, Fielde
Fielde, Margaret, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 114
,, Martha, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 211
,, Thurston late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 43. 212
,, *see* Feild, Feilde, Field
Fieldinges, Charles, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87
Finch, John, esq., late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
,, Mary, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
,, *see* Finche
Fincham, ..., late of St. John's, 127
,, Henry, of Clerkenwell, 131

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Fincham, John, late of Gray's Inn Lane, 238
Finche, Grace, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 80, 101
,, *see* Finch
Fitzhughes, Thomas, esq., late of Kensington, 213, 214
Fletcher, Agnes, late of High Holborn, 234
Floud, Thomas, of High Holborn, 237
,, *see* Foold
Fludde, John, of St. Mary le-Savoy, 17
Foold, ..., of High Holborn, 238
,, Thomas, of High Holborn, 238
,, *see* Floud
Foreback, Katherine, of Grub Street, 238
,, *see* Fairebeck, Fareback, Ferbridge (?)
Forrest, Elizabeth, of and late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 17, 211
,, Mary, late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 211
Fortescue, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 215
Foskewe, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 212
Foster, William, late of Turnmill Street, 236
Fowkes, Anne, late of St. Clement's Danes, 214
,, *see* Fowks
Fowks, Anne, late of St. Clement's Danes, 64
,, *see* Fowkes
Fowler, Anne, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
,, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
,, Walter, esq., late of St. Andrew's Holborn, and of St. Thomas, parish of Berkswicke, co. Stafford, 50, 211
Francklin, John, late of St. Andrew's, High Holborn, 238
Freake, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and of High Holborn, 72, 79, 216, 238

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Friar, Mary, of the parish of St. Botolph-without-[Aldersgate], co. Midd., 69
,, *see* Fryar, Fryer
Fryar, Israel, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 137
,, Mary, late of St. Botolph's-without-Aldersgate, 215
,, Susan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 137
,, *see* Friar, Fryer
Fryer, Israel (Israell), late of High Holborn, and of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 142, 143, 144, 146
,, Susan, late of High Holborn, 144, 146
,, *see* Friar, Fryar
Fuller, William, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 234
Gadberrie, Edward, of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 75
,, Elizabeth, of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 75
Gadge, Edward, esq., of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 215
Gage, Barbara, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107
,, Edward, esq., late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107, 216
,, John, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 6
,, Margaret, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 6
,, Thomas, esq., late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107
Gardener, Zelina, of Clerkenwell, 137
Garnett, Christofer (Christopher), late of St. Andrew's, Holborn; also late of High Holborn, 43, 212, 234
,, Elizabeth, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 114, 131, 234
,, Joan, late of High Holborn, 234
,, John, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 114, 131, 234
Garskell, Nicholas, of and late of St. Andrew's Holborn, 27, 33

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Garthe, Christofer, late of the parish of St. Clement's Danes, 64, 214
Gates, Mary, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214
Gaunt, Richard, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 33
,, *see* Graunt
Gellibrand, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 43
,, *see* Gillibrand
Gerratt, Oliver, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 33
Gibson, Elizabeth, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 16
Gibye, Edward, late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 119
Gifford, Elizabeth, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211 (2)
,, Humfrey, esq., late of St. Clement's Danes, 211 (2)
,, Walter, esq., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
Gill, Richard, late of Little Stanmore, 72
Gillibrand, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 212
,, *see* Gellibrand
Gillett, ..., of Edmonton, 235
,, John, of Edmonton, 235
,, *see* Gyllett, Gyllott, Jallett, Jellett, Jollett
Gitters, Walter, of St. Sepulchre's, London, 22
Glascock, Anne, late of Heston, 21
Godfrey, John, esq., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 18
,, Richard, esq., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 20, 216
Godwyn, James, late of St. Clement's Danes, 19
Goldwell, Emlen, of and late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 12, 16
Goodlack, Helen, of Clerkenwell, 137
Goodrich, Margaret, late of St. Sepulchre's-without-Newgate, 79
,, Robert, late of St. Sepulchre's-without-Newgate, 79

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Goodshawe, Richard, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 34
Gowen, [? Mary], late of Clerkenwell, 74
,, *see* Gower, Grower
Gower, Mary, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell; also late of St. John's, 84, 107, 110, 114, 120, 127, 128, 216
,, *see* Gowen, Grower
Grabham, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 18
Graunt, Richard, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28
,, *see* Gaunt
Gravenor, Elizabeth, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 87
,, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 30
Graye, Susan, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
Greene, John, late of St. Botolph-without-Bishopgate, 213
,, Susan, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87, 101
Gresham, ..., late of Hampton, 238
,, Joan, late of Chick Lane, co. Midd.; of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn; also late of Saffron Hill, 107, 110, 114, 127, 128, 146, 237
,, *see* Gressam
Gressam, Joan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79
,, *see* Gresham
Grevill, Thomazine, 216
,, *see* Greville
Greville, Charells, 216
,, *see* Grevill
Greygoose, Grace, late of High Holborn, 114
Griffen, Hugh (Hughe), late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, and late of St. Clement's Danes, 12, 216, 235
,, *see* Griffin, Griffine
Griffeth, Mabel, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 119
,, *see* Griffithe

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Griffin, Hugh, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 16
,, *see* Griffen, Griffine
Griffine, Hugh, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 18
,, *see* Griffen, Griffin
Griffithe, Mabel, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115
,, *see* Griffeth
Grindley, Joan, of Turnmill Street, 137
,, *see* Gryndy, Gryndye
Grisly, Lady Mary, of the parish of Stepney, 69
,, *see* Grislye
Grislye, Lady Mary, of Stepney, 215
,, *see* Grisly
Grosley, ..., of Marylebone, 235
Grower, Mary, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 102
,, *see* Gowen, Gower
Grymes, Edward Underwood *alias*, of and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, [24, 30], 72, 74, 211
Gryndy, ..., of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 238
,, Andrew, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 238
,, *see* Grindey, Gryndye
Gryndye, Joan, late of Turnmill Street, 130
,, *see* Grindey, Gryndy
Guteris, Margaret, late of Charterhouse Lane, 107
,, *see* Gutteris, Gutterys
Gutteris, Margaret, late of St. Sepulchre's, co. Midd.; also late of St. John Street, 110, 114, 127
,, Robert, late of Charterhouse Lane, late of St. Sepulchre's, co. Midd.; also late of St. John Street, 107, 114, 127
,, *see* Guteris, Gutterys
Gutterys, Margaret, late of Charterhouse Lane, 130
,, Robert, late of Charterhouse Lane, 130
,, *see* Guteris, Gutteris
Gyllett, ..., late of Edmonton, 236

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Gyllett, *see* Gillett, Gyllott, Jallet, Jellett, Jollett
Gyllott, ..., late of Edmonton, 147
,, *see* Gillett, Gyllett, Jallet, Jellett, Jollett
Hagger, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 16
Hakon, Hubert, esq., late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
,, Katherine, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
,, *see* Haloon *alias* Hawkins (?)
Haloon *alias* Hawkins, Hubbert, esq., late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 235
,, *see* Hakon (?)
Hamond, Brian of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 75
Hallifax, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn 119
,, *see* Hallifex, Hallyfax
Hallifex, John, of High Holborn 238
,, *see* Hallifax, Hallyfax
Hallyfax, John late of St. Andrew's. Holborn, 127
,, *see* Hallifax, Hallifex
Hardman William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
Harecourte, Robert, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214
Harpar, Thomas, late of St. Clement's Danes 211
Harris, Lady . . . ., late of John Street, 107
Harrison, George, late of St. AnAndrew's, Holborn, 27
,, *see* Harryson
Harryson, George, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 33
,, William, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 34
,, *see* Harrison
Hart, ..., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 110
Hartman, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
Haskins [Richard], late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 110

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Haskins, *see* Hoskyns
Hatton, ..., late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115
,, Christofer, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 44, 212
,, Francis, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 35, 43, 212
Haughton, Arthur, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 34
Hawkins, Hubbert Haloon *alias*, esq., late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 235
,, Robert, esq., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 210
,, William, of and late of Kensington, 144, 236
,, *see* Hakon (?)
Hayward, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 79, 114
,, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 79, 114
,, *see* Haywarde, Heyward, Howard
Haywarde, Margaret, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
,, *see* Hayward, Heyward, Howard
Hedgar, Elizabeth, late of St. Clement's Danes, 214
,, *see* Hedger
Hedger, Elizabeth, late of St. Clement's Danes, 64
,, *see* Hedgar
Henderson, Mary, late of St. John's, 127
,, Tobias, late of St. John's, 127
,, *see* Hinderson, Hynderson
Heneage, Olive, Lady, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 235
,, *see* Hennadge, Henneage
Hennadge, Oliva, Lady, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 235

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
- Hennadge, *see* Heneage, Henneage
- Henneage, Anne, Lady, late of Westminster, 126
  - ,, Olivia, Lady, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 131
  - ,, *see* Heneage, Hennadge
- Henningham, Nicholas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
  - ,, Walter, esq., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
- Herbert, Mary, Lady, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 211
- Heyward, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn and late of High Holborn, 134, 144, 146, 237
  - ,, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 134
  - ,, *see* Hayward, Haywarde, Howard
- Higgens, John, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
  - ,, *see* Higgins
- Higgins, John, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107, 110, 120
  - ,, *see* Higgens
- Hildersham, Mary, of St. Sepulchre's-without-Newgate, 234
  - ,, *see* Hilderson, Hildesham
- Hilderson, Mary, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 215
  - ,, *see* Hildersham, Hildesham
- Hildesham, Mary, late of St. Sepulchre's-parish-without Newgate, 79
  - ,, *see* Hildersham, Hilderson
- Hill, Robert, late of Turnmill Street, 236
  - ,, William (Recusant in London), 212
- Hilliard, Charity, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 80
- Hinde, Agnes, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 211

Recusants, Names and Addres es of :—
- Hinde, Lady Ann, late of St. Sepulchre's - parish - without Newgate, 79
  - ,, *see* Hynde
- Hinderson, Mary, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107, 114, 128
  - ,, Tobias, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107, 114, 128
  - ,, *see* Henderson, Hynderson
- Hippen, Judith, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 35
  - ,, *see* Hippon
- Hippon, Ann, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79
  - ,, Judith, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 12, 16 115, 130
  - ,, Hippen
- Hodgettes, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
- Holliday, Frances, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106
  - ,, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106
- Holt, Lady [Grace], late of St. John's, 127
  - ,, Holte, *see* Hoult
- Holte, Francis, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of Hampstead, 211, 214 (2)
  - ,, Lady Grace, of Islington, 16
  - ,, Mary, of and late of Islington, 10, 16
  - ,, Sir Thomas, knt., of Islington, 16, 17
  - ,, *see* Holt, Hoult
- Hooke, Rachael, of Harlington, 72
- Hoole, John, of and late of St. An-Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
- Hooper, Richard, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
  - ,, William, late of St. Clement's Danes, 64, 214
- Hopkin, Ralph, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
- Hopkins, John, late of High Holborn, 235
- Horne, ..., late of Finsbury, 131

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
- Hornebye, Christopher, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
- Hoskyns, Richard, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 35
  - ,, *see* Haskins
- Hotton, Mary, late of Chancery Lane, 144
  - ,, *see* Hutton
- Houghton, Richard, late of Turnmill Street, 236
- Houland, Arthur, late of Finsbury, 237
  - ,, *see* Howland
- Hoult, Lady, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
  - ,, *see* Holt, Holte
- Howard, Mary, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn; also late of High Holborn, 107, 114, 127, 128
  - ,, Thomas, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn; also late of High Holborn, 107, 127, 128, 234
  - ,, *see* Hayward, Haywarde, Heyward
- Howell, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 119
  - ,, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 119
- Howland, Arthur, of Finsbury, 238
  - ,, Mary, of Finsbury, 238
  - ,, *see* Houland
- Hubbart, Lady Barbara, of St. Botolph's - without - Bishopgate, 213
- Huddells, Richard, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87
- Humble, Thomas, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
- Hunt, ..., of Clerkenwell, 137
  - ,, Jane, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 131
  - ,, *see* Hunte
- Hunte, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 210
  - ,, *see* Hunt
- Husband, John, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214
- Hutchenson, Anne, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
- Hutchenson, Clement, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 6
  - ,, Henry, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and of High Holborn, 6, 216
  - ,, *alias* Beeston, Jane, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
  - ,, Joan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 78
  - ,, Katherine Cashe, *alias*, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110
  - ,, *see* Hutcheson, Hutchinson
- Hutcheson, John, 75
  - ,, *see* Hutchenson, Hutchinson
- Hutchinson, Anne, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 106, 113
  - ,, Catherine Cashe, *alias*, late of Turnmill Street, 114
  - ,, Katherine Cash *alias*, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell 107
  - ,, Katherine Cashe, *alias* Nurse *alias*, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 120
  - ,, *see* Hutchenson, Hutcheson
- Hutton, Francis, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79
  - ,, Mary, late of Chancery Lane, 134
  - ,, *see* Hotton
- Hynde, Anne, of St. John's Street, co. Midd., 58
  - ,, *see* Hinde
- Hynderson, Mary, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110
  - ,, Tobias, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110
  - ,, *see* Henderson, Hinderson

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
- Ilseley, Walter, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 61
  - ,, *see* Ilsley
- Ilsley, Katherine, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 214
  - ,, Walter, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 214 (2)
  - ,, William, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 214 (2)
  - ,, *see* Ilseley
- Isam, Margery, of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 212
  - ,, *see* Isham
- Isham, Anne, 61
  - ,, Margery, of Old Street, and late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 60 (2), 61, 213
  - ,, *see* Isam
- Iveson, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 215
  - ,, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 215
- Jackson, Anthony, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
  - ,, Bryan (Brian), of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 34
  - ,, Elizabeth, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 30
  - ,, Richard, of Turnmill Street, 238
- Jallet, Thomas, late of Edmonton, 144
  - ,, *see* Gillett, Gyllett, Gyllott, Jellett, Jollett
- James, Anne, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of Turnmill Street, 107, 110, 114
  - ,, (Dorcas and), Lady Dorcas, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of Turnmill Street, 107, 110, 114, 130
  - ,, Frances, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 80
  - ,, Sir Henry, knt., of St. Sepulchre's, London, co. Midd., 10, 216
  - ,, Henry, late of Turnmill Street, 130

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
- James, Lady, late of Clerkenwell, 74
  - ,, Martha, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of Turnmill Street, 110, 114
  - ,, Mary, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107
- Jane, ..., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 6
  - ,, Margaret, of St. Sepulchre's, London, co. Midd., 10
- Jarvengam, George, late of St. Clement's Danes, 235
  - ,, *see* Jerningham
- Jaxon, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
- Jefferey, James, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 16
  - ,, *see* Jefferye, Jeffrey
- Jefferye, James, of High Holborn, 216
  - ,, *see* Jefferey, Jeffrey
- Jeffrey, James [of St. Andrew's, Holborn], 12
  - ,, *see* Jefferey, Jefferye
- Jeffryson, Robert, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 44, 212
- Jellett, Thomas, of and late of Edmonton, 131, 134
  - ,, *see* Gillett, Gyllett, Gyllott, Jallet, Jollett
- Jenninges, Mary, late of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopgate, 213
- Jerningham, George, late of St. Clement's Danes, 119
  - ,, Henry, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 27
  - ,, *see* Jarvengam
- Jessop, Edward, of Chancery Lane, 237
- Jones, Elianor, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115
  - ,, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110
- Johnson, Henry, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 212
  - ,, Robert, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 14, 16
  - ,, Thomas, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 212

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
Jollett, Hellen (Helen), of and late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 211, 212
,, John, late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 211
,, Thomas, late of Edmonton, and of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 115, 212
,, *see* Gillett, Gyllett, Gyllott, Jallet, Jellett
Joyner, John, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
Jubb, Elizabeth, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 128
,, Susan, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 128
,, *see* Jubbes
Jubbes, Susanna (Susan), late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 24, 30, 216
,, William, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 24, 30, 213
,, *see* Jubb
Judd, Richard, late of the Liberty of the Duchy of Lancaster. and late of St. Clement's Danes, 114, 235
Karster, John, late of St. Clement's Danes, 214
Kaye, Thomas, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
Kempe, Sir Garrett, knt., 19
Kemson, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
Kenney, George, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 101, 110
Kenniston, Richard, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 24
,, *see* Kennyston
Kennon, John, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 6
,, Margery, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 6
Kennyston, Richard, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 30
,, *see* Kenniston
Kighley, Ralph, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
,, Robert, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 34
Kinge, Agnes, late of Heston, co. Midd., 67, 215

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
Kinsman, Alice, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115
,, Edward, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115
,, *see* Kynsman
Kirbye, Jerom, late of Harefield, 235
,, *alias* Drurye, Joan, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 43, 212
Kitch, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106 (2)
Kitchen, Francis, late of Islington, 12
,, *see* Kytchen, Kytchinge
Knaresborowe, Peter, late of St. Clement's Danes, 64, 214
Knight, Joan, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn; also late of High Holborn, 110, 114, 127, 128
,, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 107 (2), 110 (2), 114, 127
,, Katherine, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 127, 144
,, Richard, 75
,, Thomas, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 128, 237
,, *see* Knighte, Knyght
Knighte, Gilian, late of High Holborn, 144
,, *see* Knighte, Juliana
,, Jane, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 134
,, Joan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79
,, John, late of High Holborn, 114
,, Juliana, late of High Holborn, 146
,, *see* Knighte, Gilian
,, Katherine, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 134, 146
,, Richard, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Knighte, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 79, 114, 134, 144, 146
,, *see* Knight, Knyght
Knolinge, Daniel, late of New Brentford, 144
,, Elizabeth, late of New Brentford, 144
,, *see* Knowelinge, Knowleing, Knowleinges, Knowling, &c.
Knowelinge, Daniell, late of Brentford, 130
,, Elizabeth, late of Brentford, 130
,, *see* Knolinge, Knowleing, Knowleinges, Knowling, &c.
Knowleing, Daniel, late of New Brentford, 146
,, *see* Knolinge, Knowelinge, Knowleinges, Knowling, &c.
Knowleinges, Daniell, of New Brentford, 127
,, *see* Knolinge, Knowelinge, Knowleing, Knowling, &c.
Knowles, ..., late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 131
,, Friselea, of Hackney, 1
,, Jane, 216
,, John, of Stepney, 1, 35
Knowling, Daniel, late of Hanwell, 72
,, Joan, of West Brentford, 237
,, *see* Knolinge, Knowelinge, Knowleing, Knowleinges, Knowlinge, &c.
Knowlinge, Daniel, of and late of New Brentford, and late of Enfield, 17, 84, 134
,, Elizabeth, late of Enfield, 134
,, *see* Knolinge, Knowelinge, Knowleing, Knowleinges, Knowling, &c.

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Knowlinges, Elizabeth, of New Brentford, 127
,, *see* Knolinge, Knowelinge, Knowleinges, Knowling, Knowlinge, &c.
Knyght, Katherine, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 119
,, *see* Knight, Knighte
Kyfflyn, ..., late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 131
,, Thomas, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 131
Kynsman, Alice, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
,, *see* Kinsman
Kyrke, Margaret, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 33
Kyrkebye, William, esq., of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 33
Kytchen, Francis, of Islington, 16
,, *see* Kitchen, Kytchinge
Kytchinge, Francis, of Islington, 16
,, *see* Kitchen, Kytchen
Larder, Margery, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 131
Latus, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 34
Laune, Anne, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 101
Lawrence, Elizabeth, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87
,, John, late of Harefield and London, 19
Lawron, John, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 238
,, Katherine, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 238
Layton, Thomas, late of St. Margaret's, Westm., 19
Leadesthorpe, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
Leeke, Edward, late of Edmonton, 19
Lentle, Lady, ... [? Stonor], late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 120
Lether, Elenor, of Turnmill Street, 137
Lewes, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 69, 215
Lillwell, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 128
Liswell, Mary, of High Holborn, 237

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
- Lockey, Margaret, late of Saffron Hill, 146
  - ,, Robert, late of Saffron Hill, and of St. Andrew's, Holborn (Field Lane), 146, 163
- Lodge, ..., late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 131
  - ,, Thomas ("Doctor of Phisicke"), 216
- Longe, John, late of Edgware, co. Midd., 67, 215
- Love, George, late of St. Clement's Danes, 21
  - ,, John, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214
- Lovell, Sir Francis, knt., late of St. John's, and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 127, 128
  - ,, Lady Jane, late of Hornsey, 17
- Lovett, Drugo (Drewens), of and late of High Holborn; also of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 84, 210, 237
  - ,, Richard, late of Saffron Hill, 146
- Loweman, Mary, late of Saffron Hill, 146
  - ,, *see* Lowman
- Lowman, Mary, late of Clerkenwell, 237
  - ,, *see* Loweman
- Lucas, Thomas, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 214
- Luellen, Helen, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107
- Lunne, Mary, of and late of St. Sepulchre's, London; late of St. James's, Clerkenwell; also late of St. John's, 24 (2), 30 (2), 43 (2), 79, 107, 110, 127, 128, 212 (2)
- Lutchard, Joan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
- Lyll, Elizabeth, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 120
- Lyon, Elizabeth, late of St. John's, and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 127, 128
- Lytton, Mary, late of Chelsea, 67, 215

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
- Maldred, John, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 144
  - ,, Katherine, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 144
- Male, Thomas, of and late of St. St. Andrew's, Holborn, 24, 30
- Mallard, Elizabeth, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 80
- Manfeilde, Thomas, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 24, 30
- Mannington, Richard, esq., late of of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
- Marshe, William, of St. Mildred's, London, 236
- Marten, Mary, late of St. John's Street, 127
  - ,, William, late of St. John's Street, 127
- Marvin, Edward, esq., late of Turnmill Street, 130
  - ,, *see* Marvyne, Mervin
- Marvyne, Henry, esq., of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 87
  - ,, *see* Marvin, Mervin
- Mason, Ambrose, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 44, 212
  - ,, Peter, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 34
- Massey, Katherine, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 127
  - ,, *see* Messe, Messy
- Matchet, George, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79
  - ,, *see* Matchett
- Matchett, George, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 67, 211, 215
  - ,, *see* Matchet
- Mather, Margaret, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 80
  - ,, Rowland, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 80
  - ,, *see* Mathew
- Mathew, Margaret, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87
  - ,, Rowland, of St. Andrew's, 87
  - ,, *see* Mather
- Mathewe, Helen, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 6

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
Mathewe, William, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 6
,, *see* Mathewes, Mathews
Mathewes, Ellen (Helen, Elen), late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 106, 109, 114, 134, 146, 237
,, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 134
,, William, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 78, 106, 109, 113, 114, 127, 146, 237
,, *see* Mathew, Mathews
Mathews, Helen, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 127, 128
,, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 128
,, *see* Mathewe, Mathewes
Maxwell, Peter, late of St. Margaret's, Westminster, 211
Maye, John, late of St. Botolph-without-Bishopgate, 213
Medcalfe, John, late of High Holborn, 235
Meddlebowe, William, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
Meredeth, John late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 69
,, *see* Merredithe
Merredithe, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 215
see Merideth
Mervin, Edward, esq., late of St. John's, 127
,, *see* Marvin, Marvyne
Messe, Katherine, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
,, *see* Massey, Messy
Messy, Katherine, late of Clerkenwell, 134
,, *see* Massey, Messe
Middlemore, John, of St. Clement's Danes, 210
,, Robert, late of St. Clement's Danes, 211
,, William, esq., of St. Clement's Danes, 210

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
Middlemore, William, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 61, 214 (2)
Middleton, ..., late of Enfield, 134
,, Charles, late of Enfield, 134
,, William, late of St. Clement's Danes, 67
Midleton, Dorothy, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 17
Mierbeck, James, late of St. Andrew's, High Holborn, 238
Milford, Francis, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
Millayne, ..., late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 131
,, Thomas, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 131
Moodie, Isabel, late of High Holborn, 114
,, *see* Moody, Moodye
Moody, Isabella, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106
,, *see* Moodie, Moodye
Moodye, Isabel (Isabella), late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 78, 109, 113, 215
,, *see* Moodie, Moody
Moore, Anne, of Stepney, 35
,, Charles, of Stepney, 35
,, Elizabeth, of and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of Stepney, 24, 30, 35 (2)
,, Francis, of Stepney, 35
,, George, of and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of Stepney, 24, 30, 35
,, Mary, of Stepney, 35
Mordley, Margaret, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 35
,, *see* Morley
Moreden, Elizabeth, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 212
,, *see* Moredon
Moredon, Elizabeth, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 44
,, *see* Moreden
Morgan, Susan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
Morley, Edward (Recusant in London), 212

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
Morley, Margaret, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 16, 21, 107, 110
,, *see* Mordley
Morris, Nicholas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
,, William, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 24, 30
Morrys, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 210
Mynne, Mary [Lady], of Clerkenwell, 137
Nash, Elizabeth, late of St. John's Street, 144
,, *see* Nashe
Nashe, Alice, late of St. Sepulchre's parish - without - Newgate, and late of St. John's Street, 79, 107, [110], 114, 130, 213
,, Elizabeth, late of St. John's Street, 146
,, *see* Nash
Nayleharte, William, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214
Nayler, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
,, William, late of St. Margaret's, Westm., 69, 215
Nedham, John, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
Netlam, John, late of Chick Lane, co. Midd., 107
Nevell, Beatrix, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
Nevill, ..., late of Heston, 130
Newbye, Henry, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
,, *see* Nubye
Norton, Elizabeth, late of St. Clement's Danes, 64, 214
Nubye, Henry, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
,, *see* Newbye
Nurse, *alias* Hutchinson, Katherine Cashe *alias*, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 120
,, *see* Cash, &c.
Occonnar, *alias* Thomas Sonnar (Connar) Lisach, esq., of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 28, 33

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
Occonnar, *see* Connar, Sonnar
Okenton, Mary, 216
,, *see* Orkington
Olliver, Isabel, late of Hackney, 215
,, *see* Ollyver
Ollyver, Isabella, late of Hackney, 69
,, Thomas, late of Stepney, 213
,, *see* Olliver
Orkington, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 234
,, *see* Okenton
Overbye, Joan, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 6
Paggington, Richard, late of Stanmore, 144
Palmer, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110
,, Francis, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
Parishe, John, 217
,, *see* Parrishe
Parke, Katherine, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43
,, *see* Parker
Parker, Katherine, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn; also late of High Holborn, 21, 24, 30, 79, 212, 234
,, *see* Parke
Parkinson, Cristofer, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
,, John, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
,, Lawrence, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
Parrishe, John, of Stepney, 88
,, *see* Parishe
Parrye, Mary, of St. Andrew's Holborn, 35
Parsons, Dorothy, late of Turnmill Street, 236
Paul, Humfrey, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
,, *see* Paule, Poule
Paule, ..., late of St. John's, 127
,, Humfrey, of St. James's, Clerkenwell; late of St. John's and late of Clerkenwell, 72, 127, 146

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
Paule, *see* Paul, Poule
Pearche, Mary, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 102
Pearne, Margaret, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
,, Thomas, late of St. Giles's-in-the Fields, 130
Peeters, William, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
,, *see* Peters
Penington, Henry, of Grub Street, 237
,, *see* Pennington
Penne, Lawrence, late of Whitechapel, 98
Pennington, Anne, late of Finsbury and of Grub Street, 237, 238
,, Henry, late of Old Street; also late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate; late of Finsbury and of Grub Street, 131, 146, 237, 238
,, *see* Penington
Penny, ..., of Marylebone, 235
Pennye, John, esq., late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 18, 20, 21
Penroes, Elizabeth, late of St. John's, 127
,, Richard, late of St. John's, 127
,, *see* Penrose, Penvoes, Penvose, Penvoys
Penrose, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110
,, *see* Penroes, Penvoes, Penvose, Penvoys
Penvoes, Anne, of and late of Clerkenwell, 131, 134
,, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
,, Richard, of and late of Clerkenwell; also late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128, 131, 134
,, *see* Penroes, Penrose, Penvose, Penvoys
Penvose, Elizabeth, late of Turnmill Street, 114

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
Penvose, *see* Penroes, Penrose, Penvoes, Penvoys
Penvoys, Richard, late of Clerkenwell, 237
,, *see* Penroes, Penrose, Penvoes, Penvose
Percie, Thomas, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115
,, *see* Persey, Piersey
Perry, Usall, late of Chancery Lane, 238
,, *see* Perrye
Perrye, Anne, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 16
,, William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 16
,, *see* Perry
Persey, Anne, of St. Pancras, 18
,, *see* Percie, Piersey
Peters, William, late of St. John's, 127
,, *see* Peeters
Phippes, Sir Edward Pinchon *alias*, knt., late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 76
,, *see* Pinchen, Pinchon
Pickman, Edward, of Enfield, 235
Piersey, Barbara, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 101
,, *see* Percie, Persey
Pigott, Elizabeth, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 33
,, *see* Pygott
Pinchen, Sir Edward, knt., of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 216
,, *see* Phippes, Pinchon
Pinchon *alias* Phippes, Sir Edward, knt., late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 76
,, *see* Pinchen
Pitt, William, late of East Bedfont, 126
Pope, Francis, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 44
Pore, Francis, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 212
Porter, Anne, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 212
,, Elizabeth, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
Potter, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
Poule, Humfrey, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 14
,, *see* Paul, Paule
Preston, John, late of St. Clement's Danes, 18
Price, Anne [Lady], of Clerkenwell, 137
,, *see* Pryce
Prichard, John, late of St. Clement's Danes, 17
Prince, James, of Tottenham, 35
Probham, John, late of Chancery Lane, 134
Procter, Thomas, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 34
Pryce, Francis, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 11, 24, 30, 210
,, Henry, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
,, Katherine, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
,, Mary, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 24, 30, 210
,, Simon, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 11
,, *see* Price
Pudsey, Thomas, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 54, 212
Pygott, Elizabeth, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 28
,, *see* Pigott
Quasborough, Francis, of Clerkenwell, 137
Quintayne, Mary, of Clerkenwell, 130
Quorum, William, esq., late of St. Mary-le-Savoy, 18
Randoll, James, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 210, 211
Raynalls, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 144
,, *see* Reynoldes, Reynolds
Reeve, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 212
Reresbye, Sir Thomas, knt., late of St. Clement's Danes, 18
Reynes, ..., late of Hampstead, 235
,, Dorothy, late of Hampstead, 235

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
Reynes, Margaret, late of Hampstead, 235
,, Thomas, late of Hampstead, 235
,, William, late of Hampstead, 235
Reynoldes, Elizabeth, late of Holywell Street, late of St. John's, and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110, 127, 128, 216
,, Francis, of Stepney, 22
,, Jane, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of St. John's, 120, 127
,, Robert, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of St. John's, 120 [127]
,, *see* Raynalls, Reynolds
Reynolds, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107, 110, 120
,, *see* Raynalls, Reynoldes
Richard, ..., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 110
Richardson, Francis, late of Clerkenwell, and of Turnmill Street, 237, 238
,, William, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 34
Ridley, Elen (Elena), late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
,, John, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
Robinson, Agnes, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of St. John's: late of Clerkenwell, 107, 114, 120, 127, 128, 134
,, Anne, late of Clerkenwell, 146
,, Edward, late of Kingsbury, 238
,, John, of and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell; late of St. John's: late of Clerkenwell, and of St. Sepulchre's, London, 107, 114, 120, 127, 128, 131, 134, 162

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
- Robinson, John, junior, late of St. John's, 127
  - ,, Mary, late of Gray's Inn Lane, 137
  - ,, William, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of Clerkenwell, 128, 134
  - ,, William, of Hendon, 72
- Roffoote, Elizabeth, late of Clerkenwell, 74
  - ,, *see* Rooffoote, Ruffoot, Ruffoote
- Rogers, Anne, late of St. Sepulchre's, London, 102 (2)
  - ,, William, 75
- Rooffoote, Edward, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 211
  - ,, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 211, 213
  - ,, *see* Rooffoote, Ruffoot, Ruffoote
- Rooper, Sir Christopher, knt., late of St. Clement's Danes, 18
  - ,, *see* Roper
- Roossier, ..., late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
  - ,, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
- Roper, Sir Christopher, knt., late of Ealing, 126
  - ,, Lady, late of Ealing, 126
  - ,, Robert, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
  - ,, Sir William, knt., of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 16
  - ,, *see* Rooper
- Ruffoot, Katherine, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 72
  - ,, *see* Roffoote, Rooffoote, Ruffoote
- Ruffoote, Edward, of and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell; late of St. John's, and late of Clerkenwell, 14, 16, 127, 134
  - ,, Elizabeth, of and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell; late of St. John's, and late of Clerkenwell, 14, 16, 127, 134

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
- Ruffoote, *see* Roffoote, Rooffoote, Ruffoot
- Rumney, George, late of the parish of St. Clement's Danes, 64, 214
- Russell, Mary, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115, 119, 130, 134, 238
- Sackeld, Richard, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
- Sadell, Lawrence, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27
  - ,, *see* Sudell
- Sadler, Anne, of and late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 12, 16
  - ,, William, of and late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 12, 16
- St. Cleare, Mary, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 127
  - ,, *see* Cleere, St. Cleere, Sincleare
- St. Cleere, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 128
  - ,, *see* Cleere, St. Cleare, Sincleare
- Sale, Susan, late of High Holborn, 237
  - ,, *see* Sall, Saul, Saule, Sawle
- Salisbury, ..., late of St. John's, 127
  - ,, Thomas, late of St. John's, 127
- Sall, Richard, late of High Holborn, 144
  - ,, Susan, late of High Holborn, 144
  - ,, *see* Sale, Saul, Saule, Sawle
- Samwell, Richard, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 238
- Sanderson, Lady, late of Clerkenwell, 237
- Sandes, Sir George, knt., of Enfield, 131
  - ,, George, of Enfield, 131
  - ,, Susannah, Lady, of Enfield, 131
- Sandye, Grace, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
- Sans, Sir William, knt., 137
- Saul, Susan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 106

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
- Saul, *see* Sale, Sall, Saule, Sawle
- Saule, Edwin, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 134
  - ,, Richard, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 134, 146
  - ,, Susan, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 21, 78, 114 (2), 127, 128, 134, 146
  - ,, *see* Sale, Sall, Saul, Sawle
- Savill, Hester, of Turnmill Street, 238
- Sawle, Susan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 109
  - ,, *see* Sale, Sall, Saul, Saule
- Scrogges, Anthony, late of St. Clement's Danes, 20
  - ,, John, late of St. Clement's Danes, 20
  - ,, Mary, late of High Holborn, 144, 146, 237
  - *see* Scroggs
- Scroggs, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 134
  - ,, *see* Scrogges
- Shalloes, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 30
- Shelley, Henry, late of St. Clement's Danes, 64, 214
  - ,, John, esq., 216
- Shelton, William, of Norton Folgate, 227
- Sheppard, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of Turnmill Street, 43, 212, 236
- Sherley, George, esq., late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213 (2)
  - ,, Mary, of Clerkenwell, 137
  - ,, *see* Shirley
- Sherratt, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 212
  - ,, *see* Sherrutt
- Sherrutt, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43
  - ,, *see* Sherratt
- Shipwrey, William, late of St. Martin's-in the-Fields, 214
- Shirley, Mary, late of St. Margaret's, Westminster, 85
  - ,, *see* Sherley
- Shivers, John, of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 212

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
- Siddenham, Lady Mary, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 14
  - ,, *see* Syddenham and Dennis
- Silcock, Thomas, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 33
- Sinckley (?), Elizabeth, 75
- Sincleare, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 110, 114
  - ,, *see* Cleere, St. Cleare, St. Cleere
- Singleton, Edward, esq., of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
  - ,, Henry, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
  - ,, Thomas, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 34
- Skelton, George, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
- Skeynidge, Jane, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 80
- Skinner, Jane, Lady, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 235
  - ,, *see* Skynner
- Skyllicorne, ..., late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 131 (2)
- Skynner, Anthony, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 215 (2)
  - ,, Anne, Lady, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 85
  - ,, John, of Clerkenwell, 137
  - ,, *see* Skinner
- Slater, Patience, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 30
  - ,, *see* Slatter
- Slatter, Patience, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 24
  - ,, *see* Slater
- Sleepe, Christian (Christiana), late of St. James's, Clerkenwell; also late of St. John's and late of St. John's Street, 107, 110, 114, 127, 130, 134 [235]

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
- Sleepe, Katherine, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 14, 16, 210
  - ,, Thomas, of and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell ; also late of St. John's and late of St. John's Street, 14, 16, 74, 80, 107, 114, 127, 130, 134, 210, 216, 235
  - ,, Thomas, *see* Sleape
- Smalbone, Elizabeth, late of St. Clement's Danes, 64, 214
- Smallpeece, Leonard, of St. Clement's Danes, 210
- Smith, Ann, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 128
  - ,, Joan, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
  - ,, Peter, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 128
  - ,, *see* Smithe, Smyth, Smythe
- Smithe, Sir Francis, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 18
  - ,, *see* Smith, Smyth, Smythe
- Smyth, Joan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 101
  - ,, Lucy, late of St. Clement's Danes, 67
  - ,, Peter, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of Turnmill Street, 107, 114
  - ,, Sara, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 109
  - ,, *see* Smith, Smithe, Smythe
- Smythe, George, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of St. Margaret's, Westm., 20, 211, 216
  - ,, Hanna, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 109
  - ,, Humfrey, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
  - ,, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 212
  - ,, Lucy, of St. Clement's Danes, 215
  - ,, Peter, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110, 120
  - ,, Roger, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 213
  - ,, Sara, late of High Holborn, and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 114, 120, 127

Recusants, Names and Addresses of :—
- Smythe, *see* Smith, Smithe, Smyth
- Sonnar [? Connar], Thomas, *alias* Lisach Occonar, esq., of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 28 [33]
  - ,, *see* Connar, Occonar
- Southcott, Philip, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 6
- Southerton, ..., 235
- Sowerbuttes, Thomas, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
- Sowpe, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28
  - ,, *see* Cowpe
- Sparrye, Daniel, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
  - ,, William, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 210
- Spencer, Gilbert, late of Turnmill Street, 236
  - ,, Walter, of London, 59
- Spittle, Anne, late of St. John's, and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 127, 128
- Stan, ..., Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
- Standen, Sir Anthony, knt., late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 17
  - ,, Anthony, esq., of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
  - ,, Anthony, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 17
  - ,, Edward, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 21
  - ,, Elizabeth, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 17
- Standishe, John, late of St. Clement's Danes, 235
- Stanesmore, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
- Stanng, Susan, late of High Holborn, 114
  - ,, *see* Strang, Strange, Straunge
- Stone, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 80
  - ,, Susan, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 80
- [? Stonor], Lentle, Lady, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 120
- Strang, Joan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 79

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Strang, Susan, late of High Holborn, 144
,, *see* Stanng, Strange, Straunge
Strange, Jane, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 107
,, Susan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 110, 134, 146, 237
,, *see* Stanng, Strang, Straunge
Straunge, Joan, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
,, Susan, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 127, 128
,, Thomas, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
,, *see* Stanng, Strang, Strange
Sturton, William, late of Clerkenwell, 237
Sudell, Lawrence, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 33
,, *see* Sadell
Sutton, Mary, late of Saffron Hill, 84
,, Sarah, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 75, 79
,, William, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of Saffron Hill, 75, 84
Swale, Humfrey, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 16
Syddenham, Lady Mary, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 16
,, *see* Siddenham, Den-nis
Symons, ..., 235
Sympson, Richard, late of the Liberty of the Duchy of Lancaster, 114
Talbott, Ellinor, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
,, Margaret, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of St. John's, 107, 114, 120, 127, 128
Tanner, Anne, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 80
,, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 212

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Tayler, Elizabeth, late of St James's, Clerkenwell, and of Turnmill Street, 128, 213, 238
,, *see* Taylor
Taylor, Alice, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
,, Anne, late of Clerkenwell, 74
,, Christofer, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
,, Elizabeth, late of St. John's, 127
,, Isabel, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214
,, *see* Tayler
Thacher, Elizabeth, of Stepney, 213
,, James, of Stepney, 213
,, William, of Stepney, 213
,, *see* Thatcher
Thatcher, James, senior, late of Stepney, 60
,, *see* Thacher
Thomas, ..., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27
Thomlinson, Henry, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
,, *see* Tomlinson
Thompson, George, late of St. Clement's Danes, 213
,, Katherine, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
,, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
,, William, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211 (2)
,, *see* Tompson, Tomson
Threlfall, Edward, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 34
Thrill, Anne, of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopgate, 213 (2)
,, Elizabeth, the elder, of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopgate, 213 (2)
,, Elizabeth, the younger, of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopgate, 213
,, John, esq., of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopgate, 213 (2)

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Thrill, John, of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopgate, 213 (2)
,, Thomas, of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopgate, 213
,, William, of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopgate, 213
Throgmorton, George, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 210
Thurbill, Helen, 215
Tildesley, Miles, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 34
,, Thurston, esq., of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
,, William, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 28
Tichburne, Lionel, late of St. Clement's Danes, 18
,, *see* Ticheborne, Titchborne
Ticheborne, Anne, late of High Holborn, 237
,, Lionel, late of High Holborn, 237
see Tichburne, Titchborne
Titchborne, Magdalen, of the parish of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 75
,, *see* Tichburne, Ticheborne
Tomlinson, Richard, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
,, *see* Thomlinson
Tompson, Margaret, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 212
,, Richard, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 21
,, Robert, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
,, Robert, junr., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 212
,, *see* Thompson, Tomson
Tomson, James, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 69, 215
,, *see* Thompson, Tompson
Tooley, Frances, late of St. John's Street, 134
Tottersall, Edward, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Tower, Henry, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
Travis, Richard, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 34
,, William, esq., of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 33
,, *see* Travys
Travys, William, esq., of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 28
,, *see* Travis
Tressam, Lady, late of St. Clement's Danes, 235
,, Sir William, knt., late of Clement's Danes, 235
Truggyn, Francis, esq., late of Fulham, 17
Tuckey, Elyas, late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 146
,, Margaret, late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 146
Turbell, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 212
Turbervile, Cicely (Recusant in London), 212
Turrey, Lady, late of the Liberty of the Duchy of Lancaster, 114
Twyno, Gertrude, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 215
Tymings, Elizabeth, of Grub Street, 238
,, Humfrey, of Grub Street, 238
Tyndall, George, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 119
,, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 127
Underwood, Edward, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 24, 30 [72, 74]
,, *alias* Grymes, Edward, of and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell [24, 33], 72, 74
Undrill, Francis, esq., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 210, 211
Vaghan, Charles, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
,, Margery, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
,, *see* Vaughan
Valentyne, Anne, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Varney, Ralph, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 120
Vaughan, Anne, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
,, Helen, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 107, 110
,, Mary, late of Drury Lane, 236
,, Rachel, late of the parish of St. Pancras, 72
,, *see* Vaghan
Vavasor, Anne, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
,, William, esq., late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
,, *see* Vavisor
Vavisor, Anne, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115
,, William, esq., late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115, 119
,, *see* Vavasor
Vincent, Giles, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 235
Vynes, Anne, of St. Botolph's-without-Bishopgate, 213
Wade, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of Turnmill Street, 107, 110, 114
,, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 101
Waker, Christofer, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 12, 16
Wakley, Agnes, late of High Holborn, 114
Waldron, Elizabeth, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 130
,, John, of and late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 85, 115, 120, 130, 238
,, Margaret, of and late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 115, 120, 238
Walker, Alice, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
,, Sampson, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 211
,, Thomas, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Walwyn, Mathew, late of St. Mary-le-Strand, 20, 21
,, Thomas, late of St. Margaret's, Westm., 69, 215
Wanley, Dorothy, of Turnmill Street, 137
Warde, Thomas, of St. Clement's Danes, 84
Warden, John, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 87, 106, 127
Warley, John, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 120
Warren, Jane, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 212
,, Sibella (Sibel), of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 67, 215
Wase, Alice, late of St. John's Street, 127
Waterhouse, John, of St. Clement's Danes, 236
Watson, Jane, late of Chancery Lane, 134, 144
,, John, of Grub Street, 237
Waynam, Joan, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 43, 211, 212
Weaver, Hachitha (Hacketh), late of St. John's, and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 127, 128
Webb, John, late of Clerkenwell, 237
,, *see* Webbe
Webbe, Anne, late of Clerkenwell, 146
,, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of Clerkenwell, 127, 128, 134
,, John, esq., late of Turnmill Street, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, and late of Clerkenwell, 114, 120, 127, 128, 131, 134, 146
,, *see* Webb
Werden, George, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
Westbie, Thomas, esq., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27
Weston, Lady Jane, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 18
,, Thomas, esq., of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 33
Whalley, Roger, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
    Wheeler, Edith, late of High Holborn, 237
    Whippe, Dorothy, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 28, 33
    Whiston, Thomas, late of St. Clement's Danes, 211
    White, ..., late of Stepney, 213
        ,, Andrew, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 238
        ,, Anne, late of Stepney, 213
        ,, Christopher, of London, 23
        ,, Edward, late of Stepney, 213
        ,, Katherine, late of Stepney, and of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 213, 216, 238
        ,, Mary, late of St. Clement's Danes, and late of Stepney, 64, 213, 214
        ,, Richard, late of Stepney, 213
    Whiteyard, John, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 137
    Wiat, John, of St. Clement's Danes without the Bars-of-the New-Temple, 75
    Widdeston, William, of St. Clement's Danes, 215
        ,, *see* Widdowson *alias* Willison, Widowson
    Widdowson *alias* Willison, William, of St. Clement's Danes without-the Bars-of-the-New Temple, 75
        ,, *see* Widdeston, Widowson
    Widowson, William, of Milford Lane, 234
        ,, *see* Widdeston, Widdowson *alias* Willison
    Wight, Ambrose, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 10
    Wilforde, Thomas, late of High Holborn, 114
    Wilkinson, George, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
        ,, Jane, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
    William, ..., of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 28
    Williams, Robert, of High Holborn, 237

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
    Willis, Ambrose, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 101
    Willison, William Widdowson *alias*, of St. Clement's Danes without-the-Bars-of-the New-Temple, 75
        ,, Widdowson *alias*, *see* Widdeston, Widdowson, Widowson
    Wilson, William, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
    Winder, Peter, of High Holborn, 237
    Windsor, Anne, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 80
        ,, *see* Winsor
    Winsor, Anne, of Clerkenwell, 137
        ,, Katherine, of Turnmill Street, 137
        ,, *see* Windsor
    Winter, Anne, Lady, late of the Liberty of the Duchy of Lancaster, 114
        ,, Sir Edward, knt., late of the Liberty of the Duchy of Lancaster, 114
    Wise, Cecilia, of Turnmill Street, 238
        ,, Henry, of Turnmill Street, 238
    Wiseman, Sir Ralph, knt., late of St. Botolph-without-Bishopgate, 213
    Wood, Thomas, clk., of St. Clement's Danes, 236
    Woodfall, Jane, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 106, 110, 134, 144, 146, 237
        ,, Joan, late of High Holborn, and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 114, 127, 128
        ,, Margaret, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 78
        ,, William, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of High Holborn, 6, 43, 106, 109, 114, 212
    Woodroffe, Anne, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 235

Recusants, Names and Addresses of:—
Woodroffe, Richard, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 235
Woodward, Joan, late of the Liberty of the Duchy of Lancaster, and late of St. Clement's Danes, 114, 235
,, Mary, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 119
Wootton, Barbara, late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 210
,, *see* Wotten
Wormewood, Lord, late of Kensington, and late of St. John's Street, 144, 236
Worthington, Edward, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 27, 33
Wotten, John, late of Chancery Lane, 238
,, *see* Wootton
Wriggan, Edward, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
,, Oliver, of and late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 28, 33
Wright, Jane, late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 102
,, *see* Wrighte
Wrighte, Robert, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214
,, *see* Wright
Wye, Mary, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 120
Wynn, William, of and late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 14, 24, 30
Wynne, Jocosa, of Stepney, 35
Yateman, Nicholas, late of St. Pulchar's [Sepulchre's], London, 67, 215
Yates, Briget, late of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 210
,, Edmund, esq., late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110, 120, 214 (2)
,, Elizabeth, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 110
,, William, late of St. Botolph s-without-Bishopgate, 213
Yorke, Sir John, knt., late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 214 (2)
Recusants, Obstinate, 48, 66
Recusants, Non-surrender of, 16, 30, 34, 44, 64, 67
,, Suspected, 22
,, Suspected for dangerous, 23 (2)
Red Bull players, Threatening the, xlvi., 166, [175]
,, ,, playhouse, Footways near the, out of repair, 170, [235]
,, ,, ,, Clerkenwell, Order touching the highways near the, 170
,, ,, ,, [St. John's Street], "Notable outrage at the," xlvi, 64, 65 (4)
,, ,, ,, St. John Street, Suspected pickpocket at the, 86
,, ,, Theatre, 235
,, ,, ,, The players of the, 235
,, ,, ,, taxed 40s. per annum, 235
Redcliffe, Harris, 22
Red Cross, St. John's Street, Dancing for a garland at the, 185
" ,, Lettice" (sign of an alehouse), 76
Redman, Richard, 169
Redworth, Leonard, 98
Reeve, Richard, 4
,, Thomas, 43, 212
,, *see* Reve
Relics, Popish, 143
Religion, Seducing servants from their, 184
Remishe, Richard, 220
Reprieves before branding, On, xxxiv
,, after judgment, 43, 56, 62, 63, 96, 109, 135, 162, 205 (2), 206 (2), 207, 224, 226
,, before judgment, 15, 151, 153
,, without judgment, 95, 168
,, of catholics after judgment, 63, 205, 206 (2), 207
,, to give evidence for the prosecution, 38 (2)
,, for service in Bohemia, 226, 227
,, after judgment for service in Virginia, 224, [225], 226
Requesence, Peter, 185
Reresbye, Sir Thomas, knt., 18

Results of summaries, Imperfection of, xxxix
Reve, George, 156
,, *see* Reeve
Reynes, ..., 235
,, Dorothy, 235
,, Margaret, 235
,, Thomas, 235
,, William, 235
Reynoldes, Abraham, 121 (2)
,, Agnes, 121
,, Ann, 121
,, Elizabeth, 110, 127, 128, 216
,, Francis, 22
,, Jane, 120, 127
,, Joan, 90
,, Robert, 25, 120, [127]
,, *see* Raynalls, Reynolds
Reynolds, Elizabeth, 107, 110, 120
,, John, 1
,, Richard, 76
,, Stephen, 142
,, Thomas, 183
,, *see* Raynalls, Reynoldes
Rheims, Catholic priests ordained at, 192, 193 (2), 194, 196
Rhymes after plays Actors to abolish, 83
,, scandalous, Suing pardon on knees for making, 123
Ribbon points, *see* Apparel
,, roses, *see* Apparel
,, Silk and silver woven, *see* Jewellery
Riccard, John, 24, 25
Rice, Eleanor, 140
,, *see* Ryce
Richard, ..., 110
,, Stephen, 161
Richardson, Francis, 237, 238
,, Leonard, 140
,, Percy, 37
,, William, 28, 34
Riche, Sir Charles, knt., 155
,, Sir Robert, knt., 159
Richmond, co. Surrey, 9
Riders," "Scottish (coins), Counterfeiting, 226
Ridgedale, Nicholas, 41
Ridley, Elen (Elena), 28, 33
,, John, 28, 33
Ring, copper, A, 59
,, affray about a woman's, An, 148 (2)
Ringe, John, 34
Rings, *see* Jewellery
Riot, notable, A, record of proceedings therein, and names of rioters, 219–223
,, *see* Riots, &c.
Rioters taken back to prison in irons, 220 (6), 221 (2)
,, whipped at cart's tail, 26 (3)
,, breaking windows, 26 (2)
Riotous assembly on the Sabbath, 185
Riots and riotous assemblies, 25, 26, 29, 37, 39, 49, 57, 129, 154 (5), 155, 175, 185, 222. *See* Disturbers of the peace
,, in Middlesex, *temp.* James I., xlix
,, Shrove Tuesday, 50, 86, 96, 97 (6), 151
,, *see* Riot
Ripwith, George, 129
River, New, The, [25], 182
Roasting a child, 106
Robberies, Jewel and plate, xliii
Robbery, 7, 24, 42, 156
,, Acquittal for, 159
,, Highway, 36, 38 (3), 151
,, ,, Acquittals for, 36, 40, 125 (4)
Robbins, Richard, 5
Robbinson, Edward, 56
,, *see* Robinson
Robe, Parliament, A, 23
Robert, William, ap', xlix, 26
Robertes, Edward, 82
,, Robert, 60
,, Thomas, 41
Robes, *see* Apparel
Robinson, Agnes, 107, 114, 120, 127, 128, 134
,, Anne, 146
,, Edward, 37, 238
,, Emma, 47
,, Francis, 61
,, Joan, 37
,, John, 40, 107, 114, 120, 122, 127, 128, 131, 134, 162
,, ,, junior, 127
,, Mary, 137
,, Reginald, 47
,, Richard, 5 (2)
,, Thomas, 78
,, William, 72, 128, 134
,, Winifrid, 63
,, *alias* Welles, Anne, 5
,, *see* Robbinson

Rock, Thomas, 119
Roffoote, Edward, 74
,, Elizabeth, 74
,, *see* Rooffoote, Ruffoot, Ruffoote
Roger, ..., 175
Rogers, Anne, 102 (2)
,, Evan, 153
,, Richard, 153
,, Stephen, 224
,, William, 75
Rogue branded with the letter R, A, 101
,, incorrigible, sent to perpetual imprisonment, An, 140
,, ,, to be sent to Virginia, An, 225, 305
,, and vagrant, A, 155
,, whipped at cart's tail, A, 155
,, *see* Rogues
Rogues branded on the left shoulder with the letter R, [101], 140 (2)
,, &c., Harbouring, 33, 51
,, Incorrigible, 101, 140 (2), 304
,, ,, escaping punishment, 139
,, Punishing and removing of, 78, 79
,, Refusing to aid in arresting, 52
Rolfe, Robert, 86
Roman catholic priests, 62, 188 (2), 189 (2), 190, 191 (3), 192 (2), 193 (2), 194 (2), 195 (3), 196, 197 (2), 198, 199 (2), 200 (2), 201 (2), 202 (2), 203, 204 (2), 205 (2), 206, 207
,, catholic priests, &c., Indictments, &c., touching, 188–208
,, catholic priests, Maintaining and comforting, 191, 192, 195 (2), 196 (2), 197, 198 (2), 199
,, catholic priests, Prosecutions of, 62, 188, 189 (2), 190, 191 (3), 192 (2), 193 (2), 194 (2), 199, 200, 202, 203, 204 (2), 205, 206, 207, 208
,, catholic priests, Receiving, 25
,, catholic priests reprieved after judgment, 63, 205, 206, 207
Rome, Priests ordained at, 62, 197 (2)
,, See of, 62, 190 (2), 192, 193, 194, 195, 196 (2), 197 (2), 198, 199 (2), 200 (2), 201, 205 (2)
Rooffoote, Edward, 211, 213
Rooffoote, Elizabeth, 211, 213
,, *see* Roffoote, Ruffoot, Ruffoote
Rookes, Ralph, 225, 304, 305
,, William, 40
Rookewood, Thomas, esq., 123
Rookwood *alias* Saier Thomas Garnett *alias*, clk., 38, 200, 201 (2), 202, 204 (2)
Roome, William, 117
Rooper, Sir Christopher, knt., 18
,, *see* Roper
Roosier, ..., 128
,, Elizabeth, 128
Roper, Sir Christopher, knt., 126
,, Lady, 126
,, Philip, 161
,, Robert, 213
,, Sir William, knt., 16
,, *see* Rooper
Rose, Anne, 26
,, and Crown and "J. R.," Making a print of the seal of the, 119
Rosemary Lane, Whitechapel, 29, 111, 118, 139, 175
,, ,, Building houses in, forbidden, 31
Roses, Ribbon, *see* Apparel
,, Spangle, *see* Apparel
Rosse, Henry, 60
,, La: [Lady], 225
,, William, lord, 133
Rotherham, Edward, sheriff of Middlesex, 86
,, Francis, 28
Rouse, Frances, 42
,, Maudlyn, 49
Rowe, Sir Henry, knt., mayor of the City of London, 202, 203 (2), 204
,, William, 145
Rowlandson, Symon, 15
Rubies, 4, 21, 147, 182
,, *see* Jewellery
Rudd, Giles, 154
Ruffoot, Edward, 72
,, Katherine, 72
,, *see* Roffoote, Rooffoote, Ruffoote
Ruffoote, Edward, 14, 16, 127, 134
,, Elizabeth, 14, 16, 127, 134
,, *see* Roffoote, Rooffoote, Ruffoot
Ruffs, *see* Apparel
Rug, woollen, A, 56
Rugs, Stealing, 105, 119, 186
Ruislip, co. Midd., 133

Ruislip, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, Constable of, 133
,, Stocks at, 133
Rumbyloe, Henry, 7
Rumney, George, 64, 214
Russell, Edward, 225
,, Francis, lord, 111
,, Mary, 115, 119, 130, 134, 238
Rutland, co., 118
,, Frauncis, earl of, 137
Rutt, Margaret, 46
Rutten (Butten) *alias* Tyce, Mathew (Mathias), 32, 40
Rutter, Elizabeth, liii, 108 (4), 218
,, Thomas, 96
Ryce, Joan, 139
,, Philip, xlvi, 9
,, *see* Rice
Ryder, John, 97
Rye, Baker to answer for not making his bread with, 44
Ryley, Yeoman, 15

S.

Sabbath Day, Order touching butchers, &c., trading on the, 107, 172
Sabben, William, 154
Sables, 131
Sabree, Elizabeth, 150
,, William, 150
Sackeld, Richard, 213
Sacks, Stealing, 105
Sackville, Sir Edward, 164
Sacrament, Sutten on the, (Books), 109
Sacrilege, 94
Sadberie [? Saintbury], co. Gloucester, 159
Saddle cloth, A, 91
,, green, A, 125
,, white leather, A, 70
Saddles, 70, 125
Sadell, Lawrence, 27
,, *see* Sudell
Sadler, Anne, 12, 16
,, William, 12, 16
Saer, William, 12, 13
,, *see* Saier, Sayre
Safeguard, *see* Apparel
Saffron Hill, co. Midd., 84, 114, 146, 237
,, ,, and Ely Rents, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, ,, Constables and officers of, to apprehend sellers of flesh on the Sabbath day, 172
,, ,, Melting houses, 75
,, ,, order touching disorderly houses in, An, 171
,, ,, Petition by inhabitants of, against the butchers of, 171, 172
Saier, Thomas Garnett, *alias* Rookwood, *alias* clk., 38, 200, 201 [(2), 202], 204 (2)
,, *see* Saer, Sayre
St. Alban's, co. Hertford, 145
,, ,, Viscount, 167
St. Aldermary, Bow Lane, 173
St. Allhallow [? Allhallow's], Parish of, near Bread Street, London, 39
St. Allhallowes [? Allhallow's], Lombard Street, 156
St. Andrew's, Holborn, co. Midd., 5, 6, (2), 10 (2), 16 (2), 18 (6), 19, 20 (3), 21 (3), 24, 27, 28, 30, 33, 34, 35 (2), 40, 41, 43 (2), 45, 50, 55, 61, 64, 65, 66, 67, 69, 72, 79, 80, 81, 87, 91, 101, 107, 110, 119, 120, 122, 127 (2), 128, 131, 134 (2), 135, 137, 142, 153, 154, 155, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 168 (2), 173, 176, 210 (2), 211 (4), 212 (2), 214 (3), 215 (4), 234, 238
St. Andrew's, Holborn, Parish of, 11, 18, 52, 53, 67, 72, 81, 91, 122, 134, 135, 188 (2), 189 (2), 189 (3), 190, [193, 194], 222
St. Andrew's, Parish church of, 124
,, ,, Undershaft, 71
St. Bartholomew - near - the - Exchange, Parish of, 161
,, the Great, London, 40, 87
,, ,, Parish of, 40, 87, 158
St. Botolph's, Aldersgate, London, 172
,, near Aldersgate, 90
[,,] Parish of, near Aldersgate, 82
,, without-Aldersgate, 151, 215
,, Parish of, 69
,, ,, -Aldgate, 10, 34, 40, 47, 165

St. Botolph's-without-Aldgate, Parish of, 10, 32, 34, 40, 165
,, ,, -Bishopgate, 12, 34, 37, 48, 58, 61, 77, 137, 177, 213 (2)
,, ,, Parish of, 122
,, parish, &c., The king's crash mills in, 32, 40
St. Bride's, London, 4, 24, 40 (2), 46, 151
,, parish, Fleet Street, London, 48, 54, 65
,, ,, in the suburbs of the City of London, 104
St. Bridget, *see* St. Bride's
[? Saintbury], Sadberie, co. Glouc., 159
St. Cleare, Mary, 127
,, *see* Cleere, St. Cleere, Sincleare
St. Cleere, Mary, 128
,, *see* Cleere, Sincleare, St. Cleare
St. Clement's Danes, co. Midd., 3, 9, 17 (3), 18 (6), 19 (2), 20 (2), 21, 23, 37, 41, 43, 50, 53, 64, 80, 81, 84, 85, 90, 96, 100, 101, 119, 129, 132, 135, 154 (2), 156, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214 (2), 215, 235, 236 (2)
St. Clement's Danes, Parish of, 64, 67, 80, 91, 96, 135, 141, 179, 191 (2)
St. Clement's Danes, Constables of, to suppress certain alehouses in the parish of, 141
St. Clement's Danes, Order touching certain alehouses in, 140
St. Clement's Danes, St. Saviour's and, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
St. Clement's Danes, Place called Barmawdoes (?) in, 141
St. Clement's Danes, Milford Lane, 141
,, ,, without-the-Bars-of-the-New-Temple, 32, 36, 55, 65, 75
St. Clement's Danes, without-the-Bars-of-the-New-Temple, Parish of, 55, 200 (2)
St. Clement's, Eastcheap, 65, 71
,, Lane, London, 29
St. Dionysius Backchurch, Parish of, 156
St. Dunstan's-le-West (in-the-West), London, 3, 22, 76, 115, 184
St. Dunstan's-in-the-West, in the ward of Farringdon-without, 162
,, in-the-West, Parish of, 188, 189
,, Parish of, London, 123
St. Edmund's, Lombard Street, Parish church of, 45
St. Faith's [" Faythes "], London, 23
,, Parish of, London, 64
,, under St. Paul's Cathedral, London, 94
,, under St. Paul's Cathedral, London, Parish and parishioners of, 94
,, under St. Paul's Cathedral, London, Wardens of the parish church of, 94
St. Feiythes, co. Norfolk, 197 (2)
St. George's parish, co. Surrey, 42
St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 8, 34, 50, 51 (2), 56, 63, 75, 119, 146, 153, 166, 177, 213
,, -without-Cripplegate, Parish of, 50, 51, 56, 57, 75, 88, 93, 166
,, -without-Cripplegate, Golden Lane, 46, 170. *See* Golden Lane
,, -without-Cripplegate, Old Street in, 138
,, -without-Cripplegate, City of London pest house in, 93
,, -without-Cripplegate, White Cross Street, 46
St. Giles-in-the-Fields, co. Midd., 4, 5, 17 (3), 18, 20, 21, 28, 44, 51, 54, 62, 76, 85, 87, 109, 115, 116, 120, 129, 130, 131, 134, 136, 144, 147, 149, 150 (2), 151 (2), 154, 155, 166, 167, 173, 177, 178, 184, 186, 211, 235 (2), 238 (2)
,, -in-the-Fields, Parish of, co. Midd., 4, 17, 87, 116, 122, 136, 143, 150, 151, 152, 167, 178 (2)
,, -in-the-Fields, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, -in-the-Fields, Bloomsbury within, 166
,, -in-the-Fields, Brothel keepers whipped at cart's tail to, 88

St. Giles-in-the-Fields, Churchwardens of, 76, 116
,, -in-the-Fields, Churchwardens of, discharged for maintenance of a bastard, 116
,, -in-the-Fields, Constable of, 178
,, -in-the-Fields, (?) The highway at, 151
,, -in-the-Fields, parish of, Inhabitants of, 88
,, -in-the-Fields, The poor of, 76
,, -in-the-Fields, Whippping at, for bastardy, 116
St. James's, Clerkenwell, 6 (2), 14, 16, 19 (2), 24 (2), 28 (2), 30, 33, 34, 39, 44, 48 (2), 50, 61, 69, 70, 71, 72, 80, (2), 84, 85, 87, 88, 102, 105, 107, 110, 114, 120, 127, 128, 153, 165, 176, 198, 199, 210, 211, 212, 213 (4), 214, 215 (2)
,, Clerkenwell, Parish of, 34, 62, 81, 205 (2)
,, Fair, 76
,, king's (James I.) palace at, The, 59
,, prince's court at, The, 66
,, Westminster, 185
St. John's, co. Midd, 127
,, Street, co. Midd., 6, 9, 11, 15, 51, 58, 61, 65, 84, 92, 99, 107, 117, 128, 130, 134, 144 (2), 146, 156, 164, 180, 186, 235 (2), 236
,, Street, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, Street, Cage for, 75
,, ,, The Castle, 49, 62, 81, 197, 198
,, Street, the Castle, Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held at, 36, 38, 58 (2), 202, 203 (2), 204, 206 (2)
,, Street, the Castle, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer held at, 63, 194, 210, 212, 214
,, Street, the Castle, Sessions of the Peace held at, xxiii, 5, 9, 34, 39, 193. *See* Smithfield Bars
St. John's Street, the Castle, Last Sessions of the Peace held at, xxiii, 82
,, Street in the parish of Clerkenwell, 25
,, Street, Assaulting head-borough of, 99
,, Street, Hickes Hall, xxiii, 85
,, ,, ,, Building of, 81, 85
,, Street, Hickes Hall, Sessions of the Peace held at, 84, 85, 89, [103], [178], 186, 208, 209, 231 (5), 232 (7), 233
,, Street, Hickes Hall, General Sessions of the Peace held at, 163, 232 (2)
,, Street, Inhabitants of, 75
,, ,, Nag's Head Tavern, The, 148 (2)
[,, Street], "notable outrage" at the Red Bull playhouse, A, 64, 65 (4)
,, Street, Red Bull playhouse, Suspected pickpocket at the, 86
[,, Street], Red Bull players, Threatening the, 166, [175]
,, Street Red Cross, The, 185
,, ,, in St. Sepulchre's parish, London, 40, 41, [42 (3)]
,, Street Sessions House, called Hickes Hall, 84
,, Street, Stocks for, 75, 99
,, Town, co. Midd., 140
St. Katherine's, co. Midd., 10, 11, 15, 70, 74, 93, 105, 118, 119, 150
,, Parish of, 44
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, Precinct of, near Tower of London, 181
,, precinct of, Officers and inhabitants of the, 33
,, near the Tower of London, 32, 34, 181
,, near the Tower of London, Parish of, 65
,, Town, 73, 74

St. Lawrence Pountney, Parish of, London, 65
St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, co. Midd., 2, 17 (2), 19, 29, 43, 46, 50, 54, 70, 71, 85, 86, 102, 104 121, 137, 142 (2), 163, 164, 210, 211 (2), 212 (2)
,, Shoreditch, Parish of [xlvii], 27, 29, [30], 54, 57, 86, [98], 142, 164
,, Shoreditch, Parish church of, 137
,, Shoreditch, Close called Bucher's Fields in parish of, 29
,, Shoreditch, Highway at, 24
,, Shoreditch, Holywell Street [xlvii], 70, 137, 142. *See* Holywell Street
,, Shoreditch, Hoxton, in, 71, 163. *See* Hoxton
St. Margaret's, Westm. 9, 17, 19 (2), 22, 32, 35, 47, 68 (2), 69, 74, 78 (2), 85, 92, 97, 105, 106, 141, 155, 167, 170, 180, 186, 211, 215
,, Westm., Parish of, 32, 42, 58, 74, 98, 105, 173, 716, 186
,, Westm., Assessment in, for building House of Correction, 103
,, Westm., Churchwardens and overseers of, 176
,, Westm., churchyard of, The, 234
,, Westm., King Street, 58
,, ,, Knightsbridge in the parish of, 42
,, Westm., New Fish Street, The, 106
,, Westm., Tothill Street, 141
St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, co. Midd., 2, 12, 13, 15, 16, 17, 18, 26 (2), 27, 46, 47 (2), 49, 51, 58, 59, 61, 68 (2), 75, 76, 81, 85, 89 (2), 93, 95, 97, 99, 106, 113, 114, 115, 123, 126, 128, 131 (2), 132, 135, 136, 138, 144, 145, 154, 161, 167, 178 (2), 180 (2), 183, 214, 216, 234, 235 (2)
St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, Parish of, 13, 15, 16, 47, 49, 59, 61, 64, 82, 89, 95 (2), 97, 99, 113, 123 (2), 126, 129, 132, 136, 138, 144, 145, 161, 178 (2), 183, 200, 201
,, -in-the-Fields, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, -in-the-Fields, Black Bull, The, 61
,, -in-the-Fields, Constables and officers of, 6, 92, 93
,, -in-the-Fields, Knights and gentlemen, inhabitants of, refusing to keep watch at, 92, 93
,, -in-the Fields, York House, 74
,, Lane, 158. *See* St. Martyn's Lane
,, ,, Princes Arms in, 95
,, -le-Grand, London, 49, 75
,, London, 158
,, Parish of, near Thames Street, 31
St. Martyn's Lane, London, 175. *See* St. Martin's Lane
St. Mary Aldermary, Parish of, London, 168
,, Ellchurch [? Abchurch], London, 5
,, Bow, 156
,, Hill, near Billingsgate, 73
,, Islington, 213
,, parish of, Islington, Highway in the, 38 (2), 40, [182]
,, Mounthaw, Church of, London, 37
,, ,, parish of, Curate, churchwarden, &c., &c., of, London, 37
,, Overy, co. Surrey, 45
,, -le-Savoy *alias* Strand, &c., co. Midd., 18, 20, 63, 75, 109, 121, 163
,, -le-Savoy *alias* Strand, &c., Parish of, 4, 17, 42, 121, 157
,, Whitechapel, co. Midd., 31
,, Woolchurch, 156
,, ,, Parish of, London, 7
,, Woolnoth, London, 48

St. Michael's, Basishaw, London, 185
,, ,, Parish of, 51, 64
,, at "Queene Hive" (Queenhithe), London, 50
St. Mildred's, London, 236
St. Nicholas, Cole Abbey, Parish of, London, 117
,, Lane, London, 154 (2)
St. [Olave's], Olives, Southwark, 64, 65, 156
[,,] ,, Parish of, Southwark, 11
St. Olive's, Hart Street, London, 142
,, City of London, 82
St. Pancras, co. Midd., 215
,, Parish of, 18, 33, 67, 72
St. Paul's Cathedral, London, St. Faith's under, 94
St. Peter Advincula, Parish of, near the Tower of London, 64
,, -le-Poer ["Sancti Petri Pauperis"], Parish of, London, 65
St. Peter's, in London, 29
,, Parish of, London, 37
,, Westm., dean and chapter of the collegiate church of, Liberties of the, 157
St. Pulchar's, London, co. Midd., 67
,, *see* St. Sepulchre's
St. Saviour's and St. Clement's Danes, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, Parish of, Southwark, 200, 201
St. Sepulchre's, London and co. Midd., 5, 8, 10, 21, 22 (2), 24, 30, 40, 41 (2), 43, 65, 72, 86, 102, 110, 114, 148, 153, 155, 162, 166, 168, 177, 211, 212, 213, 215 (2)
,, London and co. Midd., Parish of, 6, 21, 22, 41, 49, 51, 65, 85, 133, 153, 155, 156, 166, 208, 209
,, -without-Newgate, London, 42, 46 (2), 48, 52, 55, 234
,, - without - Newgate, Parish of, 48, 79
St. Sepulchre's, Cow Cross in, 44, 85. *See* Cow Cross
,, in the ward of Farringdon Without, 27
,, Seacole Lane, 176
,, *see* St. Pulchar's
St. Swithin's Lane, 78
St. Thomas's, of the parish of Berkswicke, co. Stafford, 50
St. Trinity in the Minories, Parish of, 32
Sale, Edwin, 237
,, Susan, 237
,, *see* Sall, Saul, Saule, Sawle
Salisbury, ..., 127
,, Court, Fleet Street, 173
,, earl of, The, 41
,, Thomas, 127
Sall, Edwin, 144
,, Richard, 144
,, Susan, 144
,, *see* Sale, Saul, Saule, Sawle
Salop, co., 129, 132
"Saltellum," *see* Plate, Salt Cellar
Salter, Dorothy, 218
,, Francis, 177
Salts, Pewter, 11
,, Silver and other, *see* Plate
Salvin, Ralph, 148 (2)
,, Thomas (? Ralph), 148 (2)
Samage, Henry, 168
,, Sara, 168
Samon, John, 88
Sampler ("exemplar,") A, 152
Sampson, Thomas, 56
Sams, Henry, 11
Samwayes, Magdalen, 15
Samwell, Richard, 238
Sanderson, Lady, 237
Sanderson, Sir William, knt., 237
Sandes, Sir George, knt., 125 (4), 131
,, George, 131, 149
,, Sir Richard, knt., 12
,, Richard, 222
,, Susannah, Lady, 131
,, Sir William, knt., 129
Sandis, Sir Edwyn, 158 (2)
Sands, Martin, 139
Sandwich, co. Kent, 160
Sandye, Grace, 12, 16
Sanney, William, 159
Sanson, Elizabeth, 225
Sarjeaunte, Francis (juror), 197, 198
Satchel, leather, A, 27
"Satiromastix," The, xxxv.

Sauce, Ratsbane mixed with a, 9
Saucers, Pewter ("patinæ stanni" and "patellæ stanni"), 84, 112
,, Silver, *see* Plate
Saul, Edwin, 106
,, Susan, 106
,, *see* Sale, Sall, Saule, Sawle
Saule, Edward, 21, 78
,, Edwin, 114 (2), 128, 134 (2), 146
,, Richard, 127, 134, 146
,, Susan, 21, 114 (2), 127, 128
,, Susanna, 78
,, *see* Sale, Sall, Saul, Sawle
Saunders, Mr., 117
,, Richard, 156
,, Roger (juror), 197, 198
,, Valentyne, 117
Savadge, Edward, 26
,, *see* Savage, Savedge
Savage, Nicholas, 161
,, *see* Savadge, Savedge
Savedge, Edward, esq., 42
,, *see* Savadge, Savage
Savell, George, 52 (2)
,, John, 52 (2)
,, John Welden *alias*, clk. (Catholic priest), 192, 193, [194, 195]
,, *see* Savill
Savericke, Mr., 34
,, Thomas, 34
Savill, Hester, 238
,, Ottowell, 160
,, *see* Savell
Savoy, The, 234
,, *alias* Strand, co. Midd., The, 178
,, ,, ,, &c., St. Mary's-le-, *see* St. Mary's
Sawderye, George, 104
Sawle, Edwin, 109
,, Susan, 109
,, *see* Sale, Sall, Saul, Saule
Sawyer, Roger, 29
,, Samuel, 184, 185
,, William, 184, 185
Say curtains, *see* Curtains
Sayler, John Jones *alias*, 157
Sayre, Thomas, 82
,, *see* Saer, Saier
Scarves, *see* Apparel
Scavenger, Refusing to pay, 135
Scolds to be kuckt *alias* duckt, Orders for, 110, 121
Scotchmen, Cursing, 55
Scotchmen, Slanderous words against, 11 (3)
Scotland, 77
,, Coined gold of, 13
,, *see* Money
Scott, Ellen, 158
,, Ellionor, 160
,, Mr. George, 183
,, Henry, 29, 120
,, Thomas, 158
Scotte *alias* Craiforde *alias* Waintworthe, William, 80, 207 (2), 208
Scottish riders (coins not current in England), Counterfeiting, 226
,, ,, *see* Money
Scowler, Abigall, 106
Scrogges, Anthony, 20
,, John, 20
,, Mary, 144, 146, 237
,, *see* Scroggs
Scroggs, Mary, 134
,, *see* Scrogges
Scrowbye, John, 208 (2), 209
Scurvigrass ale, xlvi, 152
Seacole Lane, St. Sepulchre's, London, 176
Seager, Henry, 31
Seagood, Henry, 154
Seal of office of the Lord Admiral, Counterfeiting a print of the, 119
,, of arms, Gold ring called, a, 64
,, ,, Silver, 25
,, Copper, a, 157
,, Gold, *see* Jewellery
,, ring of gold, 36
,, Great, Lord keeper of the, 170
,, ,, Pardons granted under the, 70, 87, 195 (2)
,, of the privy council, Counterfeiting the, 56
,, with the Rose and Crown and J.R., Engraving a print of the, 119
Seals, Silver, 25, 36
,, Silver, *see* Jewellery
Seamor, Sir Thomas, knt., 65
Searchefeilde, John, 165
Searle, Lambert, 159
Sebright, William, esq., town clerk of London, 45
Sedition, 20, 42, 76, 132, 147, 181
Seeley, Thomas, 99

Selbie, John, xlii, 5
Selden, Benjamin, 165
Sell, John, 113
Sellen, James, 30
Selwyn, James, 2
Seminary priest, Conference with a, forbidden, 9
,, ,, Sentence passed upon a, 80, 207 (2)
,, ,, Suspected, to be prosecuted, 180 (2)
,, ,, Suspected for receiving a, 34
,, priests, Harbouring and entertaining, 121 (2)
,, ,, Information against, 121 (2)
,, ,, Assisting, to escape out of Newgate, 121
Semple, Sir Allan, knt., 164
Senton, John, 182
Serbye, William, 66, 71
Serjeant-at-Arms, A, 145
,, ,, chambers, Whitehall, 145
Serjeants-at-Law, 124, 138
Servant, Beating and ill-using a, 100
,, order for a, discharged, to receive her clothes, An, 101
,, to be discharged from serving, by order of Court, A, 100, 101
,, discharged from service, A, 39
,, ,, to receive wages due, A, 39
,, hired, A, 49
,, Horse clog placed upon a, 39
,, Maltreatment of maid, 39
,, maltreating, &c., his master and mistress, A, 73 (2)
,, order respecting a mis-used maid, An, 100
Servants, Payment to, in Ho. of Correction, 120
,, to be sent to the House of Correction, xxvi, 130
,, Rates, wages, &c., for, 36
,, Seducing, from their religion, 184
,, following their trade upon the Sabbath, 139
Sessions of gaol delivery, *see* Gaol deliveries
,, House, Hickes Hall, xxiii, 84 (2)
Sessions House, called Hickes Hall, St. John's Street, 84
,, ,, Old Bailey, Gate of the, 54
,, of Inquiry held at the Quest House, High Holborn, 77
,, of Oyer and Terminer, Special, 62, 193, 194, 195 (2), 205 (2), 226
,, held at the Castle, St. John's Street, 36, 38, 58 (2), 202, 203 (2), 204, 206 (2)
,, Special, held at the Castle, St. John's Street, 63, 194, 210, 212, 214
,, Special, at Finsbury, 57
,, ,, held at the Justice Hall, City of London [Old Bailey], adjourned, 220
,, adjourned to the Court House, Old Bailey, 58 (2), 62, [63]
,, Special, held at the Court House, Old Bailey, 225
,, Special, adjourned to the Court House, Old Bailey, 210, 212, 214
,, *see* Justice Hall, Old Bailey
,, Special, held at the Justice Hall, City of London [Old Bailey], 219 (2)
,, held at the Justice Hall, Old Bailey, 226
,, adjourned to the Justice Hall, Old Bailey, 36, 38, 202, 203 (2), 204, 206, 207
,, Special, held in the Justice Hall, Old Bailey, and adjourned, 13
,, Special, held at Westminster, 188, 189 (2), 190 (2), 191
Sessions of the Peace, co. Midd., 5, 6 (2), 9, 11 (2), 12, 13 (2), 15, 22 (2), 23, 25, 29 (2), 30 (2), 31 (2), 37, 39 (2), 42, 44 (2), 45, 46 (2), 47 (4), 48 (2), 49 (2), 50 (3), 51 (2), 52 (4), 54, 55, 56 (4), 60, 62 (2), 63 (2), 64, 65 (4), 66, 70, 71 (2), 72, 75 (3), 76, 77 (2), 78, 81 (2), 82 (3), 83, 84, 86 (4), 88, 93, 94 (3), 95 (3), 96 (4), 97 (2), 99 (2), 100, 103, 106 (2), 110, 111 (2), 112, 113 (4), 115 (2), 116, 117, 118 (2), 119 (2), 120, 121 (3), 123 (3), 124 (2), 125, 129 (3), 131 (2), 132, 134 (2), 135 (2), 136, 137 (2), 138, 139, 141 (3),

Sessions of the Peace, co. Midd.—
  142, 145, 147, 151 (2), 153 (2), 154 (5), 155 (2), 156 (3), 157, 158 (3), 159 (4), 160 (2), 163, 164, 165, 166 (3), 167 (3), [? 168 (2)], 170, 171, 172, 173 (2), 175, 176, 177 (2), 179, 180 (3), 181, [? 182, 183, 184], 184 (2), 185 (3), [186], 188, 189, 208, 209
  ,, held at the Castle, St. John's Street, 5, 6, 9, 34, 39, 82, 193, 230 (4), 231 (2)
  ,, *see* Smithfield Bars
  ,, held at the Castle St. John's Street, The last, xxiii, 82
  ,, at Hickes Hall, St. John's Street, The first, held at, 84
  ,, held at Hickes Hall, St. John's Street, 84, 85, 89, 103, 178, 186, 208, 209, 231 (5), 232 (7), 233
  ,, General, held at Hickes Hall, St. John's Street, 163, 232 (2)
  ,, ,, co. Midd., 11, 14 (2), 15, 22 (2), 23, 27, 29 (2), 31 (3), 33, 41, 74, 76, 77, 79, 135, 136, 138, 152, 159, 161 (2), 174, 180, 183 (2)
  ,, ,, held at Westminster, 11, 19, 31, 35, 36, 37, 83, 92, 93, 102 (2), 117, 130, 133, 140 (2), 167, 176, 230 (3), 231 (6), 232 (6), 237 (2)
  ,, Note as to the number held, annually, 174
  ,, and General Sessions of the Peace, &c., between 5-22 James I., 230-233
  ,, Quarter, co. Midd., 120, 174
  ,, Registers *temp.* James I., xv., xxii
  ,, Roll, The first Midsummer, 181
  ,, Rolls, Editorial remarks on, *temp.* James I., xxvi-xxxv
Sevenoaks, co. Kent, 89
Shadwell, parish of Stepney, 45
Shag, 85
  ,, Silk, 162
Shakemaple, Abraham, 77
Shalloes, May, 30
Sharpe, John, 26, 86
  ,, William, 146, 179
Shaundylance, Sir James, knt., 77
Shaven, Prisoners, 217
Shawe, John, 71 (2)
Shears, 117, 171
Sheeke" (sheep), "old croane, dressed lamb fashion, Selling, 56 (2)
[Sheep], "sheeke," Selling old "croane," dressed lamb fashion, 56 (2)
  ,, Selling, in Lent time, 50
  ,, Stealing, 70, 74, 177, 184, 185
  ,, stealing, Whipping for, 185
Sheere Lane, 151
Sheet, lawn, A, 138
  ,, lawn head, A, 138
Sheets, 52, 53, 57, 85, 89, 91, 119, 129, 133, 147, 183, 186
  ,, Flaxen, 98
  ,, Holland, 42, 92, 142
  ,, Linen, 20, 113, 153
Shelley, Henry, 64, 214
  ,, John, esq., 216
  ,, Susan, 22
Shelton, Elizabeth, 155
  ,, William, 96, 227
Sheppard, John, 43, 212, 224, 236
Shepperton, co. Midd., 47
  ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
  ,, Allowance from, to the marshal of Spelthorne hundred, 78
Sheriff of Middlesex, Assaulting the, 86
Sheriffs of Middlesex, 13, 16, 30, 34, 36, 39, 44, 58, 63, 67, [225]
  ,, ,, Misdemeanours towards the, 140
Sherley, George, esq., 213 (2)
  ,, Mary, 137
  ,, *see* Shirley
Sherlocke *alias* Toothedrawer, Thomas (Catholic priest), 191, 192
Sherratt, Thomas, 212
  ,, *see* Sherrutt
Sherrey, Thomas, 168
Sherrutt, Thomas, 43
  ,, *see* Sherratt
Sherwood, John, 162
Shillings, half shillings, *see* Money
Shinter, Andrew, 149, 150
Shipwrey, William, 214
Shirley, Mary, 85
  ,, *see* Sherley
Shirts, *see* Apparel

Shivers, John, 212
Shoes, *see* Apparel
Shooting in the king's chase, Enfield, 62
Shoreditch, co. Midd., xlvii (2), 2, 17 (2), 19, 27, 29, 43, 46, 50, 54, 57, 70, 71, 85, 86, 97, 98, 102, 104, 118, 119, 121, 137, 142 (2), 149, 163, 164, 210, 211 (2), 212 (2)
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, highway at St. Leonard's, The, 24
,, Parish of, 30, 98
Shoreditche, Michael, xxv, 106
Shorte, George, 217
Shrewsbury, Gilbert, earl of, 99
Shrove Tuesday, Riots on, 50, 86, [96, 97 (6)], 151
Sibley, Lawrence, 144
Siddenham, Lady Mary, 14
,, *see* Syddenham, Dennis
Signs of alehouses, inns, taverns, &c. :
  Antelope, The, Holborn, 24
  Black Bull, The, St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 61
  Castle, The, St. John's Street, xxiii, 81
  ,, *see* Castle, The
  Maidenhead, The, Hounslow, 148
  Nag's Head, The, St. John's Street, 148 (2)
  Prince's Arms, The, St. Martin's Lane, 95
  Red Cross, The, St. John's Street, 185
  Red Lettuce, The, Finsbury Fields, 76
  Talbott, The, St. Sepulchre's-without-Newgate, 48
  Three Doves, The, New Brentford, 79, 231
,, Alehouse, taken down or defaced, 33, 76
Silcock, Thomas, 33
Silk embroidery, 59
,, fringe, 43
,, lace, 46
,, points, *see* Apparel
,, and silver ribbon, &c., *see* Jewellery
,, Stealing, 100
Silke Bridge, within the parish of Hendon, Neglecting to repair, 236
Silver chain, *see* Jewellery
,, clasps, *see* Clasps
,, embroidery, 65, 169, 181
,, flowers, *see* Jewellery
,, fringe, 90, 123 (2), 137, 162, 169
,, lace, 44, 162, 169, [182]
,, Parcels of, 161
,, A picture with a case of ("pictura deaurata"), 181
,, rings, *see* Jewellery
Sinckley (?), Elizabeth, 75
Sincleare, Mary, 110, 114
,, *see* Cleere, St. Cleare
Sincleer, David, 146
Singleton, Edward, esq., 27, 33
,, Henry, 27, 33
,, Thomas, 28, 34
Sinnen, John, 140
"Sipers" hatband, *see* Apparel
Skeane," "a damasked, Sword called, 59
Skeyne, Irish, Dagger like an, 161
Skelton, Edward, 176
,, ,, one of the king's (James I.) pages, 176
,, George, 213
Skeynidge, Jane, 80
Skinner, Jane, Lady, 235
,, Sir Vincent, knt., 22
,, *see* Skynner
Skippinge, James, 157
Skirts, *see* Apparel
Skorey, Mr., 7
Skurfell, Jane, 7
,, Thomas, 7
Skyllicorne, ..., 131 (2)
Skynner, Anne, Lady, 85
,, Anthony, 215 (2)
,, John, 137
,, Sir Vincent, knt. (Justice of the Peace), 202, 203
,, *see* Skinner
Skyte, Henry, 54
Slander, 11 (3)
,, woman whipped for, A, 167
Slanninge, Mrs., 8
Slater, John, 19, 35
,, Patience, 30
,, Thomas, 76, 171
,, Walter, 154
,, *see* Slatter, Slayter
Slatter, Patience, 24
,, *see* Slater, Slayter
Slayter, Isota, 9

Slayter, *see* Slater, Slatter
Sleape, Thomas, 25
,, *see* Sleepe
Sleepe, Christian (Christiana), 107, 110, 114, 127, 130, 134, [235]
,, Katherine, 14, 16, 210
,, Thomas, 14, 16, 74, 80, 107, 110, 114, 127, 130, 134, 210, 216, 235
,, *see* Sleape
Sleeper, William, 176
Slighe, Paule, 37
Slingisby, W., 222
Slow, Thomas, 81
Slye, John, 23 (2), 153
Slyfielde, John, 39
Smalbone, Elizabeth, 64, 214
,, Thomas, 64, 214
Smalley, Richard, 87
Smallpeece, Leonard, 210
Smeethie, William, 24
Smith, Ambrose, 135
,, Ann, 128
,, Anthony (?), 139
,, Constantine, 74
,, Edward, 177
,, Elizabeth, 141, 142
,, Henry, 158
,, Joan, 128
,, John, 73, 147, 234
,, Mathew, 234
,, Mr., 132
,, Peter, 128
,, Sir Thomas, knt., 224
,, Thomas, 142
,, Ursula, 98
,, Sir William, 99
,, William, 73 (2)
,, *see* Smithe, Smyth, Smythe
Smithe, Anne, xlii, 5
,, Sir Francis, knt., 18
,, Hugh, xlii, 5
,, Nicholas, 155
,, Roger, 223
,, *see* Smith, Smyth, Smythe
Smither, Nicholas, 156, 157
Smithfield Bars, co. Midd., 95
,, ,, Castle, The, near, 5, 6, 9
,, East, co. Midd., 22, 29, 32, 43, 47, 86 (3), 100, 116, 118, 148, 160, 161, 184, 228
Smithfield, East, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, ,, The stocks, 86
Smith's forge in Grub Street to be pulled down, A, 77
Smocks, *see* Apparel
Smoleare, John, 234
,, Mary, 234
Smye *alias* Bleetes *alias* Bootes, Thomas, 97
Smyth, Christopher (juror), 63
,, Joan, 101
,, John, 118 (2), 136
,, Lucy, 67
,, Margaret, 101
,, Nicholas, 147
,, Peter, 107, 114
,, Sara, 109
,, Sir William, knt., 97
,, William, 70, 92
,, *see* Smith, Smithe, Smythe
Smythe, Cristofer, 2
,, Erasmus, esq., 40
,, George, 20, 211, 216
,, Hanna, 109
,, Humfrey, 211
,, John, 43, 212
,, Lucy, 215
,, Magdalen, 82
,, Nicholas (juror), 197, 198
,, Peter, 110
,, Roger, 213
,, Sara, 114, 120, 127
,, Sir William, knt., 89
,, William, 58, 82, 94
,, Thomas Billin *alias* Holman *alias*, 99, 100
,, *see* Smith, Smithe, Smyth
Snowden, Thomas, 222 (2)
Soame, Sir Stephen, knt. (Justice of the Peace), 202, 203, 204 (2), 206, 207
Soldier, Begging as a, and drawing his sword upon constables, 164
Soldiers, Fictitious and discharged, begging alms, &c., 143, 160, 164, [176]
,, maimed, order as to money collected for, An, 176
,, maimed, Treasurers of fund for relief of, 176
Somerset, co., 42, 44, 148
Sommer, Edward, 94
Song books, 117

Songs, &c., Lewd, at the Fortune playhouse, to be suppressed, xlvi., 83
Sonnar (Connar) *alias* Lisach Occonnar, Thomas, esq., 28, 33
,, *see* Connar
Sorcery, *see* Witchcraft
Sotherton, Arthur, 11
,, *see* Southerton
Southall *alias* Norwood, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Southampton, co., 129, 159
Southcott, Philip, 6
,, *see* Southcotte
Southcotte, Sir George, knt., 121
,, *see* Southcott
Southerton, ..., 235
,, John, esq., 235
,, *see* Sotherton
South Mims, co. Midd, 56, 117
,, ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, ,, Parish of, 117
Southo, John, 37
Southwark, co. Surrey, 11, 31, 64, 65, 135, 156, 200, 201
,, Pepper Alley, 151
Sovereigns, *see* Money
Sowche, Lord, *see* Zouche
Sowerbuttes, Thomas, 27, 33
Sowpe, Thomas, 28
,, *see* Cowpe
Sowth, Edward, 85
,, Isabel (Isabell), 85, 155
,, William, 85
Sowthwell *alias* Cowper *alias* Cotton, Robert, clk., 197 (2), 198
,, Thomas, 59
Spain, King of, 119
Spangle lace, 182
,, roses, *see* Apparel
Spaniel dog, with collar, Taking away, 175
Spanish ambassador's house, The, 34
,, ,, ,, Celebrating mass at the, 60, 61
Sparkes, Jerom, 42
,, Nathaniell, 157
,, Richard, 159
,, William, 41
Sparry, Daniel, 45
,, *see* Sparrye
Sparrye, Daniel, 45, 211
Sparrye, William, 210
,, *see* Sparry
Spelthorne, hundred of, Assessments in the, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, High constables of the, 78
,, order for appointment of marshal to, An, 78
,, Allowances made to marshal of, 78
Spencer, Gabriel, xxvii, xxxiv, xxxv
,, Gilbert, 236
,, Walter, 59, 66
Spicer, Humphry, 31
Spiller, Sir Henry, 164
,, *see* Spyller
Spilsbery (?), John, 82
Spirits, Trial respited for invoking and relieving wicked, 225
Spirritt *alias* Swetface, William, 36
Spit, A, 72
Spittle, Anne, 127, 128
Spooner, Allice, 54
,, Ann, 54
Spoons, Silver, *see* Plate
Spratt, George, 56
Spring Garden, Pheasants stolen from, 68 (2)
Spure, Robert, 154
Spyller, Henry, esq. (Justice of the Peace), 202, 203 (2), 204, 206, 207
,, Spiller
Squares, *see* Apparel
Squire, James, 185
,, Mr. John, 167
Squirrels' fur, 46
Stace, William, 33
Stacie, Paul, yeoman pricker to the prince, 131 (2)
Stacey, William, 121
Staff broom, A, 56
,, Casting a piece of money into a, 152
,, *see* Staves
Stafford Castle, co. Stafford, 124
,, co., St. Thomas, parish of Berkswicke, 50
,, Edward, lord, 124 (2)
,, Edward, 124 (2)
,, Izabell, Lady, 124 (2)
Stag, Taking away a tame, 51
Staines, co. Midd., 70, 98, 117
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104

Staines, highway at, The, 36
  ,, Allowance from, to the marshal of Spelthorne hundred, 78
  ,, Parish of, 98, 117
  ,, *see* Stanes, Staynes
Stalton, Great [? Staughton, Great], co. Hunts, 49
Stan . . . ., Mary, 10
Standeley, Venetia, xliv, 182
  ,, *see* Stanley
Standen, Sir Anthony, knt., 17
  ,, Anthony, esq., 10, 17 (2)
  ,, Edward, 21
  ,, Elizabeth, 17
Standishe, John, 40, 235
Stanes *alias* Tayne, Nicholas, 98
  ,, *see* Staines, Staynes
Stanesmore, Mary, 12, 16
Stanhope, The lord, 41
  ,, *see* Stanhoppe
Stanhoppe, Susan, Lady, 85 (2)
  ,, *see* Stanhope
Stanley, Robert, 148
  ,, *see* Standeley
Stanliche, co. Wilts, 212
Stanmore, co. Midd., 144, 238
  ,, Great, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
  ,, Little, co. Midd., 72
  ,, ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Stanng, Susan, 114
  ,, Thomas, 114
  ,, *see* Stannge, Strang, Strange, Straunge
Stannge, Susan, 114
  ,, Thomas, 114
  ,, *see* Stanng, Strang, Strange, Straunge
Stanni," "Patinæ, *see* Pewter salts
Stano, John, 44
Stanton, Robert, 96
Stanwell, co. Midd., 216
  ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
  ,, Allowance from, to the marshal of Spelthorne hundred, 78
Staple Inn, co. Midd., 48
Stapylton, John, 145
Star Chamber, Gallery leading from the, into the great hall, Westm., 66
Star Chamber, forger to be censured in the, A, 56
Starching cloth, A, 109
Starkey, William, 117
Starr, John, 140
  ,, *see* Starre
Starre, John, 148, 155
  ,, *see* Starr
Startopp, Nicholas, 32
"Stationale," *see* Plate, Standishe
Staves, 29, 89
  ,, *see* Staff
Staynes, William, 139
  ,, *see* Staines, Stanes
Steal, Inciting a child to, 82
Stealing, Felonious, 179, 184
Steavens, Henry, 15
Steer, Bewitching a, 57, 58
Stepney, co. Midd., 1, 11, 22, 23, 59, 60, 66, 77, 88, 106, 149, 213 (2), 215
  ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
  ,, highway at, The, 99
  ,, Parish of, 22, 35, 45 (2), 69, 88, 106
  ,, Limehouse, in the parish of, 45
  ,, Shadwell, in the parish of, 45
Sterrey, Anne, 143
  ,, William, 143
Stevenson, Thomas, 158, 160
Stew pot, A, 112
[Stewart], Lady Arabella, Assaulting a footman of the, 47 (2)
Stocke, John, 47
Stockings, *see* Apparel
Stocks, The, 76
  ,, at Acton, 224
  ,, near Bunhill, 105
  ,, Cheapside, 86, 87
  ,, for Charterhouse Lane, 75
  ,, for Cow Cross, 75
  ,, at Hillingdon, 52
  ,, at Kentish Town, 58
  ,, at Ruislip, 133
  ,, for St. John's Street, 75
  ,, St. John's Street, 99
  ,, East Smithfield, 86
  ,, person acquitted of felony to be placed in the, A, 226
  ,, &c., order for, to be set up [places named], An, 75
  ,, Orders for setting persons in the, 52, 58, 133

Stoddard, Thomas, 42
Stoke Newington, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, ,, Breaking gates at, 183
Stokes, Walter, 178
Stokesley, parish of Cawne [? Calne], co. Wilts, 159
Stolen goods, Receiving and buying, 55, 124
Stomacher, *see* Apparel
Stone, Francis, 62
,, Mary, 80
,, Susan, 80
Stones, Throwing, 56
Stonier, Anthony, 178
Stoning to death of the curate of Radcliffe, Conspiring the, 3 (2)
Stonor, Sir Francis, knt., 120
[,,], Lentle, Lady . . . ., 120
Stools, Needlework covers for, 100
,, Velvet covers for, embroidered with silver, 169
Story, Richard, 116
Stoyte, John, 142
,, ,, Master and governor of the House of Correction, Clerkenwell, 118, [120]
Straker, Robert, 65
Strand, The, co. Midd., 4, 11, [17, 18], 20, 25, 42, 63, 75, 77, 101, 109, 121, 123, 157, 168, 178
,, Exeter House, 163
,, Maypole in the, The, 132
,, St. Mary-le-Savoy *alias*, 163
,, The Savoy *alias*, co. Midd., 178
,, *see* St. Mary
Strang, Joan, 79
,, Susan, 144
,, Thomas, 79, 144
,, *see* Stanng, Stannge, Strange, Straunge
Strange, Jane, 107
,, Susan, 110, 134, 146, 237
,, Thomas, 107, 110, 134, 146, 237
,, *see* Stanng, Stannge, Strang, Straunge
Stratford-at-Bowe, co. Midd., 55
,, Bowe, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
Straunge, Joan, 10
,, Susan, 127, 128
Straunge, Thomas, 10, 127, 128
,, *see* Stanng, Stannge, Strang, Strange
Straw, Renewal of, to inmates of Ho. of Correction, xxv, 120
Streaker, Robert, 41
Streatham, co. Surrey, 106
Strickeland, Edward, 81
Stringer, James, 150, 151
Stuarte, John, 93
Sturton, Edward, lord, 23
,, William, lord, 237
Styles, Walter, 304, 305
Sucking Rabbits, Dead rabbits called, 38
Sucklyns, Sir John, 156
Sudbury-in-Harrow, 169
Sudell, Lawrence, 33
,, *see* Sadell
Suffolk, earl of, The, 41
,, Thomas, earl of, xliii., 93
Suicide, 9
Summaries, The defectiveness of the records from which the, have been made, xxxvi
,, of the true bills, xxxv
,, from 3 Edw. VI. to the end of James I.'s reign, 239-244
,, Results of, xxxvii
,, Imperfection of, xxxix
,, from 3 Edw. VI. to the end of his reign, 245
,, Elizabeth's reign, 247-287
,, James I.'s reign, 287-314
,, Mary and Philip and Mary, 246, 247
Summerford, co. Wilts, 159
Sunbury, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Supremacy, Oath of, 22
Surcingles, 25
Surgeons, Barber, Abusing the warden and company of, 184
Surrey, co., 6, 7, 9, 31, 42, 43, 45, 64, 65, 106, 118, 135, 176, 200, 201
Suspected persons, Harbouring, 15
Suspicious night walkers, 158
Sussex, countess of, Libel on the, 151
,, Robert, earl of, 91
,, co., 122
"Sutten on the Sacrament" (books), 109
Sutton, Edward, 157
,, James, 152
,, Mary, 84

Sutton, Sarah, 75, 79
,, Thomas, 79
,, William, 75, 84
Swale, Humfrey, 16
Swan mark, A, 47
Swans, Young tame, 47
Swansteed, Edward, 21
Swayne, William, esq., 157
Sweete, Robert, 86
Swen, Thomas, 19
Swetface, William Spirritt *alias*, 36
Swingletofte, Roger Swinglosse *alias*, 42
Swinglosse *alias* Swingletofte, Roger, 42
Sword called "a damasked skeane," A, 59
Swords, 24, 29, 42, 53, 57, 58, 86, 94, 95, 99, 101, 113, 117, 123 (2), 124, 125, 126, 129, 145, 154 (2), 158, 159, 164 (2), 179 (2)
Sybly, Edward, 166
Sybson, William, 89
Sydenham, Sir John, knt., 160
Syddenham, Lady Mary, 16
,, *see* Siddenham and Dennis
Symons, ..., 235
,, Andrew, 179, 180
,, Margery, 140
,, Robert, 59
Sympcoxe, William, 70
Sympson, Richard, 114

T.

T, letter, On branding with the, xxxiii, xxxv
,, *see* Tyburn brand
Table cloths, 52, 53, 89, 113
,, napkins, 61, 89
,, towels, Diaper, 94
Tablet, Silver, *see* Jewellery
Tack nails, 175
Tags, Gold, *see* Jewellery
Tailor, Clement, 75
,, John, 167
,, *see* Tayler, Taylor
Talbott, Ellinor, 43, 211
,, Margaret, 107, 114, 120, 127, 128
,, The [? St. Sepulchre's-without-Newgate], 48
Tales, Thomas, 221 (2)
Tankards, Silver, *see* Plate
Tanner, Anne, 80
,, John, 15 (3), 43, 212
,, Thomas, 25
Tappes, Jasper, li, lii, 57
Tapestry, Carpet of, 53
Tar, Stealing barrels of pitch and, 126
Taverner, Richard, 5
Tayler, Edmund, 213
,, Elizabeth, 128, 213, 238
,, Ralph, 53 (2)
,, Thomas, 2
,, *see* Tailor, Taylor
Taylor, Alice, 28, 33
,, Anne, 74
,, Christofer, 28, 33
,, Daniell, 20
,, Edmund, 74
,, Edward, 223
,, Elizabeth, 127
,, George, 222, 223
,, Isabel, 214
,, John, 133
,, Sibill, 116
,, Thomas, 223
,, William, 151
,, *see* Tailor, Tayler
Tayne, Nicholas Stanes *alias*, 98
Teams, order touching, drawing carriages upon the highways, An, 173
,, of horses, 159 (2), 167 (2), 173 (3)
,, ,, and oxen, 159 (3), 173 (2)
Tedcastle, William, 65
Tedder, Agnes, 77
,, William, clk., 194, 195 (2)
Teddington, co. Midd., 138
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Tegge, Thomas, 38
Tempeste, Thomas, 173, 174
Temple Bar, 228
,, ,, without, 100
,, Church, The, 45
,, Inner, The, 2, 3, 48, 63, 111, 139 (2)
,, Middle, The, 2, 3, 51
,, Without the bars of the New, 32, 36, 55, 65, 75, 199, 200
,, Sir Peter, knt., 149
,, Thomas, 14
Tems, Thomas, 105
Tenements, Dividing houses into, 44, 86, 166, 183, 184

Tenements, *see* Inmates
Tenters, Tower Hill, The, 78
Terryll, Henry, 111
Testimonials, Forged and counterfeit, 143, 160, 164, 176
Tetherton, Robert, 26 (2)
Thacher, Elizabeth, 213
,, James, 213
,, William, 213 (2)
,, *see* Thatcher
Thames River, Obstructing water for mills from the, 32, 40
,, ,, Suspicious passage across the, 6
,, Street, St. Martin's parish, near London, 31
Tharbie [? Thurlby or Thoresby], co. Lincoln, 52
Thatcher, James, 60
,, *see* Thacher
Theames, Edward (juror), 63
Theatre, The, in Holywell [Street], xlvii (2), xlviii, xlix
,, *see* Playhouses
Theft of £1,000, 118
,, trial for, deferred, A, 185
Thefts, 4, 11, [12?], 15, 21, 35, 45, 53 (5), 55, 56, 59 (2), 65, 68, 74, 80, 91 (2), 93, 105, 116, 119, 123 (2), 126, 132, 136, 137, 146, 149, 151, 152 (2), 153, 157, 159, 160 (3), 161, 165, 170, 178 (2), 181
,, Acquittals of, 10, 35, 44, 55, 78, 84, 90, 91, 105, 111, 132, 137 (2), 147, 151, 180, 183
Theobalds, Map of the new cut from Amwell to, 25
Theoderick, Henry, 150
Theodoricke, Henry, 182
Thomalin, Symon, 31
Thomas, ..., 27, 55
,, Agnes, 7
,, John, 7, 47
,, John (juror), 197, 198
,, William, 26
Thomlinson, Henry, 27, 33
,, *see* Tomlinson
Thompson, George, 90, 213
,, James, 20
,, Joane, 164
,, John, 163, 164
,, Katherine, 21
,, Mary, 21
Thompson, Stephen, 102
,, Thomas, 97
,, William, 211 (2)
,, *see* Thompsone, Tompson, Tomson
Thompsone, John, 173
,, *see* Thompson, Tompson, Tomson
Thorne, John, 59, 60
,, Susan, 32
Thorneton, Robert, 46
Thornhurste, Lady Dorothy, 147
Thorowgood, George, 51
Thorpe, co. Surrey, 43
Thread, Brown, 148
Threlfall, Edward, 28, 34
Thrill, Anne, 61, 213 (3)
,, Elizabeth, 61, 161
,, ,, the elder, 213 (2)
,, ,, the younger, 213
,, John, esq., 61, 213 (2)
,, ,, 213 (2)
,, Thomas, 213
,, William, 213
Throgmorton, George, 210
,, *alias* Morgan, Elizabeth, 155
Throughton, Thomas, 44
Thurbill, Edward, 215
,, Helen, 215
"Thurndell pot," Pewter pot called a, 112
Thymelbye, John, esq., 70
Tichburne, Lionel, 18
,, *see* Ticheborne, Titchborne, Tycheburne
Ticheborne, Anne, 237
,, Lionel, 237
,, *see* Tichburne, Titchborne, Tycheburne
Ticks, feather-bed, Buying and selling, 12
Tiffany cloth, 90
Tildesley, Miles, 34
,, Thurston, esq., 27, 33
,, William, 28
Tillier, Alexander, 71
Tilson, Richard, 62
Timber in Chancery Lane, Indictment for allowing great store of, 234
,, found for repairing the High Bridge, West Drayton, 126
Tin, &c., Counterfeit coin made of, 62
Quicksilver combined with, ("argentum vivum stanno incorporatum,") a poison, xlvi, 152

Tindall *alias* Grindall, Joan, 179
,, ,, ,, Nathaniel, 179
,, *see* Tyndall
Tipping, William, 79
Tippling-house, Extortion from keeper of a, 142
Tipson, Henry Baylie, *alias*, 68
Tires, Coach and carriage, 13
Tissue cloth, *see* Cloth
Titchborne, Magdalen, 75
,, *see* Tichburn, Ticheborne, Tycheburne
Titley, Jane, 15
Tobacco cases, 55
,, pipe, A, 122
,, Rolls of, 148
,, Selling, 72
,, Stealing. 55, 82, 159, 164, 168, 173
,, tongs, 55
Tock, Bartholomew, 146
Todde, Richard, 26
Toffe, John, 9
Togæ, *see* Apparel, Waistcoats
Tokens," "Godes, 48
Tom (Thom), Thomas Bacon (Mason), *alias* Baker, *alias* Heminge (Hemminge, Thom) *alias* Bacon 92 (2)
Tomlinson, Richard, 12, 16
,, *see* Thomlinson
Tompson, Anthony, 3
,, Margaret, 43, 212
,, Richard, 21, 184
,, Robert, 10
,, Robert (junr.), 43, 212
,, *see* Thompson, Thompsone, Tomson
Tomson, James, 69, 215
,, *see* Thompson, Thompsone, Tompson
Tongs, Tobacco, 55
Tooley, Francis, 134
Toothedrawer, Thomas Sherlocke *alias*, clk. (Catholic priest), 191, 192
Tops, Holland Boot Hose, 32
Tothill Street, St. Margaret's, Westm., 141
Tottenham, co. Midd., 30, 35, 104, 112 (3), 164
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, Parish of, 104
Totteridge, co. Hertford, 82
Tottersall, Edward, 214
Towel, damask, A, 113
,, long, A, 115
Towels, 90
,, Coarse, 61, 112
,, Diaper, 46
,, Table, 94
Tower, Henry, 12, 16
,, Hill, The Tenters, 78
,, of London, 32, 34, 64, 65, 181
,, ,, Assembly of the Justices, held at the, 216, 231
,, ,, A print of the key of the, 119
,, ,, Liberty of the, 181
,, ,, Lieutenant of the, 202, 203, 206, 207
,, Street, 222, 223
Townesend, Thomas, 115
Tracher, John, 224
Trade, Servants following their, upon the Sabbath, 139
Traherne, William, 221
,, *see* Trehearne
Trape, Newman, 111
Trapps, Edward, 140
Travis, Richard, 34
,, William, esq., 33
,, *see* Travys
Travys, William, esq., 28
,, *see* Travis
Treason, 80
,, Acquittals of, 9, 226
,, and high treason, Executions for, 13 [38], 57, 58, 80, 193, 194, 201, 202 (2), 203, 204, 205 (2), 207, 208
,, ,, Reprieves after judgment for, 62, 63, 206, 207
Treasurer, lord, The late, 41
Trees, Fruit, 186
,, Lopping and breaking down, in Osterley Park, 94 (2)
Trehearne, William, 221
,, *see* Trahearne
Trenchers, *see* Plate
Tresham, Lewis, 4
Trespass, 16, 29, 42, 44, 51, 59, 219
Tressam, Lady, 235
,, Sir William, knt., 235
Trevener, Eleanor, xlv
Trollopp, William, 51

Trott, Anthony, xlvi, 9
Trotter, Geoffrey, 85
True Bills, The Summaries of the, xxxv.
  ,, Results of, xxxvii
  ,, from 3 Edw. VI. to the end of James I.'s reign, 239–244
  ,, from 3 Edw. VI. to the end of his reign, 245
  ,, Mary and Philip and Mary, 246, 247
  ,, Elizabeth's reign, 247–287
  ,, James I.'s reign, 287–314
Truggyn, Francis, esq., 17
Trunckes, Thomas Porley, *alias*, 109
Tucker, Hugh, 66, 67
Tuckey, Elijas, 146
  ,, Margaret, 146
Tudder, John, 56
  ,, Roger, 56
Tufftafataes, Remnants of, 162
Tufted stuff, 40
Tumult, &c., To answer for causing, a, 113, 115
Tuns, Silver, *see* Plate
Tunstall, Henry, 63, 79
Turbell, John, 43, 212
Turbervile, Cicily, 212
Turkey carpet, A, 132
Turkeys ("Gallinæ"), Stealing, 33
Turner, Anthony, 185
  ,, Dorothy, 185
  ,, Edward, 19
  ,, John, 86
Turnmill Street, co. Midd., 25, 26, 113, 114, 130, 137, 165, 185 (2), 186, 236, 238
  ,, ,, St. James's, Clerkenwell, 48
  ,, ,, &c., Common and notorious brothels in, 48, 177
  ,, ,, &c., Lewd persons dwelling in, 177
  ,, ,, Rioters breaking windows at, 26
Turquoise rings, 4, 55
Turrey, Lady, 114
Twickenham, co. Midd., 161
  ,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
Twigmore, co. Lincoln, 83
Twiner, Henry, 165
Twyno, Gertrude, 215
Tyburn brand (mentioning the letter T), 2, 28, 45, 53, 66, 74 (2)
  ,, ,, *see* T, letter, On branding with the
  ,, gallows of, Drawn or taken from Newgate to the, 13, 36, 39, 57, 58 (2), 63, [80], 201, 202 (2), 203, 205 (2)
  ,, ,, Hanged, drawn, and quartered at the, 13, 36, 39, 57, 58 (2), 63, 80, 201, 202 (2), 203, 205 (2), 206, 207 (2), 208
  ,, Doing worship at, 153
Tyce, Matthew (Mathias), Rutten (Butten) *alias*, 32, 40
Tycheburne, Thomas, clk., 198, 199
  ,, *see* Tichburne, Ticheborne, Titchborne
Tye, Thomas Coye *alias*, 220
Tylsley, Thomas, esq., 91
Tymings, Elizabeth, 238
  ,, Humfrey, 238
  ,, *see* Tymminges
Tymminges, Humfrey, 77
  ,, *see* Tymings
Tyndall, George, 119
  ,, John, 127
  ,, *see* Tindall, &c.
Tynsley, Thomas, 138, 140
Tyse, Mathias (Mathew), Butten (Rutten) *alias*, 32, 40

U.

Udall, Sir William, knt., 131
Underwood, Edward, 24, 30, [72, 74]
  ,, *alias* Grymes, Edward, [24, 30], 72, 74, 211
  ,, George, 177
Undrill, Edward, esq., 210, 211
  ,, Francis, 210, 211
United Provinces, Lords of the States of the, 143
"Unites," *see* Money
Unthank, Barnett, 118 (2)
Upholders, London, Violation of the rights of the art and faculty of the, 12

Upton, William, 93
Uxbridge, co. Midd., 52, 88
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, Parish of, 88
Uxendon, in the parish of Harrow, co. Midd., 196 (2), 197 (2), 198

V.

Vagabond, incorrigible, sent to Virginia, An, 225, 305
Vaghan, Charles, 211
,, David, 33
,, Edward, esq. (Justice of the Peace), 203, 204, 206, 207
,, Margery, 211
,, *see* Vaughan
Vagrant children to be set to work in the Ho. of Correction, 130
Vagrants, 155, 163
,, to be branded on the left shoulder with a great Roman R, 139
,, branded on the left shoulder with the letter R, 150, 305
,, Harbouring, 81
,, &c., sent to, and to labour in the House of Correction, 130
,, as labourers and inmates, Entertaining, 140
,, Marrying of, by an irregular priest, 140
,, to be sent to their places of nativity, 139
,, and beggars, Incorrigible, 138, 150, 304
,, *see* Rogues
Valance, Velvet, 1
,, for a bed, Velvet, laid with gold lace, 169
Valances of beds of cloth of silver, 92
Valentyne, Anne, 87
Valladolid, catholic priest ordained at, A, 200, 201
Varney, Sir Edmond, knt., 105
,, Sir Francis, knt., 8
,, Ralph, 120
Vaughan, Anne, 130
,, Charles, 41
,, Edward, esq. (Justice of the Peace), 197, 198
Vaughan, Elizabeth, 156
,, Helen, 107, 110
,, Mary, 236
,, Philip, 38
,, Rachel, 72
,, Robert, 130, 236
,, Rouland, 95
,, Charles Bourne *alias*, 162
,, *see* Vaghan
Vavasor, Anne, 130
,, William, esq., 130
,, *see* Vavisor
Vavisor, Anne, 115
,, William, esq., 115, 119
,, *see* Vavasor
Veare, Sir George, 143
,, *see* Veere
Veere, Sir Horace, knt., 93, 94
,, *see* Veare
"Vela," *see* Counterpoint and Apparel, Scarfs
Velvet, Remnants of wrought, 162
Venetian Ambassador, Jeronimi, Lord Landon [Landi], 155, 157
Verdicts, Giles Jacob on, xxx, xxxi
Vergo, John, 222
Vernon, Benjamin, 131
Vestments, *see* Apparel
"Viall," Treble, Instrument called a, 14
,, *see* Viol
Victuallers and keepers of common alehouses, Unlicensed, 22, 81, 149
Victualling houses, &c., Dismissed from keeping, 33, 76, 141
,, Harbour taken for heinous offences in alehouses and, in Milford Lane, St. Clement's Danes, 141
Victuals, flesh, &c., Order touching trading in, on the Sabbath, 107, 172
,, meat, &c., Offering, for sale on the Sabbath, [95], 107, [172]
Vincent, Giles, 235
,, Richard, 61
,, Robert, 1, 2
Vinte, Edward, 55
Viol, Basse, 67
,, *see* Viall
Virgil (Books of), 109
Virginia, 132
,, convicted carpenter to be sent to, A, 224

Virginia, prisoner reprieved after judgment for, [to be sent], A, 226
  ,, prisoner respited for, A, 226
  ,, incorrigible vagabond to be sent to, An, 225, 305
Voider dishes, 179
Voiders, Silver, *see* Plate
Vynes, Anne, 213

W.

Waad (Waade), Sir William, 95
  ,, *see* Waade
Waade (Waad), Sir William, knt., Lieutenant of the Tower (Justice of the Peace), 95, 202, 203, 206, 207, 208, 209
  ,, *see* Waad
Wade, Elizabeth, 107, 110, 114
  ,, John, 101
  ,, Robert, 176
Wades Mill, co. Hertford, 166
Wages, Rate for servants', 36
Waggoners, Proclamation against, 167, 173 (3)
Waggons, wains, Driving unlawful number of horses and oxen in, 159 (8), 167
  ,, *see* Carts, Wains
Wains, *see* Carts, Waggons
Waintworthe, William Scotte, *alias* Craiforde *alias*, 80, 207 (2), [208]
Waistcoats, *see* Apparel
Wakefield, co. York, 52
Waker, Christofer, 12, 16
Wakley, Agnes, 114
Waldron, Elizabeth, 130
  ,, John, 85, 115, 120, 130, 238
  ,, Margaret, 115, 120, 238
Wales, 160
  ,, Charles, Prince of, 157
  ,, ,, *see* Charles, Prince
[,, ,,] prince of, A gentleman of the court of the, 181
[,, ,,] prince of, Yeomen prickers to, 131 (2)
  ,, Henry, Prince of, 51, 59
Walker, Alice, 27, 33
  ,, John, 137
  ,, Sampson, 211
  ,, Thomas, 28, 33
  ,, William, 9
Walkers, Night, arrested by the watch, 158, 179, 180 (2)
  ,, ,, Suspicious, 158
Wall, brick, Pulling down a, at Chelsea, 31 (2)
  ,, Nathaniel, 187
  ,, Philip, 38 (2)
Waller, Henry, 226
Wallingford, Lord, 224
Walmesley, Sir Thomas, knt., Justice of the Bench, 204 (2)
Walrond, James, esq. (Justice of the Peace), 206, 207
Walsingham, Sir Thomas, knt., 100
  ,, Sir Thomas, the elder, knt., 132
  ,, Sir Thomas, the younger, knt., 132
Walten, William, 27
  ,, *see* Walton
Walter, William, 148
Walton, Margery, 155
  ,, *see* Walten
Walwyn, Mathew, 20, 21
  ,, Thomas, 69, 215
Wanley, Dorothy, 137
  ,, Thomas, 137
Wapping, co. Midd., 11 (3), 98, 136
  ,, in the parish of Whitechapel, 98
Ward, Christopher, 30 (2)
  ,, Joan, 30
  ,, *alias* Hynnckes, William, 65
  ,, *see* Warde
Warde, Elianore, 81
  ,, Joan, 118
  ,, Thomas, 82, 84
  ,, Tristram, 116
  ,, *see* Ward
Warden, John, 87, 106, 127
  ,, William, 159
Wards, Abduction of, [100], 176
Warley, John, 120
Warming pan, silver, A, 95
Warner, Richard, 177
  ,, Thomas, 29
Warnser, John, 175
Warren, free, Breaking into a, 122
  ,, Edward, 26
  ,, Jane, 43
  ,, Sibella (Sibel), 67, 215
Warrener, Edward, 25
Warwick, co., 70, 210, 211

Wase, Alice, 127
,, Christopher, 129
Watch, Assaulting and beating the, 155
,, of Clerkenwell, Abusing the officers and, 111
,, drunkard taken by the, A, 142
,, Constables to report knights and gentlemen refusing to keep, 93
,, order touching knights and gentlemen refusing to keep, An, 92
,, Night walkers arrested by the, 158, 179, 180 (2)
,, Suspicious passengers arrested by constables in their, 6
,, Residents refusing to keep, xlviii
,, Robbery of a, 125
Watches (horologia), 36
Watchmen, Ill-using and wounding, 52
Water from Amwell to Theobalds, Map of the new cut to bring, 25
,, conduit near Bunhill, Cutting leaden, 105
,, for mills, Obstructing, 32, 40
Waterhouse, John, 236
Waterman, John, 100
Waters, James, 47
Watkins, George, 224
Watkinson *alias* Willson, Robert, clk., 199, 200
Watson *alias* Downes, Andrew, 222
,, Grace, reviling Sir Baptist Hickes, xxiii, xxiv, 84
,, Jane, 134, 144
,, John, 237
,, Peter, xxiii, 84
,, Richard, 134, 144
Wattes, Edward, 63
,, James, 43
,, Sir John, knt. (Justice of the Peace), 206, 207
,, Richard, 98, 118 (2)
,, Thomas, 155
Wattfeild [? Hatfield], co. Hertford, 159
Waye, Thomas, 160
Waynam, Joan, 43, 211, 212
,, Thomas, 43, 211, 212
Wayscoate, Richard Read *alias*, 19
Weald Wood, Harrow Hill, Commoners of, 174
,, ,, Harrow Hill, Lord Dudley North, lord and owner of, 174
,, ,, Order touching the cutting down of, 174
Weald Wood, Tenants and inhabitants of, 174
Weaver, Hackitha (Hacketh), 127, 128
Webb, John, 228, 237
,, *see* Webbe
Webbe, Anne, 146
,, Elizabeth, 127, 128, 134
,, John, esq., 114, 120, 127, 128, 131, 134, 146
,, Roger (juror), 197, 198
,, *see* Webb
Weekestead, Thomas, 53
Weights, brazen, Stealing, 55
,, box of gold, Stealing a, 178
,, and Measures, offender against the Statute of, An, 150
Welch, Sir William, knt., 90
,, *see* Welsh
Welden *alias* Savell, John, clk. (catholic priest), 192, 193, 194, 195
Wellam, Margaret, 125
Weller, Nathaniell, 177
Welles, Anne Robinson *alias*, 5
,, (Wells), Edward, 51
,, *see* Wells
Wells, co. Somerset, 42
,, (Welles), Edward, 51
,, John, 159
,, Robert Playner *alias*, 14
,, Thomas, 132, 133
,, *see* Welles
Welsh, Anne, xlv
,, Geoffrey, xlv
,, Sir Robert, knt., 45
,, *see* Welch
Weman, Richard, 10
Wenlocksbarn, Finsbury and, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
Wentford, Richard, 82
Wentworth, Sir Thomas, knt. and bart., 116
,, Mr. Thomas, 183
Werden, George, 28, 33
Westbie, Thomas, esq., 27
West Drayton, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 104
,, ,, Inhabitants of, 126
,, ,, Order for repair of High Bridge in the parish of, 126
,, ,, Parishioners of, 126
Westfield, Dr., 161

Westminster, co. Midd., 2, 8, 9, 11, 17, 19 (2), 21, 22 (2), 31, 32, 35, 37, 42, 47, 52, 58, 66, 68 (2), 69 (2), 74, 78 (2), 85, 87, 92, 97, 103 (2), 105, 106, 112, 115, 116, 127, 129, 134, 135, 137 (2), 141, 145, 146, 155, 160, 161, 162, 167, 170, 173, 176, 179, 180, 185, 186, 191 (2), 194, 195 (2), 208, 209, 211, 215, 222 (2), 234
,, city of, The, 2, 160, 222
,, Channon Row, 146
,, Court House, 68 (2)
,, Duchy Chamber, 66
,, Gatehouse, An escape from the, 168
,, Gatehouse, set on fire, The, 134
,, Great Hall of Pleas at, The, 66
,, Liberties of the dean and chapter of the Collegiate Church of St. Peter's, 157
,, St. Margaret's, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, St. Margaret's, The churchyard of, 234
,, St. Margaret's, New Fish Street, 106
,, St. Margaret's, King Street, 58
,, Tothill Street, 141
,, Special Sessions of Oyer and Terminer, held at, 188, 189 (2), 190 (2), 191
,, General Sessions of the Peace held at, 11, 19, 31, 35, 36, 37, 83, 92, 93, 102 (2), 117, 130, 133, 140 (2), 167, 176, 230 (3), 231 (6), 232 (6), 237 (2)
,, Star Chamber, The, 56, 66
,, Gallery leading from the Star Chamber into the Great Hall, 66
,, Whippings to and from, 155 (2)
,, Round Wolstaple (Wolstable), The, xlii, 3 (2)
Weston, Lady Jane, 18
,, Thomas, esq., 33
,, Sir Richard, knt., 18
Wether sheep, Stealing, 74, 177, 184
Whaley, Anthony, 181
,, *see* Whalley
Whalley, Roger, 28, 33
,, *see* Whaley
Wharton, Henry, 157, 158
Wheat, Price of, per quarter, 187
,, Stealing, 105, 113
Wheeler, Edith, 237
,, Edward, 112, 219
,, John, 120
,, Richard, 304, 305
,, Robert, 129
,, *see* Wheler
Wheler, Humfrey, 29
,, John, 29
,, Richard, esq. (Justice of the Peace), 206, 207
,, Richard, 29
,, *see* Wheeler
Whetstone, co. Midd., 83, 116, 187
,, Defect of highway from Browneswell to, 49
Whettstone, Alexander, 173
Whippe, Dorothy, 28, 33
Whipped for begetting a bastard, To be, unless fine be paid, 153
,, at cart's tail for begetting bastards, 92, 158
,, ,, ,, *see* Whipping
,, ,, ,, Brothel keepers, xliii, 88
,, ,, ,, Rioters, 26 (3)
,, ,, ,, rogue, &c., A, 155
,, with 39 stripes, &c., person, A, 228
,, on two market days at Brentford, servant to be, A, 224
,, woman, for slander, A, 167
Whipping for begetting bastards, Orders for, 91, 116
,, *see* Whipped
,, at cart tails, xliii., 26 (3), 76, 88, 92, 155, 158
,, ,, ,, for child stealing, 76
,, for carrying away conduit pipes, 142, 155

Whipping for contempt to a Justice sitting upon the Bench, 54
,, from Newgate to Bridewell, 105
,, for sheep-stealing, 185
Whippings, 14, 35 (2), 48, 52, 61, 89, 90 (2), 98, 104, 105 (2), 119, 123, 126, 147, 167, 185, 217
,, Public, 26 (3), 78, 88, 92, 105, 155 (2), 158
Whiston, Thomas, 211
Whistons, Thomas, 43
Whitacre, Thomas, 154
,, *see* Whitakers, Whittakers
Whitakers, Mr., 186
,, *see* Whitacre, Whittakers
Whitbye, John, 74
White, ..., 213
,, Andrew, 238
,, Anne, 213
,, Edward, 213
,, Christopher, 23
,, Dorothy, xxiii, xxix, 14
,, George, 48, 175
,, Katherine, 213, 216, 238
,, Martin, 60
,, [Lady] Mary, 64, 214
,, Mary, 213
,, Nicholas, 28
,, Sir Richard, knt., 64, 214
,, Richard, 65, 213
,, Thomas, 65, 67 (2)
,, William, 69
,, *see* Whyte, Wight
Whitechapel, co. Midd., 29, 31, 32, 40, 47, 48, 55, 56 (2), 98, 101, 102, 111, 135, 137, 153, 179, 184
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, Parish of, 40, 82, 98, 185
,, Petticoat Lane, 185
,, "notable riot at," A, 221
,, Rosemary Lane, in, 29
,, scavenger of, Refusing to pay the, 135
White Cross Street, co. Midd,, 20, 58, 71 (2), 142, 148, 154
,, ,, ,, in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 46
White Cross Street, Abusing the officers of, 154
,, ,, ,, Disturbing the inhabitants of, 154
Whitefriars, London, 82
Whitehall, co. Midd., 92, 115
,, the king's dwelling-house at, Burglaries, &c., at, 92, 95, 100, 115, 135
,, The king's [James I.] court, at, 66
,, The garner adjoining the king's [James I.] palace, 113
,, Recusant unlawfully entering the king's palace at, 59
,, Serjeant-at-Arms chamber, 145
,, Spring Garden, 68
Whitehead, Thomas Bonde *alias*, 97
Whiteyarde, John, 137
Whitfielde, Thomas, 136
Whitgrave, Robert, 156
Whithand, Thomas, curate of St. Mary Mounthaw, London, 37
Whithe, Walter, 97
Whittakers, John, 181, 182
,, *see* Whitacre, Whitakers
Whore, suspected, A, 185
Whoredom, An order that persons accused of, be not let to bail, 177
Whores and bawds let to bail, &c., Order touching, 177
,, ,, Notorious, 7, 47, 72, 171
,, ,, *see* Lewd Women, &c.
Whorwood (?), William, 139
Whyte, Dorothy, 194, 195 (2)
,, Humfrey, 194, 195
,, *see* White, Wight
Whytten, Margaret, 5
Wiatt, John, 75
,, *see* Wyatt
Widdeston, William, 215
,, *see* Widdowson *alias* Willison, Widowson
Widdowson *alias* Willison, William, 75
,, *alias* Willison, *see* Widdeston, Widowson
Widowson, William, 234
,, *see* Widdeston, Widdowson *alias* Willison
Wiggett, William, 82
Wiggs, Robert, 131

Wight, Ambrose, 10
,, *see* White, Whyte
Wilcock, Nicholas, 165
Wild fire, Throwing a ball of, 105
Wilde, Agnes, 98
,, *see* Wylde
Wildman (person's name), 41
Wilforde, Thomas, 114
Wilkenson, John, 71
,, *see* Wilkinson
Wilkins, Bartholomew, 57, 58
Wilkinson, Elizabeth, 97
,, George, 28, 33
,, Jane, 28, 33
,, John, 66
,, *see* Wilkenson
Willenhall, John, 115
Willesden, co. Midd., 1, 2
,, Assessment in, for building Ho. of Correction, 103
,, Marshe, co. Midd., 2
William, ..., 28, 91
Williams, Hugh, 68
,, John, 15
,, John, Serjeant-at-arms to the king, 145
,, Katerine, 6
,, Morgan, 29
,, Nicholas, 6
,, Robert, 40, 237
,, Thomas, 39, 65, 166
,, *see* Willyams
Williamson, Dorithea, 9
,, Thomas, 92
Willis, Ambrose, 101
,, John, 116
,, Thomas, 134, 135
Willison, William Widdowson *alias*, 75
,, Widdowson *alias*, *see* Widdeston, Widowson
Willoughby, Lady, 219
Wills, Maria, xlv
Willson, Henry, 64
,, Robert, Watkinson *alias*, clk., 199, 200
,, *see* Wilson
Willyams, Margery, 118
,, *see* Williams
Wilmote, Benedict, 152
,, *see* Wilmott, Wylmott
Wilmott, Christopher, 166
,, *see* Wilmote, Wylmott
Wilson, Edward, 26 (2)
,, James, 81, 137
Wilson, Joan, 26
,, John, 140
,, Richard, 222
,, William, 27, 33
,, *see* Willson
Wilts, co., 159, 212
Winder, Peter, 237
Windows in Old St., Turnmill St., &c., Rioters breaking, 126 (3)
Windsor, Anne, 80
,, *see* Winsor
Wingfeild *alias* Davies, Richard, clk., 195, 196 (2)
Wingfielde, Robert, 49
Winkfeild, John, esq., 122
Winnall, Roger, 222
Winson, Miles (juror), 197, 198
Winsor, Anne, 137
,, Katherine, 137
,, *see* Windsor
Winter, Anne, Lady, 114
,, Sir Edward, knt., 114
,, William, 52
Wire girdle, *see* Apparel
Wirthinge, George, 168
Wise, Cecilia, 238
,, Henry, 238
Wiseman, Sir Ralph, knt., 213
Witch to be placed upon the pillory four times in the year, A, 91, 218
,, suspected to give suck or feed to evil spirits, A, 125
,, Suspicion of being a, 125
Witchcraft, Acquittals for, 8 (4), 20, 58, 73 (6), 80 (4), 96, 112 (3), 144, 217, 218, 219, 225
,, upon a gelding, 217
,, upon heifers, 8
,, upon hogs and pigs, 8, 57, 58
,, upon a mare, 57, 58
,, Matter concerning person charged with, 95
,, in Middlesex, *temp.* Elizabeth, liii
,, in Middlesex, *temp.* James I., l, li, lii
,, upon persons, 8 (2), 20, 57 (2), 58 (2), 72, 73 (5), 79 (2), 80 (2), 91, 96, 108 (4), 110, 112 (3), 116, 143, 217, 218 (4), 219 (2), 225
,, upon a steer, 57
Witches sentenced to be hung, 108, 110, 116, 218 (2), 219

Withers, Abel, 226
,, Lawrence, clk., 5 (2)
Witley, Susan, 100
, Thomas, 100
Wittes, Thomas, 86
Wittingeberrye, Agnes Berrye *alias*, 116
Woburn, co. Bedford, 31
Wolstable [Woolstaple], Westm., The Round, xlii., 3 (2)
Woman, Unlawfully keeping company with a, 118
,, in labour, Enquiry touching the removing of a, 122
,, disorderly, A, 9
Women, Girls kicked by, 143, 166
,, great with child, Harbouring, 46
,, Lewd, 9, 46, 47, 49, 60, 70, 96, 177
Wood, George, 55, 163
,, John, 153
,, Thomas, clk., 236
,, William, 1
,, Stealing a plank of, 61
,, Street, London, 85
,, *see* Woods
Woodfall, Jane, 106, 110, 134, 144, 146, 237
,, Joan, 114, 127, 128
,, John, 14
,, Margaret, 78
,, William, 6, 10, 43, 78, 106, 109, 114, 212
Woodham, Thomas, 28
Woodhouse, Thomas, 123, 124
Woodroffe, Anne, 235
,, Richard, 235
Woods, Richard, 86
,, *see* Wood
Woodshawe, Joan, 72
,, John, 72
Woodward, Joan, 114, 235
,, Katherine, 166
,, Mary, 119
,, Mathea, 166
,, Richard, 166
,, Tristram, 119
Woolfall, Thomas, 119
Woollestone, co. Northampton, 145
Wootton, Barbara, 210
,, *see* Wootten
Worcester, County and city of, 195, 196
Worcester, The earl of, 41
,, Edward, earl of, 42, 43
Wormewood, Lord, 144, 236
Worrall, Richard, 140
Worseley, Ottewell, 39
Worsley, Sir Richard, knt. and bart., 98
Worth, Edward, 142
,, Ellis, 170
Worthington, Edward, 27, 33
Wotten, John, 177, 238
,, *see* Wootten
Woxbridge, *see* Uxbridge
Wrattinge, Robert, 55
Wrenall, William, 141
Wreste, co. Bedford, 145
Wrey, Sir Christopher, knt., Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, 188, 189
Wriggan, Edward, 28, 33
,, Oliver, 28, 33
Wright, Amos, 135
,, Christofer, 147
,, Jane, 102
,, John, 22, 102, 143
,, Robert, 125
,, William, 93
,, *see* Wrighte
Wrighte, Robert, 214
,, *see* Wright
Writer of Court Letters, 166
Writing, Nature of offence to be made in, and acknowledged openly, 152
,, *see* Heads, &c.
Writings, Counterfeit, 56
Wrothe, John, esq., 148 (3)
,, Sir Robert, knt. (Justice of the Peace), 206, 207
Wyatt, Henry, 139
,, William, 98
,, *see* Wiat
Wye, Mary, 120
Wyekes, Aquila, 134
Wylde, Sir Edward, 98
,, *see* Wilde
Wylmott, Richard, 222
,, *see* Wilmote, Wilmott
Wynn, George, 124
,, William, 14, 24, 30
,, *see* Wynne
Wynne, Jocosa, 35
,, *see* Wynn

Y.

Yaram, Margaret, 46
Yates, Briget, 210
,, Edmund, esq., 110, 120, 214 (2)
,, Edward, 136
,, Elizabeth, 110
,, Thomas, 168
,, William, 213
Yateman, Nicholas, 67, 215
Yearworth, Edward, clk., 235
Yeoman of the peace to the king, A, 2
,, Pricker to the prince [of Wales], 131 (2)
Yonge, Thomas, 59, 60
Yonger, Miles, 57
,, Thomas, 57
York, co., 52, 148 (2), 199, 200
,, House, [74], 167
,, *see* Yorke
Yorke House, St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 74, [167]
,, *see* York
,, Sir John, knt., 214 (2)

Z.

Zouche, Edward, Lord, 6

Woodfall & Kinder, Printers, Milford Lane, Strand, London, W.C.

ERRATA.

Page 56, line 28, for "John" *read* "Roger.

Page 85, line 28, for "Margaret" *read* "Mary.

Page 166, line 36, for "Henry Rea" *read* "Robert."

116245

University of California
SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY
405 Hilgard Avenue, Los Angeles, CA 90024-1388
Return this material to the library
from which it was borrowed.

UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY

A 001 036 352 1